NOLDS HISTORICAL
ALOGY COLLECTION

ALLEN COUNTY PUBLIC LIBRARY
3 1833 01738 8007

GENEALOGY
974.5
N167
1884-1885

Digitized by the Internet Archive
in 2013

http://archive.org/details/narragansetthistv3rhod

VOLUME III. 1884-85.

THE NARRAGANSETT HISTORICAL REGISTER.

A MAGAZINE

DEVOTED TO THE ANTIQUITIES, GENEALOGY AND HISTORICAL MATTER ILLUSTRATING THE HISTORY OF THE

State of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations.

A record of measures and of men,
For twelve full score years and ten.

JAMES N. ARNOLD, EDITOR.

PUBLISHED BY
THE NARRAGANSETT HISTORICAL PUBLISHING COMPANY.
HAMILTON, R. I.

Allen County Public Library
900 Webster Street
PO Box 2270
Fort Wayne, IN 46801-2270

E. L. FREEMAN & CO., PRINTERS, CENTRAL FALLS, R. I.

679166

Contents of Volume III.

Historical Papers—

I. Early Owners of Land in West Greenwich. *Prof. Ray Greene Huling* 1
II. Newport and New York. *The Editor* 5
III. A Memorial of Interest to Rhode Islanders. *St. Aldegonde*.. 48
IV. Rebel Treatment of Tories during the Revolution. *The Editor* 52, 132, 202, 263
V. Gleanings from the Ancient Records of Bristol, R. I. *Col. Charles A. Greene*..... 59, 157, 205, 276
VI. Confirmatory Deed from the Brothers of Miantonomi to the Proprietors of Providence and Pawtuxet. *Fred. A. Arnold*..... 67
VII. Confirmatory Deed from Scuttape and Quequagonewett. *Fred. A. Arnold*..... 72
VIII. The First Magistrates of Rhode Island. *Samuel H. Allen*... 87
IX. The Yellow Fever in Providence, 1800. *A. H.*..... 136
X. The Electors of Rhode Island. *Samuel H. Allen*..... 144
XI. Earliest List of Inhabitants of Narragansett. *Prof. Ray Greene Huling*..... 170
XII. A Story of the Block-house. *The Editor*..... 172
XIII. The Inhabitants of Barbadoes, 1630. *Sam. Briggs*.. ...230, 282
XIV. The Magistrates of Rhode Island, November, 1663, to the Usurpation of 1686. *Samuel H. Allen*..... 249
XV. Autograph Letter of Hon. Asher Robbins 248
XVI. The Hopkins-Ward Letters. I. Letter of Gov. Hopkins. *Prof. Ray Greene Huliug*..... 257
XVII. The David Arnold House..... 289
XVIII. Deeds from Wuttiashant and Maugin to the Proprietors of Providence. *Fred. A. Arnold*..... 314
XIX. Thomas Greene House, Warwick 331

Genealogical Papers—

I. The Sherman Family. *Rev. David Sherman*..... 7
II. The Greenes of Quidnesset. *Prof. Ray Greene Huling*..... 20

III. The Record of Old Smithfield. *The Editor*.....33, 116, 236, 301
IV. The South Kingstown Marriages. *The Editor*...81, 149, 214, 290
V. John Viall, of Swansea, Mass., and his Descendants. *David Jillson*.. .....97, 177
VI. Randall Holden and his Family. *John O. Austin*..... 139
VII. Joshua Tefft. *The Editor*..... 164
VIII. South County Marriages, Recorded in 1st Book of Warwick, R. I. *Benjamin W. Smith*..... 171
IX. Notes Relating to Dr. Pierre Ayrault. *Prof. Ray Greene Huling*..... 199
X. The Whiteman or Wightman Family. *Rev. James Pierce Root*..... 267
XI. Capt. John Vars. *N. B. Vars*..... 298

POETRY—
I. Lines on Death of Rev. Isaiah Wilcox. *Wm. A. Wilcox*.... 113

ILLUSTRATIONS—
To Confirmatory Deed (3 ills.)..... 67
To Confirmatory Deed (10 ills.).....73–74
The David Arnold House, Warwick..... 289
To Wattiashant's Deed (3 ills.)..... 314
To Maugin's Deed (1 ill.)..... 315
To Thomas Greene House, Warwick..... 313

HISTORICAL NOTES—
Breaking Ground for the Stonington Railroad 6
A Certificate of Good Moral Character..... 90
A Letter from Joseph P. Hazard..... 94
The Training Lot..... 112
An Advocate of Broad-rimmed Wheels. First Boarding-house at Narragansett Pier..... 138
Sea Moss..... 156
A Note..... 169
General Washington at Newport 170
The Bowling Woods..... 198
Ancient Ball Invitation..... 213
First Postmaster of South Kingstown..... 229
The Arrest of Thomas W. Dorr 275
The Old Chair of State..... 281
Names of Cloths in Country Stores, 1789 to 1812..... 288
Church Music in Rhode Island 120 years ago..... 313
John Greene's Natural Son 332
Importation of the English Sparrow..... 333

EDITORIAL NOTES—

New England Historical Register. The Rhode Island Historical Magazine..... 66
Life of Stephen Hopkins... 95
Announcement. Petition for Printing the Early Records of Providence 96
Reminiscences of Newport. Dr. Rodman's Work. Note. Our Smithfield Records..... 176
The Arnold Family. The Holden Family. The Greene Genealogy..... 256
A Genealogical Dictionary of Rhode Island..... 333
Trial of John and William Gorton for the murder of Amasa Sprague. Election of a Procurator. Honor to Professor Huling. The Andrews Family..... 334

QUERIES—

Daniel Brown, of Westerly. Ephraim Andros, of Bristol. George Morey, of Bristol. John Ladd, of Charlestown. 91
Probate Records of Coventry. Otter Creek..... 173
Who was Abiah Carpenter's wife? Who was Sarah Carpenter (widow)? Who was Abigail, the wife of Nicholas Spink? Who was Samuel Tefft's wife? The Theodaty Rhoades Marriage. Who was Amie Richmond..... 335

ANSWERS TO QUERIES—

Captain Robert Wickes Greene. Benjamin Allen. Addition to Sherman Genealogy 92
Daniel Brown. Lucinda Hall. Thomas Broadway. Susannah Burnett..... 173
Mahershallalhashbaz Dyre. The Name of Aylesworth..... 174
An Addition to the Holden Genealogy. The Langford Family..... 254
Nathaniel Elliott..... 255
To Query 6, Vol. I. No. 1 (July, 1882). To Query 5, Vol. II. No. 1 (July, 1883). To Query 12, Vol. II. No. 1 (July, 1883)..... 336

INDEX TO NAMES AND PLACES.

A.

Abb, 152
Abbott, 319 320
Abney, 230
Abort, 33
Abula, 33
Adamsdale, Mass , 192
Adams, Mass., 7
Adams, 33 144 145 146 177 183 214 239
Adderton, 279
Addison, 230
Addis, 230
Adey, 230
Aiken, 93
Akerman, 230
Alabama, 147
Alaska, 192
Albany, N. Y , 17 24 94 110 259 260
Albee, 33 238
Albion, Wis., 24.
Albro, 143 152 222 226 252 291 294 297 336
Alden, 59 108 256
Aldridge, 230
Aldrich, 33 34 35 36 37 38 39 40 43 44 45 46 47 116 117 118 119 120 121 122 123 124 125 145 174 236 237 239 241 245 303 304 334
Alexander, 40
Alfred, N. Y., 24
Alger, 39
Allen's Grist Mill, 201
Allenton, Vt., 296
Allen, 12 31 39 40 41 42 81 84 85 87 90 92 101 106 112 117 118 125 144 149 150 153 155 161 178 179 180 181 199 220 221 224 225 227 230 236 239 240 244 246 249 292 293 294 295 297 303
Alleyne, 230
Almond, 230
Almy, 125 240 245 252 300
Alsop, 230
Alven, 230
Alverson, 40 47 125 238 243
Ambler, 230
America, 57 88 141 168 204 256 300 333
Amesbury, Eng., 335
Ames, 40
Ammidown, 40
Anderson, 41 187 230
Andrews, 20 41 230 240 334
Andros (Gov.,) 249 253
Andros, 77 91
Angell, 36 41 42 47 174 301 302 304
Angel, 77 118 125 126 238 243 245 246
Angers, 42
Angiers, 103
Annawanset, 101
Ann Arbor, Mich., 32
Anslos, 230
Anthony, 8 42 91 126 187 216 220
Antietam, M. D., 190
Aplin, 184 193 194
Applebee, 36
Appleby, 36 43 126 127 302
Apponaug, R. I., 189
Aquedneck, 78 140
Aquidneck, 75
Arctic Ocean, 192
Armington, 43
Armstrong, 43
Arnold, 5 27 32 33 34 35 36 37 38 39 42 43 44 45 46 47 54 67 70 71 79 90 94 116 117 118 127 128 129 130 131 132 137 141 142 143 144 145 146 148 150 171 174 176 210 213 222 237 238 239 240 241 242 244 245 246 247 248 249 250 251 253 256 281 289 301 302 303 304 305 306 314 326 327 330 334
Arthur, 148
Ashford, 230
Ashley, 302
Ashmore, 230
Ashten, 230
Ashton, 137 316 329 330
Aspinwall, 87 140
Asquasuttucks, 72
Atdam, 230
Atherton, 70 77 107 170
Atkinson, 230
Atkins, 137
Attleborough, Mass. 118 186 192
Atwell, 119
Austin, 83 119 153 229 254 264 292 296 333 336
Australia, 192
Awashanoe, 70
Awashoes, 69
Awashowes, 67
Aylesworth, 175
Aylworth, 175
Ayrault, 198 199 200 201

B.

Babcock, 53 81 84 85 86 147 148 151 152 156 215 217 320 225 227 228
Bacon, 236
Backus, 271 274 321 322
Baets, 236
Bagg, 230
Bahai, Brazil, 190
Bailey, 236
Baker, 84 85 177 196 197 219 225 226 228 230 236 297
Balcome, 36 236 337 307
Baldrick, 230
Baldwin, 230
Balford, 237
Ballard, 34 237 307 322
Ballou, 33 38 116 147 193 237 238 239 247 248 301 302 305 307 308
Ball, 230 239
Balston, 230
Bamfield, 231
Bancroft, 239
Bandfield, 231
Bangs, 239
Banks, 231
Bannister, 239
Baram, 231
Barbadoes, 176 230 234 282
Barber, 20 86 149 150 153 154 215 216 218 226 290 293 295 296
Barden, 148 252
Barker, 40 42 143 231 240 250 253
Barnes, 41 184 228 231 240 243 308
Barney, 193
Barnum, 29 196
Barque Anadin, 192
Barque President, 192 193
Barque Willibee, 192
Barrington, Mass., 107 111 112
Barrington, R. I., 173 174 178 179 180 181 182 183 194 196 197
Barrow, 231
Barstow, 189 190
Barteson, 240
Bartlett, 21 34 36 37 44 46 77 100 240 241 242 245 270 271 303 305 308 316 330
Bartley, 19
Barton, 1 2 4 54 139 231 242 252 317
Bassett, 12 242 248
Bartars, 206
Bastewill, 231
Bates, 3, 242
Baths, 231
Batterson, 242
Batter, 231
Battey, 242
Battin, 231
Battle, 16 242
Batt, 231
Baulsten, 87 88 89 90 140 242 249
Baxter, 231 242
Bay City, Mich., 24 27
Bayes, 231
Bayley, 242 305
Bazil, 231
Beach, 242
Beal, 118 242
Beard, 225 231
Beary, 223
Beaumont, 243
Beckwith, 243
Bedford, Mass., 16
Bedingfield, 231
Beebe, 243
Beenie, 231
Behring Straits, 192
Beker, 231
Belgrove, 231
Belknap, 240, 243
Bellingham, Mass., 8 36 98 174
Bellowe, 45
Bell, 231, 243
Benchley, 243, 245, 302 309
Bendell's Dock, 99
Benedict, 243 268 271 274 306
Benham, 30
Benj. Franklin (Stm), 95
Benjamin, 243
Bennett, 174 177 200 201 226 229 309
Bennet, 231
Benson, 231 244 309
Bentley, 21 44 82 270 273 290
Bent, 227 243 244
Berkshire, Mass., 248
Berlin, Wiss., 23
Bernon, 200 201 330
Berry, 102
Betts, 231
Bett, 40
Bicknell, 181 182 186 187 244 306
Biggs, 231
Bilcliffe, 231
Billington, 82 244
Billin, 81
Bill, 220 231
Bingham, 51
Bingler, 231
Birch, 231, 282
Bird, 137
Birge, 157
Bishop of Litchfield and Coventry, 267
Bishop, 244 246 309
Bitham, 231
Bittany, 231
Biverlort, 231
Bix, 231
Blackbourne, 231
Blackmore, 35 44
Blackmor, 242 244 245 309
Blackstone, 107
Blackwell, 231
Blagrove, 65 163 205 207 209 210
Blake, 40 197 198 245
Blanchard, 181 185 188 245
Blinn, 137
Bliss, 299 309
Block Island, 156 229
Blood, 33
Blower, 231
Blunden, 231
Bly, 243 245 253
Bogman, 137
Boldnot, 198
Bolling-lot, 198
Bolster, 39 245 304
Bolting-lot, 198
Bond, 88 118
Bonham, 32
Booker, 245
Boone, 58 274
Booth, 245 302
Borden Mines, M. D., 30 31
Borden, 246 272 304

Borger, 202 203 204
Boss, 225 228 246
Boston Common, 89
Boston, Mass., 5 13 59 64 65 66 69 70 76 77 78 79 80 97 98 99 100 102 103 104 106 107 108 111 130 141 158 162 163 167 168 177 178 197 198 203 209 217 227 334
Boston Neck, 109 248 272
Boston, 231
Bosworth, 63 194 195 210 211 246
Bouch, 231
Bourne, 42 246
Bours, 261
Bowen, 43 145 182 187 197 231 244 246 297 306 309
Bowles, 187
Bowling Woods, 198
Bowling, 198
Bowman, 231, 246
Bowser, 231
Bowyer, 231
Boyce, 246 309 310
Boyd, 246
Boyes, 246
Boythum, 231
Brackett, 107
Bradford, 59 246 306
Bradham, 231
Bradley, 247 301
Braley, 247
Braman, 82 247
Brand, 290
Brand, 290
Branstreet, 170
Brayant, 247
Brayton, 46 116 147 223 247 310
Breddle, 231
Brenton, 3 87 88 90 213 249
Brewer, 247
Briant, 247
Brickell, 247
Brickhell, 247
Bridgeport, Ct., 13 14 15
Bridget (sloop), 56
Bridge, 112
Briggs, 45 46 118 137 152 172 217 230 236 239 242 247 248 266 270 274 282 305 310
Brightman, 224
Brimfield, Mass., 13
Brindley, 252 253
Brinley, 75
Brinton, 159
Bristol, R. I., 59 60 61 62 91 106 108 109 110 111 146 157 158 159 160 161 162 163 189 205 206 207 208 209 210 211 212 213 276 277 279 280 281
Britan, 24
Brittain, 247 301 310
Broadway, 41 174 301 311
Bromfield, 301
Bromley, 31 231
Brookhaven, 231
Brooking, 231
Brooklyn, Ct., 82 221
Brooklyn, Mich., 32
Brooklyn, N. Y., 24
Brooks, 214 222 267 299
Broom, 231
Brownell, 155 290 301
Browne, 170 171 271 314 315 316 317 318 319 320 321
Browning, 83 151 223 224 293 301
Brownville, N. Y., 27
Brown, 5 9 17 20 21 38 41 42 43 44 45 71 81 82 86 91 103 106 116 117 118 133 134 135 137 138 147 149 153 155 173 181 182 193 194 195 202 203 207 217 219 220 222 223 226 228 231 237 238 240 241 242 243 245 250 252 261 263 265 291 294 295 301 302 303 304 311 319 320 322 326
Brugh, 231
Bryant, 239
Buckeler, 236
Buckerfield, 231
Buckley, 231
Bucklin, 35 46 138 189 304
Budlong, 92
Buffinton, 304
Buffum, 46 117 147 239 241 242 304 305 306 311 312 313
Bulkley, 231
Bullock's Cove, 174
Bullock, 147 248 305
Bull Run, Va., 190
Bull, 75 87 88 140 146 249 252
Bump, 305
Bundy, 313
Burbank, 305
Burdeck, 231
Burches, 159
Burden, 89 242 305
Burdick, 215 244 306
Burick, 306
Burguers, 236 243 306
Burkett, 306
Burke, 97
Burlingame, 306 313
Burnett, 174 175
Burnet, 41
Burnside, 152 190
Burn, 306
Burrillville, R. I., 7 39 243 303 304
Burrill, 137
Burroughs, 63 103 107
Burrowet, 232
Burrows,
Burr, 23 24 145
Burte, 232
Burton upon Trent, Eng., 277
Burton, 24 59 60 63 64 65 157 161 232 289 330
Burt, 100 110 111
Bushee, 246 306
Bushell, 232
Bushel. 232
Butcher, 232
Butler, 232
Button, 231
Byfield, 59 60 63 64 65 66 109 206 209 210 211 277 278 279 281
Byram, 119 244 247
Buxton, 305 306 307 313

C.

Calhoun, 146
California, 24 28 51 147

Calkins, 274
Callecot, 232
Callender, 106
Callum, 241 306
Calverley, 232
Calvsly, 232
Campbell, 220
Campeachy Bay, 330
Campley, 232
Canaan, N. Y., 18
Canada, 260
Canonchet, 166 169
Canonicus, 68 69 74 75 140
Canton, Mass., 247
Cape East, 192
Capron, 42 43 47 303
Carder, 1 2 4 139 140 171 249 251 254
Card, 149 223 250
Carey, 39 65 266
Cargill, 34 45
Carlile, 229 232
Carpenter, 3 26 31 42 141 143 151 171 196 197 214 217 219 225 228 232 248 250 295 316 330 335 336
Carrington, 62
Carroll, 245
Carr's Pond, 198 199
Carr, 71 74 100 137 232 250 253
Carsely, 232
Cartwright, 71
Cary, 157 158 159 160 161 209 264 276 277
Casey, 171 221 232 255 266
Case, 3 82 151 153 154 171 216 224 248 297 298
Caskettape, 74
Cass, 47 241 341
Castle, 38
Casuckqunce, 72
Caswell, 155
Cates, 232
Catsfort, 232
Catskill (Stm.,) 49
Caujaniquante, 68
Caujaniquanutte, 73
Caulvsly, 232
Cave, 232
Chace, 92 93 116 242
Chadsey, 172 332 333
Chamberlain, 232 243
Chambers, 232
Chamelain, 144 145 156 216 217 291 292 296 297
Champney, 28
Chandler, 180 232
Chapatset, 327
Chapin, 187
Chapman, 84 216 227 232 293
Chappell, 81 85 154 214
Chapultepec, Mex., 49 190
Charlestown, Mass., 13
Charlestown, R. I., 21 82 83 84 85 86 91 145 149 150 151 155 156 221 223 214 226 295 300
Charles River, 108
Chatman, 245
Cheesewright, 232
Chickerley, 103
Chelsea, Mass., 177
Cheney, 43 240
Cheshire, Mass., 117
Cheshire, 232
Cheshire, 232
Chesterfield, Mass., 255
Chicago, Ill., 24
Christ Church Parish, 283
Church, 60 61 62 63 64 110 162 206 214 224 232 276
Cincinnati, Ohio, 19
Cinecome, 303
Clappam, 232
Clapp, 239
Clarke, 3 35 38 42 78 80 81 83 84 85 88 89 90 140 143 155 162 178 193 214 217 218 221 223 224 225 227 229 236 250 241 252 254 291 292 295 296 302 305 321
Clark, 194 206 268 271 272 318
Clayburn, 232
Clay, 146 147
Cleveland, Ohio, 18 230 282
Cleaves, 232
Clemence, 196 246
Clement, 232
Clermont (Stm.), 94
Clibourne, 232
Clinton, Mich., 22 28 32
Clinton, N. Y., 22
Clinton, 145
Cloak, 232
Clapp, 232
Cobbett, 62
Cobham, 232
Cockrum, 232
Cock Point Neck, 100 101
Coddington, 78 87 88 89 133 140 249 250 253
Codman, 252
Coe, 33
Coggeshall, 87 88 89 90 118 140 249 251 252 253 332
Cogshall, 118
Cogswell, 34 150 156 215 217 220
Colburn, 289 303 331
Coleman, 232
Coles, 175
Cole, 39 92 119 170 194 195 214 232 238 303 306
Colfax, 148
Collant, 232
Colliers, 232
Collins, 39 216 270 298
Colwell, 37 41
Columbia, Ct., 22 28 297
Comprey, 232
Compton, 232
Comstock, 34 35 36 37 39 41 44 45 46 47 85 95 117 237 238 239 241 242 243 246 301 304
Concord, Mass., 16
Coney, 98
Congdon, 31 137 138 150 151 173 217 222 246
Conanicus, 69
Connecticut, Col., 2 170
Connecticut (Stm), 94
Connecticut, 6 28 48 71 76 135 144 256 267 275
Connor, 229
Connonicus, 68
Consult, 232

Contreraz, 190
Congers, 232
Cooke, 15 23 137 138
Cook, 34 35 118 119 232 236 237 238 242 245 247 256 213
Coombes, 156 215 216 220 223 229 293
Coon, 297
Cooper, 16 232 238 242
Copeland, 244
Copperton, Vt., 129
Copp,s Hill, 106, 107
Corbett, 88 232 281
Corey, 153
Cornelius, 232
Cornell, 25 146
Cornwall, 232
Corps, 65 66 157
Cotham, 232
Cortland Co., N. Y., 23
Corye, 3
Cory, 61 62 63 149 217
Costin, 98
Cottrell, 149 228 229 290 291 297
Coussuckquansh, 68
Coventry Centre, R. I., 26 188 298
Coventry, R. I., 21 146 147 148 173 219 226
Coverly, 232
Cowell, 108
Coweset, 316
Cox, 84 221, 232
Coyhes, 155
Coy, 184
Crabtree, 24 170
Crandall, 149 150 152 153 189 214 216 219 220 222 224 226 228 290 291 292 295 296 297 298
Cranefield, 232
Cranston, R. I., 154 191 197 198
Cranston, 3 111 148 250 252
Crawford, 295
Cray, 232
Cramwell, 77 88
Cricklow, 232
Crone, 232
Crosby, 267
Crossman, 215 240
Crosswell, 227
Cross, 83
Crown Point, 259
Crumb, 84 85
Cruse, 232
Cudworth, 59
Cullenbow, 232
Cumberland, M. D., 30
Cumberland River, 29
Cumberland, R.I. 35 36 37 41 47 116 117 118 124 147 174 175 186 239 241 243 244 265 303 304 306 313
Curtin, 29
Curtis, 30 83 137 232 306
Cussuckquansh, 67 68 73
Cutler, 13
Cutter, 58
Cutting, 244

D.

Daff, 232
Daggs, 232
Dakeley, 232
Dake, 221
Dakota, Wis., 23
Darbin, 246
Darby, 233
Darling, 33 36 40 118 175 244 301
Dartmouth, Mass., 7 8 10 11 92 93 94
Davisville Pond, 199 200
Davisville, R. I., 31 198 199
Davis, 138 145 206 207 221 233 277 291
Dawley, 221
Dayton, 147
Day, 41 42 233 242
Deacons, 233
Deakins, 223
Deane, 233
Dean, 233
Decesley, 233
Dehon, 294
Delano, 49
Delever, 5
Deleware, 77 94
De Marienville, 93
Denison, 170, 216
Dennis, 233
Derk, 301
De Ruyter, N. Y., 23 42
Des Moines, Iowa, 19 29 30
Dewall, 233
Dewey, 293
Dewney, 244
De Wolf, 146
Dew, 233
Dexter, 5 44 46 47 89 143 239 326
Dickens, 137
Dickerson, 233
Dickinson, 155
Dier, 79
Digbie, 233
Dighton, Mass., 110 153 291
District of Columbia, 18
Dixon, 6 147 148 222
Dockray, 294
Dodge, 298
Dolliver, 270
Donley, 179
Donson, 233
Dormer, 233
Dorrell, 233
Dorrence, 263
Dorr, 30 80 275
Dotten, 233
Dotting, 233
Douglass, Mass., 238
Dowell, 236
Downemans, 233
Downs, 210
Drake, 70 72 75 233
Draw, 233
Drew, 22 233
Drowne, 184 313
Druce, 82
Dryrot, 233
Duckett, 233
Dudney, 233
Duesberry, 233
Duke, 233
Dungan, 139
Dunkley, 233
Dunn, 137
Dunston, 233
Dupont, 49
Durfee, 25 84 197 228 335
Dutton, 233
Dwight, 106
Dyer, 54 57 73 187
Dye, 216
Dyre's Island, 143
Dyre, 77 78 79 80 140 143 175

E.

Eames, 294
Earle, 137 146 275
Earl of Carlisle, 235 284
Earl of Loudoin, 259 260 261
Earl of Pembroke, 284
Earl, 225 336
Easterbrooks, 160
Easton, 87 88 89 250 251
East Attleboro, Mass., 195 196
East Greenwich, R. I., 1 2 3 4 5 10 26 81 85 96 132 146 148 155 172 198 199 200 201 215 226 266 273 293
East Hampton, 254
East Providence, R. I., 185 187 188 189 195 196 197 198
Eaton, 227
Eddy, 40 41 45 46 116 137 147 210 303 306
Edgartown, Mass., 242
Edney, 233
Edmunds, 46
Edwards, 6 17 24 148 233 268
Edward, Earl of Manchester, 98
Eldredge, 146
Eldred, 3 139 144 170 220 222
Ellery, 111 209
Ellin, 233
Elliot, 233 255 256
Ellison, 233
Ellis, 20 33 233
Ellsworth, 175
Elsewick, 233
Elsworth, 144
Emmerson, 233
Emmot, 233
Endicott, 80 106
England, 69 70 72 78 79 97 98 103 141 143 158 169 204 230 242 269 271 318 322
Engs, 147
Enos, 152
Escoheag Hill, 25
Essex, 177
Estwick, 233
Eurlyn, 233
Europe, 208
Evans, 43 117 233 240 244
Eveleth, 138.
Everett, 28 85 216 224 225 291
Everele, 33
Ewangess, 70
Ewing, 19
Exeter, R. I., 12 17 20 21 82 85 152 153 154 156 219 220 221 222 226 227 273 291 292 293 294 296 297 298 301
Eyres, 272

F.

Fairbrother, 32
Fairweather, 275
Fales, 277
Fall River, Mass., 43
Farmington, Mich., 25
Farnell, 233
Farrell, 233
Farnum, 38 40 42 246
Faucett, 233
Foulknan, 138
Fenner, 144 145 146 166 250 253 316 325
Ferris, 233
Fids, 233
Field, 89 90 137 239 250 252 319 322
Fferick, 170
Fillmore, 147
Finchman, 233
Finch, 148
Fisher, 148 233 304
Fish, 33 187 275
Fisk, 28 313
Fitchburg, Mass., 199 257 334
Flavell, 234
Fletcher, 234
Flint, 108 263
Floyd, 101 111
Flynn, 35
Follett, 39
Fones, 1 2 170 253
Ford, 61 237
Forster, 234
Fort Hill, 274
Fort Snelling, Minn., 334
Fort Sumpter, 50
Fort Wagner, 49
Foster, 48 108 118 154 155 223 257 324 330
Fowler, 145 150 151 306
Foxboro, Mass., 197
Fox, 79
France, 56
Francis, 6
Franklin, Mass., 131
Franklin, 9 112 225 234
Frary, 85
Frazier, 153 219 295
Frear, 234
Fredericsburg, Va., 190
Freeborne, 87 140 171
Freelinghusen, 147
Freeman, 49 194 241 246
Freemont, 147
French Fort, 199 200
French Orchard, 199
Fretwell, 234
Frink, 6
Frinnecome, 247
Frostbury, M. D., 30 31
Frost, 22 29
Fry, 1 2 4 9 21 205 210 226
Fuller, 118 119 137 304
Fulton (Stm.,) 94
Fulton, 94
Futter, 234

G.

Galen, 298
Galley Spitfire, 178
Galley Washington, 180
Gallup, 135 136 160 223 276 277
Gardiner's Island, 56
Gardiner, 9 10 21 82 83 84 86 135 150 152 153 154 155 156 186 214 218 222 225 246 255 267 272 273 290 291 292 293 294 296 297 298 300
Garfield, 148
Garrett, 234
Gaskill, 34 174
Gaskin, 37 174
Gates, 54
Gay, 234
Genne, 329
George, 234 281 314
German Flatts, N.Y., 14
Gerrard, 83

Gibbs, 137 234
Gibson, 234
Gideon, 74
Gifford, 23 303
Gift, 234
Gillis, 35
Gill, 234
Ginnodo, 217
Glassie, 247
Glegg, 234
Glen Cove, L. I., 175
Glocester, Eng., 76
Glocester, R. I., 33 37 43 47 117 147 196 238 241 242 244 245 246 265 302 305 317 322 330
Goar, 234
Goddard, 148
Godfrey, 137 138
Goldingham, 234
Goldsboro, 189
Goldwaite, 304 306
Gold, 234
Goodbody, 222
Goodchild, 296
Gooding, 243
Goodwin, 317
Gorton, 4 25 47 89 132 133 134 135 141 143 175 252 265 266 273 334
Gough, 234
Goulding, 234
Gouldsboro (battle), 196
Gouldsboro, 196
Gould, 12 85 171 177 223 252 292 295 306 332 333
Gov. Dudley, 141
Gov. Leverett, 100
Grafton, Mass., 15 16
Grafton, N. Y., 21 27
Grant, 30 118 148
Grass Valley, Cal., 25 26
Graves, 197
Gray, 228 234
Greatrix, 137
Great Brittain, 4 5 56
Great Plain, 270 273
Great River, 197 200 201
Great Road, 199 201
Grece, 234
Greffin, 234
Greggre, 234
Gregg, 234
Greene Cor., 198
Greene, 1 2 3 4 20 21 22 23 24 25 26 27 28 29 30 31 32 47 59 86 90 91 92 96 132 133 134 139 141 143 144 147 148 157 170 171 172 173 205 234 249 251 252 253 256 265 266 276 292 305 313 331 332
Greenman, 118 188 216 224 333
Greenport, N. Y., 192 193
Greenville, 317
Greenwich, 3 5
Green, 234
Gregory, 234
Gridley, 8
Griggs, 98
Griniol, 3
Grennell, 85 152 217
Groicer, 234
Gross, 99 118
Groton, Ct., 135 274 275
Grover, 234
Grove, 234
Guildford, Ct., 255
Guild, 244
Gutridge, 297
Guy, 234

H.

Hackett, 234
Hacket, 234
Hackleton, 234
Hackthorpe, 234
Hadley, 244
Hadwin, 81 138 215
Hales, 234
Hale, 81
Hallgreene, 188
Hallworth, 234
Hall, 37 81 150 174 234
Halpine, 176
Hals, 234
Hambleton, 5 266
Hamby, 77
Hamlin, 147
Hamer, 93
Hamilton, R. I., 96 200 201 205
Hammett, 179
Hammond, 221 223 297 304
Hamond, 234
Ham, 234
Handy, 39 117 118
Hannah, 81 85 214 293 295
Harbourne, 234
Harding, 88 179 182
Hardin, 138
Hardwick, Mass., 16
Hargrave, 232
Harkness, 118
Harley, 234
Harrington, 81 226 273
Harrison, 146 234
Harris, 35 38 39 40 41 42 45 46 47 56 68 74 81 90 147 187 237 243 244 247 251 253 301 302 305 318 322 325
Hartford, Ct., 100
Hartridge, 235
Hartwell, 16
Hart, 91 246
Harvey, 81 82 83 221 227
Haskell, 8 82
Haslerig, 88
Hassard, 272
Hassel, 235
Hatch, 40
Hathaway, 82
Hatt, 235
Haulsey, 235
Haulse, 235
Havens, 171 273
Haversham, R. I., 253
Hawkins, 41 42 82 99 100 235 325 326
Hawks, 302
Hawley, 235
Hawtakes, 235
Hawton, 235
Hayes, 148 235
Hayman, 60 63 64 235 280 281
Haymond, 235
Haynes, 40
Hayward, 44 235
Hay, 235
Hazard, 26 82 83 84 88 94 109 148 152 154 213 215 216 217 218 219 220 221 222 223 224 225 264 265 290 293 294 297 333 336

Hazelton, 84 150 217
Hazle, 235
Head, 180 181
Healey, 84 221
Heathcot, 235
Heath, 178
Hebron, Ct., 22 245
Helis, 235
Helme, 57 58 81 82 83 84 85 86 87 145 149 150 151 152 153 154 155 214 215 216 217 218 219 220 221 222 223 224 225 227 229 290 291 292 293 294 295 297 298
Hendrick, 244
Henes, 235
Henry, 117
Hensen, 235
Herd, 40
Herendeen, 237 244 301 302 303
Hervey, 161
Hesus, 235
Hetherstone, 235
Hewes, 170
Hewett, 235
Heyden, 84
Hicks, 23
Hide, 235
Higgen, 81
Higginbottom, 235
Higinbotom, 84
Hilden, 39
Hillierd, 235
Hill, 40 42 84 190 235 246
Hinckley, 59 64
Hinman, 137
Hiscox, 143
Hitchcock, 235
Hitt, 171
Hour, 65 206
Hodgeson, 143
Hoksie, 172
Holbrook, 189 246 305
Holburten, 84 216
Holden, 3 89 90 139 140 141 142 143 250 253 254 256
Holland, 84 85 88 227 233 235
Holley, 85 306
Hollingsworth, 235
Hollister, 275
Holloway, 85 226
Holmes, 139 1s3 195 235 270 272 274 322
Holway, 81 85 154 155 222
Holyman, 142
Homer, N. Y., 23
Honeyman's Hill, 299 300
Hooker, 30 235
Hookey, 272
Hooke, 235
Hookins, 85
Hope, 329
Hopkins, 4 85 95 154 217 257 258 259 260 263 303 315 324 325 327
Hopkinton, R.I., 22 23 145 146 224 295 297 300
Horse Shoebottoms, Ky., 29
Horton, 186 235
Hotchkiss, 38
Hothersall, 235
Hough, 235
Hours, 235
House, 170
Howard, 44 86 103 118 148 235 307
Howell, 137 235
Howe, 138
Howland, 60 61 62 63 64 65 86 93 111 206 279
Hoxsie, 21 86 150 151 154 215 221 226 228
Hoyle, 86 236
Hoyt, 18 86
Hubbard, 72 75 149 166 167 169
Hudson, 170 235
Hugyes, 235
Hulburt, 255
Huling, 1 20 199 257 270 332 334 335 336
Hull, 82 86 137 154 223 227
Humphrey, 235
Hungate, 235
Huntington, 138
Hunt's River, 198 199 201
Hunt, 34 99 235 245
Hurtleberry Hill, 319
Hurvis, 235
Hussillon, 300
Hutchinson, 39 77 80 87 88 100 101 140 170
Hutton, 235
Hyde, 40
Hynd, 235

I.

Ide, 117
Illonois, 147 148
Indiana, 148
Indian Ocean, 192
Ingalls, 33
Ingar, 235
Ingersoll, 145
Inman, 37 87 118 243 246 268
Ipswich, 213
Ireland, 56 293
Irish, 87 152 235
Irwin, 247
Isaac, 235
Ives, 145
Ivineys, 267

J.

Jackaways, 223 292
Jackquays, 149 153 156
Jackson, Mich., 33
Jackson, 235 281
Jack, 329
Jacob, 205 207 210 213 278 279
Jagger, 235
Jamaica, 106 136
Jamestown, R. I., 5 221 223 225
James, 149 224 297
Janes, 254
Jansen, 86
Japan, 51
Jarvis, 235
Jay, 145
Jefferson, 145
Jeffers, 235
Jemmet, 235
Jenckes, 3 33 39 41 42 44 45 47 116 117 118 178 237 239 242 243 247 253 301 322 326
Jennison, 244 247 305
Jerusalem, N. Y., 17
Jillson, 34 44 92 94 175 176 177 301
Johnson, 51 149 153 172 198 199 200 233

Johnson Cor., 198
Johnston, R. I., 47 145 146 148 240 243 325 330
Johns Town, N. Y.. 17
John Lord Rolle, 88
Jolls, 276
Jones, 1 37 150 181 185 205 235 318
Joshua, 150 223
Joslin, 45 81 150 153 291 304
Jourdon, 247
Joyice, 235
Judd, 254 256
Justin, 150 152

K.

Kaukanchawadshad, 314
Keais, 150 151
Keech, 236 245
Keere, 282
Keith, 34 35 237
Kelly, 282 304 312
Kemp, 282
Kendall, 84 295
Kentucky, 146 147
Kent Co., R. I., 263
Kent, 117 181 183 188
Kenyon, 84 85 86 150 151 155 240
Kettle, 150 296
Key, 382
Kidd, 282
Killingly, Ct., 203
Kimball, 43
Kings Co., 54 56 57 58 132 133 134 135 263 264 265 266
Kings Province, 332
Kings Towne, 3 4 100 109 171 172 253 268 269 271 272 273 274 332 336
King Charles, 61 70 71
King Charles, II., 80
King George, III., 56 319 324
King Phillip, 164 165 169 172
Kingsley, 151 227 244
Kingsman, 248
Kingston (battle), 197
Kingston Hill, 168
Kingston, R. I., 189 196 275
Kingswill, 282
King, 35 36 40 43 109 145 146 147 281
Kinnicut, 186
Kittery, N. H., 305
Kitterick, 231 282
Knight, 254 274
Knott, 282
Knowles, 3 13 17 84 86 150 151 152 221 223 293 324

L.

Lacey, 282
Ladd, 91 92 152 273
Lakeville, Mass., 7
Lake Champlain, 51
Lake Erie, 184
Lambert, 282
Lancaster, Eng., 240
Lancaster, Ohio, 18
Land, 282
Lanesville, Mass., 192
Lane, 282
Langden, 282
Langford, 254 255 282
Langley, 282
Lang, 238
Lanphere, 87 152
Lansing, Mich., 28 29 33
Lapham, 35 37 40 43 45 238 239 242 243 304
Larkin, 84 152 218 292
Latham, 139 247 301
Lathrop, 29
Latting, 175
Lawrence, Mass., 13
Lawrence, 282
Lawton, 11 53 143 147 253
Leach, 170
Learnard, 153 216 222 228 292 297
Learned, 84 85
Leavens, 24
Lea, 317
Lebanon, Ct., 21 24 208
Lech, 282
Leeds, Wis., 195
Lee, 24 64 152 156 282
Leggatt, 282
Leich, 282
Leighton, 282
Leigh, 245
Le Jonch, 282
Le Moine, 199 200
Lenawee, Mich., 22
Leonardsvills, N. Y., 25
Leonard, 92 239 282
Lester, 282
Letson, 152 214
Levardale, 282
Leverett, 65 66 279
Lewis, 20 25 26 31 91 150 151 152 206 220 224 282 291
Libby, 137
Life, 282
Lillibridge, 26 150 153 223 226
Limerock, R.I., 317
Lincoln, R. I., 300 317
Lincoln, 30 147 148 191 193 236 248 306 307
Lindsey, 207
Lippitt, 148
Liscomb, 212 213
Litchfield, Ct., 86 267
Little Compton, R. I., 54 91 110 224
Littlefield, 153 219
Littlejohn, 149 153
Little, 161 205 206
Livermore, 16
Liverpool, Eng., 333
Locke, 82 85 86 149 150 151 153 154 156 216 217 220 223 227 228 229 292 293 294 296
Lockwood, 41
Loe, 282
Lokusqussuck, 315
Lolland, 102
Lollard, 102
London, 77 163
Long Island, 77, 95 267
Longstaff, 282
Long, 37 149 153
Lonsdale, R. I., 291
Loomis, 22
Lord Howe, 213
Lord Percy, 213
Lord, 170 282
Louisiana, 147
Louisquiset, 317
Lovell, 240
Low, 3 184
Lucas, 282
Luddal, 282
Luellin, 282
Lunt, 153 218
Luther, 137 138

Lyndon, 58
Lynd, 102
Lynn, Mass., 32 177 178
Lyon, 186 271

M.

Macey, 287
MacIntire, 242 245
Mackey, 282
Mackintosh, 209 213
Mackley, 282
Maclare, 240
Macoon, 153
Maddocks, 283
Magarman, 283
Maidford, Eng., 80
Maine, 147
Major, 153
Malavery, 44
Malper, 283
Malvern Hill, Va., 190
Manatuck, 73
Manbridge, 283
Manchester, 7 12 193 265 266
Mansfield, Mass., 195
Mansfield, Ohio, 19
Mansfield, 38 236 242 248 303 305
Mann, 34 35 36 37 38 39 42 44 45 116 117 118 237 239 241 243 245 247 248 302 303
Manton, 145 283 314 315 325
Manwareing, 283
Mapesden, 283
Marbury, 77 283
Marlboro, Mass., 15
Marmaduke, 79
Marshall, 283
Marshart, 283
Martingale, 283
Martin, 32 237 278 283 302 313
Mascus, 68
Mashlim, 283
Masipe, 68
Mason, 91 173 176 181 189 283 313
Massachusetts Bay, 160
Massachusetts, 69 72 80 141 142 144 145 146 148 165 192 316
Matantuck, 75
Mather, 177 178
Mathewson, 36 238 302 222
Matteson, 5 26 200 201
Mattison, 319
Matthews, 8 283
Margins, 315
Maui, S. I., 192
Mausup, 68
Maverick, 71 103 106
Mavick, 103
Mawney, 153 199 201 219
Maxfield, 93
Maxson, 24
Maycock, 283
Maynard, 246
Magnus, 75
Mayoh, 283
May, 153 283
McCoon, 297
McDonough 51
McDougall, 25
McGeer, 43 244
McIntire, 38
McKenzie, 193
McNamarrow, 248
McPearson, 246
McSparran, 83 154 218
Meadow Ground, 199 200
Mead, 283
Meakcaw, 72
Meantenoemeah, 67
Medbury, 42 180 305
Mee, 283
Meihammoh, 74
Meika, 75
Melbourne, 283
Mellow, 283
Mendon, Mass., 34 35 44 242 243 330
Merchant, 187
Meriam, 34,
Metcalf, 136
Mexham, 75
Mexam, 69 74 75
Mexano, 75
Mexico, 190
Miantonomi, 67 68 69 71 72 140 142 169
Miantomi, 72
Miantunnomoh, 69
Michigan, 27 187
Middleborough, Mass., 8
Middlesex Co., Eng., 97
Middletown, R. I., 147 216 293 298 299
Middleton, 283
Milbury, Mass., 243
Miles, 177
Milford, Mass., 247
Millard, 192
Milleman, 153
Miller, 30 35 117 153 291
Millington, 283
Mills, 22 30 283
Milton, Mass., 243
Miner, 83 151 155 228 294
Minnesota, 23
Minott, 16
Minst, 283
Mishasakit, 314
Mishwasakit, 315
Misquamacock, 69
Miswosakit, 317
Mitchell, 36 37 43 47 137 138 149 152 153 236 241 313
Mixan, 69
Mohawks, 72
Mom's Island, 49 176
Money, 153
Monterey, Mex., 51
Monthrope, 242
Montgomery, 283
Mooney, 39
Moone, 103 172
Mooresfield, 170
Moore, 53 86 106 154 215 296
Moor, 283
Moosup, 68
Morey, 86 91 154 294
Morgan, 29 283
Morris Island, 176
Morris, 137 283
Mortell, 283
Morton, 59
Moscheto Cove, L. I., 175
Moses, 18 68
Mose, 154 221
Moshassuck River, 325 326
Moshassuck, 318
Moshausuck, 316
Mosher, 170
Moswansicut Pond, 327
Mott, 85 154
Moulthorpe, 283
Moulton, 19
Mount Holley, Ct., 40

Mount Hope, Neck, 59 279 280
Mount Hope, 61 144
Mount Morris, N. J., 30
Mowry, 35 36 37 38 39 40 41 42 43 44 45 46 47 118 186 237 238 239 240 241 242 243 244 245 246 247 302 303 305 306
Mriksah, 75
Muchichakore, 314
Mulion, 283
Mullenar, 283
Mullens, 283
Mumford, 3 57 82 84 85 154 179 216 219 220 227 264
Munday, 154 228
Munjoy, 98
Munroeville, Ohio, 18
Munroe, 117 145 146 189
Musgrove, 283
Musswasacutt, 316 317

N.

Nanantenew, 72
Nantomowawe, 73
Nantucket, Mass., 192
Naraganset, 68 170
Nahiggensick Country, 76 77
Napleton, 283
Narragansett Bay, 109 198 199
Narragansett Country, 76 100 102
Narragansett Pier, 138
Narragansett, 1 68 74 75 76 80 95 109 143 144 164 165 166 168 169 170 172 200 201 269 316
Narragonset, 69
Narton, 283
Nash, 155 292 295
Nassau Hall, 16
Natris, 283
Nayatt Point, 196 197
Naylor, 283
Neale, 102
Neal, 267
Neason, 283
Neear, 283
Needham, 283
Nelson, 283
Neucealah, 73
Nenecelah, 67
Nenecraft, 71
Nenekealah, 67
Nenekelah, 68
Newark, N. J., 22
Newberry, 200 201
Newburg, 253
Newell, 137 237
Newfield, 138
Newgate, Eng., 268
Newman, 86 109 155 239 317
Newport Co., R. I., 275
Newport Jail, 53 54
Newport, R.I., 3 5 6 11 20 39 40 54 57 66 78 80 82 83 84 86 87 88 89 90 94 95 110 111 140 144 145 146 147 148 155 170 173 176 214 215 217 222 223 236 227 240 248 249 250 251 252 253 260 268 269 270 271 272 274 275 296 299 300 319 321 322 332 333 335
Newtonia, Miss., 29
Newton, Ct., 14
Newton, Mass., 32
Newton, 76 207
New Bedford, Mass., 92 185 192 194 195
New England, 5 59 76 77 80 97 101 163 169 256
New Hampshire, 147
New Haven, Ct., 12 15 95 176
New Jersey, 41 146 147 299
New Lebanon, N. Y., 18
New London Co., Ct., 56 135
New London, Ct., 56 82 135 220 245 274
New Lots, L. I., 22
New Orleans, 185
New Plymouth, 59 101
New Shoreham, 132 156
New York, 5 16 78 94 95 145 146 147 148 179 196 197 198 208 209
New York City, 175 197
New Zealand, 192 193
Nickerson, 118 303
Nichols, 2 4 20 26 27 38 143 155 188 228 296
Nightingale, 283
Niles, 5 85 150 155 219 223
Ninecraft, 169
Ninegret, 75
Nipmucks, 316
Nir, 283
Nisquitianxcett, 69
Niswosakit, 316
Nocake, 155
Norman, 148
Norrington, Eng., 240
Northampton Co. Eng., 80
Northampton, Mass., 254 255
Northfield, Vt., 22 28 29 30
Northup, 57 149 155 166 219 221 229 236 242 291 292
North America, 89
North Kingstown, R. I., 53 56 57 81 82 84 90 134 147 150 152 156 171 172 202 203 214 217 218 220 221 222 223 226 227 248 264 266 269 274 291 292 294 332 335 336
North Providence, R.I., 40 41 150 151 180 236 241 245 248 302 311
North Smithfield, R. I., 148
North Stonington, Ct., 216
Northwest Coast, 192
North, 5
Norwalk, Ct., 18
Norwich, Ct., 223
Notacunckunet, 315
Nova Scotia, 173
Novi, Mich., 25
Noyes, 145 146 152 156 227
Nutter, 156 223
Nyantie, 70
Nye, 149 156

O.

Oatley, 156 214 226 301
Odgar, 283
Odiame, 283
Ogle, 283
Ohio, 20 146 148 256
Oistine, 283
Okley, 283
Oliver, 59 63 162
Olneyville, R. I., 26
Olney, 37 38 43 46 47 68 74 89 137 239 249 251 315 316 318 330
Olney, 314 315
Oneida Co., N.Y., 255
Onkers, 69
Open, 214
Orbale, 283
Oregon, 48
Ormsbee, 174
Osborne, 152 205 206 214
Osburne, 283
Oswego, N. Y., 259
Otter Creek, 173
Oughtram, 284
Outram, 284
Ouury, 284
Overing, 214 296
Owasso, Mich.,
Owen, 41 239 240
Oyster Bay, L. I., 335

P.

Pacey, 284
Padelford, 148
Page, 214 284
Paine, 33 34 35 36 37 38 43 44 65 66 159 161 181 205 213 239 242 247 271 276 277
Pain, 116 118 306
Pake, 284
Palfrey, 80 284
Palmer, 149 170 194 195 214 284 296
Pamechipsk, 314
Pampillion, 207
Parkhurst, 15
Parker, 17 214 226 240 284
Parks, 226 293
Parris, 284
Parr, 214 228 284
Parsons, 22 284
Patrick, 284
Patteson, 164 215
Pattey, 320
Patt, 38 237
Paugatchat, 315
Pautexcette, 67
Pautuxett, 315 317
Pawcatuck Bridge, 134
Pawtuckette, 67 72
Pawtucket, Mass., 39
Pawtucket, R. I., 186 187 188 195
Pawtuckqut, 314
Pawtuxcette, 72 73
Pawtuxcet, 74
Pawcett, 72
Pawtuxette, 67
Pawtuxetts, 317
Pawtuxcett, 68 316 319
Pawtuxet, Col., 141
Pawtuxet River, 141
Pawtuxet, 67 72 142 319 330 335
Payton, 284
Peace Dale, 94 95 333
Pea Ridge, 29 30
Pearce, 40 41 137 138 146 215 222
Pease, 209
Peateley, 284
Peate, 284
Peckham, 81 82 84 146 192 215 216 221 222 223 228 292 293 294 295
Peck, 184 193 194 195
Peene, 284
Peerson, 284
Peers, 284
Peets 38
Peirce, 3 147 284 303
Peirson, 284
Pelling, 284
Pemberton, 284
Pendleton, 86 148 253
Pendred, 284
Penneman, 138 243
Pennsylvania, 145 146
Penny, 210
Pequod, 80
Pequote, 72
Pequot, 69
Perkins, 154 155 216 219 284
Perrigo, 216
Perry, 16 50 51 82 84 151 154 215 216 217 218 219 223 229 267 291 295
Pessacus, 68 69 70 71
Pesecus, 69
Pesicus, 69
Pessicus, 71
Pester, 284
Peterson, 270
Pettaquamscutt, 273
Phenix, R. I., 21
Phenix (Stm.), 94
Phetteplace, 241
Philadelphia, Pa., 82 95
Phillips, 39 42 43 44 47 217 229 236 238 241 246 265 284 292 302 304
Phillip, Earl of Pembroke, 88
Phillip, Lord Wharton, 88
Phips, 160
Pickering, 284
Pickfort, 284
Pierce, 81 195 226
Piggot, 284
Pigs' Eyes, 314
Pike, 270
Pilgrim, 284
Pim, 88
Pinchback, 284
Pinckney, 145
Pinder, 217 227
Pingle, 284
Pinkell, 284
Pissataqua, Me., 72
Pissacus, 70
Pitman, 145 217
Pittsburg Landing, 29
Pitts, 103 106
Place, 39 303 326
Plainfield, Ct., 186 192
Plais, 170
Plattsburg, N. Y., 30 31
Plasterd, 284
Plimpton, 243
Plumpton, 284
Plunket, 284
Plymouth Colony, 76
Plymouth, Mass., 30 64 98 103 142 208 280 336
Pocock, 284
Point Judith, 83 94 132 133 198

Ship Globe, 192
Ship Martin, 317
Ship St. George, 192
Ship Tween, 99 100 102 103 108
Ship William and John, 230
Shorey, 185
Shrewsbury, Mass., 15 228
Shute, 98 106
Sias, 227
Simmons, 118
Simons, 275
Sims, 85 227
Singleton, 286
Sing, 244
Sirkett, 333
Sisam, 286
Sisko, 138
Sivinore, 286
Skinner, 22 28
Slack, 86 227
Slatersville, R. I., 26
Slater, 148
Slocumville, R. I., 273
Slocum, 5 52 53 54 55 56 57 58 151 192 222 223 227 228
Sly, 35 40 43 237 238 241 302 304
Smithie, 286
Smithfield, 35 36 37 38 39 40 41 42 43 44 47 116 117 118 123 124 131 147 148 174 176 236 237 238 239 240 241 242 243 244 245 246 247 248 271 301 302 303 304 305 306 310 317 330 336
Smith, 1 2 3 4 5 25 33 34 35 39 41 43 44 48 49 50 58 67 68 73 74 75 76 77 82 89 100 103 109 111 163 170 171 181 207 217 220 224 226 227 228 237 238 239 243 245 247 249 250 251 252 253 270 286 292 293 295 296 297 302 303 305 326
Snow, 136
Soley, 14
Southampton, 254
Southerden, 286
South Attleboro, Mass., 177
South Carolina, 145 146
South Creek, 159
South Dartmouth, Mass. 94
South Kingstown, R. I., 9 17 81 82 83 84 85 86 87 109 132 133 134 135 144 145 146 147 148 149 150 151 152 153 154 155 156 171 172 213 214 215 216 217 318 219 220 221 222 223 224 225 226 227 228 229 249 290 291 292 293 294 295 296 297 298 300 335 336
Southward, 286
Southwell, 286
Southwick, 241
South, 286
Sparhawk, 160 209 277
Sparkes, 286
Spaulding, 25 117
Spear, 40 43 228
Spenser, Mass., 153
Spencer, 1 2 3 4 9 10 286
Spendlove, 286
Spier, 172
Spikeman, 286
Spike, 286
Spink, 3 147 264 274 335 336
Spooner, 93
Sprague, 34 39 41 147 226 237 238 242 243 244 267 271 275 301 302 334 336
Spright, 286
Springer, 228 297
Springfield, Mass., 13
Springfield, Mich., 25
Spurston, 88
Squib, 286
Stafford, 3 139 252
Stallange, 286
Standish, 23 30 31 39
Stanhope, 286
Stanley, 180
Stanskin, 286
Stanton, 86 135 151 155 170 215 226 228 291 296
Staples, 44 237 244 286
Starkey, 286
Stark, 274
Steadman, 153 154 156 214 217 225 227 228 229 292
Stead, 313
Steavens, 18 170
Steele, 30
Steere, 34 35 37 38 41 44 45 147 237 269 270 302 303
Stephenson, 79
Stephenstown, N. Y., 18
Stephens, 229 286
Sterling, Ct., 227
Steventon, 286
Stewart, 19
Stiles, 286 330
Stillman, 6
Stirring, 286
Stoddard, 18 275
Stokes, 137 138 286
Stoneham, Mass., 177
Stone, 13 42 286
Stonington, Ct., 6 21 83 91 135 214 221 224 227 294 296
Stoningtown, 134
Stoughton 279
Stow, 239
Sturbridge, Mass., 245
Sturdy, 286
Streeter, 303 305
Streetholdt, 286
Stringer, 286
Studd, 286
Studley, 247
Suckquansh, 68 71
Sudbury, Mass., 13
Suffield, Ct., 294
Suffolk Co., Mass., 99
Sullivan, 54
Sumerick, 3
Summer, 286
Sunderland, 107 108 217 229
Sutton Falls, Mass., 123
Sutton, 189
Swain, 223 229
Swait, 4
Swansey, 91 100 101 102 104 108 109 110 111 112 173 177 179 276 310
Swan Point, R. I., 179
Swan, 286

Sweetland, 304
Sweetzer, 247 305
Sweet, 3 5 26 41 156 171 229 240 242 274 291 297
Swerylegant, 286
Swinhoe, 286
Swards, 286
Symonds, 286
Sympson, 286

T.

Taber, 40 145 274 290 304 306
Taccomanan, 142
Taft, 41 244 304
Tagaes, 304
Taggart, 54 55
Talbot, 243 245 286 304
Tallcott, 75
Tallman, 218 290
Tanner, 85 106 214 225 226 228 290 301
Tassaquanawitt, 70
Task, 290
Taunton, Mass., 42 75 76 92 240
Tawger, 286
Taylor, 33 39 42 43 84 118 136 147 219 225 236 240 241 243 245 246 247 248 286 287 290 303 305 306
Tecumseh, Mich., 21 22 30
Tefft, 42 82 150 152 153 154 155 156 164 165 166 167 168 169 173 218 220 222 225 228 229 240 290 291 292 294 295 296 297 302 305 306
Teft, 335 336
Temple, 138
Tennont, 292
Tennessee, 148
Terlaines, 287
Terrill, 287
Terrone, 287
Tew, 68 80 81 90 143 251 322
Thatcher, 70 108
Thayer, 194 217 292
Thomas, 23 30 103 107 109 156 171 180 227 287 292
Thompson, Ct., 38
Thompson, 34 243 287 292 297 306
Thorbarne, 287
Thorne, 287
Throop, 65 157 161 163 205 207 208 209
Thurston, 146 149 252 253 292
Thwaytes, 287
Tibbetts, 3 171 292
Tibit, 170
Tiffany, 111 112
Tift, 335 336
Tillinghast, 1 2 3 4 20 26 136 137 138 149 155 199 200 321 328
Tinkham, 244
Tiverton, R. I., 188
Tizzard, 292 297
Todd, 41 245 250
Toigaskqut, 314
Tompkins, 91 145 146
Tom, 315
Torrey, 82 84 85 155 161 209 215 217 219 276 277 278 294 295 297
Toscunk, 143
Tourgee, 292
Tourtellote, 306 330
Tolten, 290 292
Tower Hill, R. I., 229
Towne, 287
Townsend, 180 183
Townson, 28 32
Toxley, 287
Tracey, 287
Trenney, 287
Treswell, 287
Trew, 287
Tripp, 171 221 222 251 292 301 336
Trottle, 287
Trott, 287
Troy, N. Y., 256
Trumball (ship), 50
Tucker, 151 152 155 215 216 224 228 237 242 292 293 301
Tudor, 287
Turner, 147 240 287
Turpin, 243
Tuttle, 27
Twickenham, 97
Twiggs, 287
Twing, 116
Twist, 303
Tyler, 146 244

U.

Uncus, 70
Underwood, 3 83 221 293
United Colonies, 5
United States, 263 264 265 267
Updike, 57 75 76 77
Upton, 180
Utica, N. Y., 17
Uxbridge, Mass., 123 124 303 304 305

V.

Vallett, 293 297 306
Valley Falls, 174
Van Beuran, 146
Vancouver Island, 192
Vane, 88
Vangham, 287
Van Winkle, 48
Vars, 298 299 300 335
Vassel, 88
Vaughn, 3 143 293
Veal, 214 293
Venner, 90
Verner, 293
Vernon, N. Y., 17
Vernon, 84 86 150 154 155 156 217 222 291 294
Verrinder, 247 304
Verry, 34
Viall, 76 97 98 99 100 101 102 103 106 107 108 109 110 111 112 173 177 178 179 180 181 182 183 184 185 186 187 188 189 190 191 192 193 194 195 196 197 198
Vickery, 246
Vinal, 188
Vinton, 287
Violl, 97
Viol, 97
Virginia, 144 145 146
Vyall, 97
Vyole, 97
Vyoll, 97

W.

Wachimoqut, 314
Waite, 20 85 151 154 155 170 215 219 290
Wakefield, 38 117
Walcott, 2 87
Waldo, 294
Waldron, 72
Walford, 287
Walker, 64 65 140 157 158 207 209 210 222 287 293
Walley, 59 60 65 162 279 280 281
Wallford, 287
Walling, 244 318 330
Wallis, 287
Wall, 87 287
Wamponoag, 164 166
Wamsley, 287
Wanasquatucket River, 319
Wanasquatuckett, 316
Wanley, 287
Wanskuck, 321
Wanton, 3 110
Ward, 243 253 257 261 263 287
Ware, 287
Warner, 137 138
Warren, Mass., 111
Warren, R. I., 179 180 181 182 186 193 194 195
Warren, 147 287
Warwick, Co., Eng., 80
Warwick, R. I., 1 2 3 5 41 47 87 88 89 90 91 92 133 134 140 141 142 143 144 145 146 147 148 171 172 173 175 189 220 222 248 249 250 251 252 253 269 270 273 289 295 331 335 336
Washington, D. C., 19 190 191
Washington Co., R. I., 334
Washington, 49 144 170
Washose, 69
Watchemoket, R. I., 188 189
Waterborough, Me., 306
Waterman, 1 2 4 5 39 42 139 174 187 240 242 254 325 327 328 329
Watertown, Mass., 15 16
Waters, 138 287
Watkins, 287
Watson, 81 82 83 85 112 138 146 153 154 170 214 215 219 220 224 225 227 287 290 291 293 294 295 297
Watts (ship), 50
Wauchimoqut, 315
Waud, 58 215 295
Wayankeke, 314
Waybosset, 325
Wayland, Mass., 15
Wayland, 320
Waynnckeke, 314 316
Wayunkeake, 316 317
Weatherhead, 41 246
Weaver, 3 147 200 201 273 287
Webb, 224 287 290 295
Webster, 228 295
Weeden, 147 217 219 294 295
Weekes, 22 117 187 287
Weightman, 368 269
Wellman, 148
Wells, 24 86 113 150 155 214 219 221 255 295 296
Wemosit, 68
Wescotomutt, 327
Westboro, Mass., 15
Westcott, 89 142 274 291 296
Westerly, R. I., 6 32 69 84 86 91 113 145 147 148 149 152 220 227 253 390 395 296 298 299 300 335
Westgate, 244
West Greenwich, 1 20 21 25 26 37 31 32 86 150 221 266 293
Weston, 287
West River, 321
West Waterford, Vt., 336
West, 19 218 296
Wetherall, 287
Wethnell, 287
Wetmore, 148
Weymouth, Mass., 335 336
Whaley, 228 296
Whale, 4
Wheeler, 135 148 187 188 193 296 305
Wheelock, 117 240 247
Whipple, 41 44 117 238 252 301 302 330
Whitacre, 287
Whitacer, 179
Whitefield, 287
Whitehall (battle), 197
Whitehall, 189 196
Whitehorne, 214 228 246 247
Whiteman, 34 267 268
Whitestown, N. Y., 255
White, 32 35 207 239 241 244 297 301
Whitford, 3 228 261 269 274 275 267
Whitingham, Vt., 185
Whiting, 136 137
Whitman, 43 171 240 244 291 297 301 315 326 327 330
Whitside, 245
Whittingham, 287
Wiankeege, 317
Wickenden, 270 315
Wickes, 1 2 3 4 89 90 142 172 250
Wickford, R. I., 76 100 166 187
Wickham, 139 297
Wickstead, 287
Wickstide, 287
Wiggins, 287
Wiggs, 287
Wightman, 58 91 226 263 267 268 269 270 271 272 273 274 275
Wigmore, 287
Wilbore, 140
Wilbur, 41 47 146 239 250 273
Wilcox, 113 145 194 195 218 274 293 297 331 335
Wilkinson, 34 41 45 238 304
Wilkins, 64 207
Willard, 108
Willett, 40 100 111
William & John (ship), 284
Williams, 18 37 39 48 49 70 72 75

THE

Narragansett Historical Register.

NARRAGANSETT PUB. CO. PUBLISHERS. | Terms, $2.00 Per Annum. | JAMES N. ARNOLD, EDITOR.

VOL. III. HAMILTON, R. I., JULY, 1884. No. 1.

EARLY OWNERS OF LAND IN WEST GREENWICH, R. I.

CONTRIBUTED BY RAY GREENE HULING, A. M.

THE committee appointed by the General Assembly to sell the vacant lands in Narragansett, on June 30, 1709, executed a deed of the thirty thousand acres comprised in the present town of West Greenwich to "Benjamin Barton, Thomas Fry, James Carder, John Spencer, Benjamin Green, Pardon Tillinghast, John Waterman, Thomas Nichols, John Wickes, John Nichols, Malachi Rhodes, James Green and Simon Smith, all inhabitants of Warwick and East Greenwich."* The sum to be paid was £1,100. As the full text of this deed is accessible in print,† it need not be repeated here.

The deeds which show the disposition subsequently made of this tract by the above thirteen proprietors are particularly interesting because they reveal the previous residences of many of the early settlers of the town. Having found them

* The names are spelled as in Potter's Narragansett, p. 215.

† See the History of East Greenwich, by D. H. Greene, M. D., pp. 13 and 14. The name of John Wickes, however, is missing, the name Fones is printed Jones, and three other names vary in orthography from the same list as quoted above.

of much value in tracing one or two families, I venture to offer herein the full text of one of them and brief memoranda of five more, taken from the East Greenwich town records.

"Know all men by these presents that wee Benjamin Barton, Thomas Fry, Benjamin Green, Pardon Tillinghast, John Waterman, John Spenser, James Carder, John Nicholes, John Wickes, Thomas Nichols, Malacha Roades, James Green & Simon Smith, all inhabitants of Warwick and East Greenwich in colony of Rhoad Island & Providence Plantations, having purchased of this her majes.* a certain parcel or tract of Land being part of the vacant Lands belonging to this Colony, containing thirty five thousand acres be the same more or less, Butted & Bounded on the north by Warwickes south bounds, on the East by East Greenwich Lands, on the west by the Line that devides this Colony from the Colony of Conecticut, and on the south beginning at the Southwest Corner of Fones his purchase and so to Run due west untill it coms to the aforesd Colonys deviding Line, which is the south bounds of sd tract, as will more plaine appeare by the deed of saile under the hands and seales of the Comittee appoynted by s^{d} Colony to dispose and make saile of s^{d} Lands &c , which deed is Entred uppon Record in the towne of East Greenwich—. And forasmuch as wee became bound to the Colony to pay Eleven hundred pounds Currant mony with the Leagall Interest into the Gen^{ll} Treasury of this Colony according to the Contents of s^{d} bond for s^{d} Land, and did therefore agree to take in other partners to be Equal with us soe that the whole tract should be devided into fifty parts or sheares, Each of us to have a fiftieth part or sheare in s^{d} tract, And those taken in for partners to have Each of them a fiftyeth part Equall with us if they have a whole sheare, or if less as half a Sheare or a Quarter of a sheare, then the persons to be specified according to their proportions, and those soe taken in shall be Equal with us according to theire proportions (of Land) and Each of them as well as Each of us to be theire Equall parts according to theire proportions of Land in defraying all charges that may accrue and for the payment of the mony which wee are bound to the Colony to pay ... .

Therefore be it knowne unto all men by these presents that wee, the above s^{d} persons whose hands and seales are hereunto Affixed, have for and in Consideration of full satisfaction in hand already well and truly paid unto us by the persons heareafter named have taken in s^{d} persons according to theire proportions heareafter mentioned to be partners with us in the whole tract above said, that is of the whole tract as it is now for we have disposed of

* The exact words at this point are somewhat obscure.

sum small parcels of said tract to Several persons, all that dwells upon it, the persons soe taken in as partners are viz. :

Colonal Samuel Cranston, Colonal William Wanton, Mr Weston Clarke, Capt. Nathaniel Sheffield & Mr John Mumford of Newport, all whole sheare men to have Each of them a fiftyeth part of the whole tract as it is now as above sd and to be Equall to Each of us as above mentioned.

Also Major Joseph Jenckes & M^{r} Philip Tillinghast of Providence to have each of them a fiftyeth part as above s^{d} M^{r} Richard Greene, M^{r} Jobe Green, Capt. James Greene, Benjamin Smith Junior, Samuell Greene, Oliver Carpenter, Major Randall Holden, Amos Stafford, Jabez Greene & Anthony Lowe, all of Warwick and whole sheare men Every of them to have a fiftyeth parte of above s^{d}, Benjamin Greene of Greenwich a sheare and a halfe, that is a fiftyeth and halfe a fiftyeth parte. And Ishmael Spinke of Greenwich one fiftyeth parte, Charles Holden John Rice Junior one right, Thomas Stafford Nathaniel Greene one Right of Warwicke, Thomas Brenton of Portsmouth & Thomas Wickes of Warwicke one Right, David Vaughan and Jerimia Peirce of Greenwich one Right, Michael Spenser and John Sweete of Greenwich one Right.

Thomas Spenser & John Peirce both of Greenwich one Right, Robert Spenser & William Underwood of Greenwich one Right, Clement Weaver & William Case of Greenwich one Right, Francis Bates of Kingstowne and George Tibbetts of Greenwich one Right, Thomas Eldred of Kingstowne halfe a Right, William Knowles of Kingstowne and John Wilson of Greenwich one Right, Matthew Griniol, Henry Sumerick, William Wood, Nicholas Whitford of Greenwich, each of them a Quarter Right, Henery Renolds of Greenwich halfe a Right and John Corye of Kingstowne halfe a Right.

All and every of the s^{d} persons are Inhabitants within the Colony of Rhoad Island and Providence Plantations, have freely taken in Enfeoffed made and passed over from us and Every of us our and Every of our heires executors administrators and Assigns unto the s^{d} persons their equal parts or portions as above mentioned, to them and every of them their and Every of their heires, Executors administrators and Assigns, to have and to hould for Ever in as full and Ample manner as wee hould the same by virtue of the aforesaid deed or Grant from the Colony, and the which wee will warrant and defend against any person or persons who soever Laying Claime to the above Bargained premises or any part or parcell thereof by through or under the subscribers under what pretents soever or by through or under the Governor and Company of this her majesties Colony of Rhoad Island &c or theire successours under what pretents soever. In witness whereof wee have hereunto sett our hands & seales this

third day of February in the eighth yeare of her majesties Reign Anne Queene of Great Brittaine &c. Anno Domini nostri 1709 or 10. Memorandum that the above s[d] Nathaniel Green is now Resident in Boston, written before signing and sealing etc.

Signed sealed and
delivered in the
presence of us.

BENJAMIN GORTON
WILLIAM REMINGTON

BENJAMIN BARTON
THOS FRY
BENJAMIN GREEN
PARDON TILLINGHAST
JOHN WATERMAN
JOHN SPENSER
JAMES CARDER
JOHN NICHOLES
JOHN WICKES
THOMAS NICHOLES
MALACHI ROADES
JAMES GREEN
SIMON SMITH."

The above document was sworn to before Simon Smith, justice, the same day, and was entered upon the East Greenwich records, June 29, 1720.

On the same date as the above sale the same proprietors gave a deed of one hundred acres in the above tract "butted and bounded according to the map made by Capt. James Carder" to Richard Swait of East Greenwich. On Oct. 13, 1710, Richard Swait for £26, 10s. "currant money" conveyed to Pardon Tillinghast of East Greenwich all the above-mentioned one hundred acres, also the land on which he lived, and all other claims of his within the town.

On Jan. 30, 1709–10, the above proprietors had conveyed to Theophilus Whale of Kingstowne one hundred and twenty acres of the same tract. On Feb. "eighth & seventeenth," 1711, this Theophilus and his wife Elizabeth deeded this land to their son Samuel Whale, who on the same day transferred it to Joseph Hopkins of Kingstowne.

On June 9, 1710, John Waterman and his wife Ann sold to Edward Greene, yeoman, of Kingstowne, his lands, divided and undivided, in the tract westward of East Greenwich. This deed was recorded in East Greenwich, Jan. 29, 1720.

On July 12, 1711, the proprietors admitted the following

additional partners: Ebenezer Slocum of Jamestown one share, Peleg Spenser of East Greenwich and Henry Matteson of East Greenwich one share, Daniel Sweete, of Warwick one half share, Richard Sweete one half share, Stephen Dexter of Providence and James Browne of Newport one share, Joseph Dolever of Greenwich one half share, William Hambleton of Greenwich one quarter share, and Thomas North of Greenwich one quarter share.

On July 12, 1712, the proprietors with the exception of John Waterman and Simon Smith sold to Steven Arnold of East Greenwich one hundred acres of the tract westward of East Greenwich. The purchaser, on the 12th of the following October, transferred this land to Nathaniel Niles, son of Joseph.

NEWPORT AND NEW YORK.

BY THE EDITOR.

THE impression that Newport was ever larger than New York is erroneous. New York was settled in 1612, and Newport in 1639. New York had a population of 1000 in 1656, which clearly Newport did not have in so short a time from her settlement. In 1730 Newport had 4,640, and New York 8,628. Newport had (1774) 9,209, and New York (1773) 21,876.

Notwithstanding New York so led in population, Newport was clearly the most important commercial town, and only Boston excelled her in trade among the American cities prior to the time of the Revolution. In fact, the British Government considered Newport the key to New England, and she was the last city in New England that they gave up to the victorious arms of the United Colonies. Proof can be found to show that Newport was considered by the Government of Great Britain as the most important city in New England. The Revolution certainly killed the commercial activity of the

place and from the effects of which she never recovered. There is not the least shadow of encouragement to warrant us in saying that she ever will in the future lead in commercial pursuits. As a resort of fashion she has taken a decided lead and she has taken it in such a way as to be permanent, and she bids fair for a long time in the future to stand at the head of summer resorts. There seems to be something solid in her growth here. She invites only the *select* from the select, and even these she flatters not to obtain patronage. Being so very cold and reserved in the matter has resulted in her prosperity, and these very parties have caught her spirit and put it into everyday practice. So formal has this been that to be known in society as the proprietor of a villa at Newport will open the doors of the upper ten all through the country. Perhaps it is considered a mark of good judgment to build here, and having chosen so beautiful a location for the summer is enough in itself to warrant society honors being paid to the happy owner.

Breaking Ground for the Stonington Railroad.—Mr. Daniel Stillman relates this interesting fact. He said the ground was broken for the Stonington Railroad in August, 1833. Governor Francis of Rhode Island drove down from Providence in a coach drawn by four white horses driven by a negro coachman. He met Governor Edwards of Connecticut, and they broke ground at Stonington Point. They came to Westerly and again broke ground, Gov. Edwards at Stonington and Gov. Francis in Rhode Island close to the river in Westerly. He (Francis) had a small wheelbarrow that would hold about a peck and a spade that seemed well fitted for the use of a small boy. The barrow was very highly painted and the spade beautifully polished. He loaded his barrow and wheeled it to the river's bank and there dumped it. Speeches followed this great feat of dirt moving. Governor Francis put up at Benj. Frink's tavern, which stood on the spot where the Dixon house now is. The bar took $110 that day.

THE SHERMAN FAMILY.

BY REV. DAVID SHERMAN, WILBRAHAM, MASS.

Continued from page 253, vol. ii.

46. ELKANAH[6] (*Edmund*[5], *Phillip*[4], *Samuel*[3], *Henry*[2], *Henry*[1]), born in Dartmouth, Mass., May 7, 1674; m. Jan. 15, 1719, Elizabeth Manchester; m. 1731, Margaret Pitts. Removed probably to Burrillville, R. I. Had:

i. GEORGE, b. Nov. 10, 1719–20.
ii. JOB, b. Jan. 10, 1722.
iii. RUTH, b. Jan. 29, 1724.
iv. CONTENT, b. Sept. 26, 1726.
v. PETER, b. Sept. 24, 1728.
vi. ELIZABETH, b. Aug. 1, 1730.

47. NATHAN[6] (*Edmund*[5], *Phillip*[4], *Samuel*[3], *Henry*[2], *Henry*[1]), b. Feb. 1, 1678, in Dartmouth, Mass., where he afterwards resided. By wife Freelove he had:

i. MARY, b. Feb. 1, 1700.
ii. HANNAH, b. Sept. 13, 1711.
iii. GERSHOM, b. June 29, 1713.
iv. SARAH, b. Mar. 26, 1714.
v. SAMSON, b. Mar. 29, 1723.
vi. PHEBE, b. June 17, 1725.

By second marriage with Mary Taylor had:

vii. FREELOVE, b. Jan. 16, 1750.
viii. NATHAN, b. June 12, 1753.
ix. DANIEL.

48. DAVID[6] (*Edmund*[5], *Phillip*[4], *Samuel*[3], *Henry*[2], *Henry*[1]), born in Dartmouth, Mass., Jan. 1, 1680. By wife Abigail had children born in Dartmouth:

i. MARGARET, b. Dec. 13, 1711.
ii. JACOB, b. Nov. 8, 1713; resided in Lakeville, Mass.
iii. DAVID, b. Mar. 3, 1716; settled in Richmond, N. H.
iv. EDMUND, b. Jan. 2, 1718; settled in Adams, Mass.
v. JOHN, b. Ap. 12, 1720; settled in Rochester, Mass.

vi. Nehemiah, b. Sept. 13, 1722; settled in Bellingham, Mass.
vii. Abigail, b. Jan. 3, 1723.
viii. Hannah, b. June 17, 1727.
ix. Lydia, b. Oct. 18, 1729.
x. Judith, b. Aug. 3, 1732.

49. SAMUEL[6] (*Edmund*[5], *Phillip*[4], *Samuel*[3], *Henry*[2], *Henry*[1]), born in Dartmouth, Mass, July 27, 1686, where by wife Hannah he had:

i. Elizabeth, b. Mar. 1, 1702; m. Henry Gridley.
ii. Jennie, b. June, 25, 1703.
iii. Abigail, b. Ap. 30, 1707; m. David Sherman.
iv. Hannah, b. Jan. 24, 1709; m. —— Matthews.
v. Samuel, b. Sept. 11, 1712.
vi. Alice, b. Sept. 15, 1719; m. Joshua Sherman.

50. ELNATHAN[6] (*Edmund*[5], *Phillip*[4], *Samuel*[3], *Henry*[2] *Henry*[1]), born in Dartmouth, Mass., Oct. 1, 1694. Settled in Middleborough, Mass. His children were:

i. Simeon.
ii. Edward, b. 1726; d. Nov. 26, 1804; and left a family in Middleborough.
iii. Seth.
iv. Sarah, m. Benjamin Haskell.
v. Alithea.

51. JOSEPH[6] (*Edmund*[5], *Phillip*[4], *Samuel*[3], *Henry*[2], *Henry*[1]), born in Dartmouth, Mass., 1698. Had there by wife Elizabeth:

i. Rebecca, b. Ap. 14, 1723.
ii. Dorcas, b. Feb. 16, 1725.
iii. Isaac, b. May 2, 1727.
iv. Joanna, b. Mar. 17, 1730.
v. Joseph, b. Mar. 16, 1733.
vi. Elizabeth, b. Nov. 10, 1734.
vii. Margaret, b. Ap. 2, 1737.
viii. Deliverance, b. June 15, 1743.
ix. George, b. July 5, 1749.

52. PHILLIP[6] (*Samson*[5], *Phillip*[4], *Samuel*[3], *Henry*[2], *Henry*[1]), born in Portsmouth, R. I., 1674; m. Apr. 12, 1699, Mary, dau. of Abraham Anthony. Children were:

i. MARY, b. Nov. 4, 1701.
ii. ABRAHAM, b. May 3, 1704.
iii. SAMSON, b. Mar. 13, 1705.
iv. PHILLIP, b. Ap. 25, 1708.
v. PETER, b. Feb. 12, 1709.
vi. ALICE, b. Feb. 7, 1711.
vii. ANTHONY, b. Dec. 18, 1713.

53. SAMSON[6] (*Samson*[5], *Phillip*[4], *Samuel*[3], *Henry*[2], *Henry*[1]), born in Portsmouth, R. I., 1682. Settled in South Kingstown, R. I. He died 1762. Children were:

i. HANNAH, b. Oct. 23, 1713.
ii. ELIZABETH, b. Ap. 13, 1717.
iii. HELEN M., b. May 31, 1734.
iv. JANE F., b. Nov. 20, 1739.

54. ABIEL[6] (*Samson*[5], *Phillip*[4], *Samuel*[3], *Henry*[2], *Henry*[1]), born in Portsmouth, R. I., 1683; m. Oct. 20, 1712, Dorcas Gardiner. Removed to South Kingstown, R. I., where he had:

i. HANNAH, b. May 28, 1713; m. Jeremiah Brown, and died 1805.
ii. ISABEL, b. Ap. 9, 1719; m. Caleb Gardiner, and d. 1796.
iii. DORCAS, b. June 16, 1721; d. young; single.
iv. ABIEL, b. Ap. 6, 1723; m. and had one child, a daughter, who married Beriah Brown.
v. ALICE, b, Mar. 13, 1724; m. her cousin Phillip (52—iv.) and died in old age leaving a numerous family.
vi. JAMES, b. June 30, 1726; m., 1746, Penelope Franklin (a niece of Dr. Benjamin), and died Aug. 21, 1805. She died in 1752, leaving one son Abiel, who died 1788, leaving one son and three daughters. In 1755 he m. Hannah Fry, by whom he had: 1. *Thomas S.*, b. Dec. 23, 1755; d. Sept. 10, 1799, leaving six children. 2. *Penelope*, b. Jan. 27, 1758; d. in infancy. 3. *Dorcas*, b. July 24, 1760; d. in infancy. 4. *Hannah*, b. Jan. 23, 1763, d. NOV. 18, 1836; was never married; was an exemplary Christian. 5. *Sarah*, b. Mar. 11, 1764; d. single, Sept. 10, 1791. 6. *James*, b. May 5, 1765; d. single, May 15, 1832. 7. *John R.*, b. Mar. 11, 1766; m. Margaret Spencer. She d. Sept. 28, 1801, leaving one child who d. in infancy. He died July 17, 1848, much esteemed and respected, the last of his family.

55. JOB[6] (*Samson*[5], *Phillip*[4], *Samuel*[3], *Henry*[2], *Henry*[1]), born in Portsmouth, R. I., 1687. Was a farmer, and died there Nov. 16, 1747. Married, 1st, Bridget Gardiner of Portsmouth; 2d, Amie Spencer, of East Greenwich, in 1732. Had:

i. PHILLIP, b. Dec. 12, 1715.
ii. ISABEL, b. Oct. 31, 1717.
iii. MARY, b. Jan. 16, 1719.
iv. JOB, b. May 2, 1722.
v. BRIDGET, b. May 7, 1724; m. John Sherman, Esq.
vi. SARAH, b. Oct. 29, 1726.
vii. ALICE, b. Ap. 25, 1728.
viii. MARY, b. Oct. 13, 1730.
ix. AMIE, b. May 27, 1734.

By second wife Amie had:

x. BENJAMIN, b. Sept. 14, 1735.
xi. SAMSON, b. July 23, 1737; grandfather of Richard M. Sherman, of Providence, R. I.
xii. MARTHA, b. Nov. 28, 1738.
xiii. WALTER, b. Aug. 20, 1740.
xiv. DORCAS, b. Nov. 2, 1742.
xv. ABIGAIL, b. Sept. 10, 1744.

56. PHILLIP[6] (*John*[5], *Phillip*[4], *Samuel*[3], *Henry*[2], *Henry*[1]), born in Dartmouth, Mass. Settled as a farmer. Had:

i. JOHN, b. June 1, 1699.
ii. JABEZ, b. Nov. 3, 1700; d. 1774. Was a lieutenant in the British navy. His descendants are numerous in Dartmouth and vicinity.
iii. JASON, b. May 19, 1703.
iv. HENRY, b. Sept. 8, 1705.
v. JACOB, b. Ap. 9, 1708.
vi. DEBORAH, b. June 17, 1710.
vii. ABRAHAM, b. Nov. 30, 1713.

57. JOHN[6] (*John*[5], *Phillip*[4], *Samuel*[3], *Henry*[2], *Henry*[1]), born in Dartmouth, Mass. Was a farmer. Had:

i. JOHN, b. Jan. 26, 1725; d. Ap. 16, 1734.

58. JOSHUA[6] (*John*[5], *Phillip*[4], *Samuel*[3], *Henry*[2], *Henry*[1],) born in Dartmouth, Mass., where he settled. By wife Alice he had:

i. PHEBE, b. June 20, 1708.
ii. JONATHAN, b, June 20, 1711.

59. ISAAC[6] (*John*[5], *Phillip*[4], *Samuel*[3], *Henry*[2], *Henry*[1]), born in Dartmouth, Mass., where he settled. By wife Sarah he had:

i. JETHRO, b. Jan. 9, 1706.
ii. JEMIMA, b. Ap. 13, 1707.
iii. KEZIAH, b. Jan. 5, 1709.
iv. ISAAC, b. Jan. 22, 1712.
v. DINAH, b. Feb. 11, 1716.
vi. RUTH, b. Jan. 8, 1719.

60. EPHRAIM[6] (*John*[5], *Phillip*[4], *Samuel*[3], *Henry*[2], *Henry*[1]), born in Dartmouth, Mass.; m. Mehitable ——, and had children born in Dartmouth:

i. SUSANNAH, b. Apr. 17, 1708.
ii. PRESERVED, b. Jan. 23, 1710.
iii. EDWARD, b. Ap. 28, 1712.
iv. PATIENCE, b. Aug. 4, 1715.
v. ALICE, b. May 9, 1720.
vi. Robert, b. Dec. 18, 1722.

61. TIMOTHY[6] (*John*[5], *Phillip*[4], *Samuel*[3], *Henry*[2], *Henry*[1]), born in Dartmouth, Mass., where he by his wife Deborah had:

i. JOSHUA, b. .May 13, 1718.
ii. SARAH, b. May 5, 1719.
iii. MARY, b. June 30, 1721.
iv. DEBORAH, b. Oct. 6, 1730.

62. BENJAMIN[6] (*Benjamin*[5], *Phillip*[4], *Samuel*[3], *Henry*[2], *Henry*[1]), born in Portsmouth, R. I., Dec. 26, 1675; m. Mary Lawton. Resided in Portsmouth. Had:

i. BENJAMIN, b. Oct. 8, 1802; d. June 17, 1704.
ii. ELIZABETH, b. June 21, 1704.
iii. ROBERT, b. Sept. 1, 1705; d. 1787, in Newport.
iv. GEORGE, b. Feb. 22, 1706; d. Aug. 17, 1713.
v. ISAAC, b. June 9, 1709.
vi. JOSEPH, b. June 1, 1712.

63. JONATHAN[6] (*Benjamin*[5], *Phillip*[4], *Samuel*[3], *Henry*[2], *Henry*[1]), born in Portsmouth, R. I., Mar. 7, 1676. His father

gave him 200 acres of land in Exeter, R. I., where he settled and his family lived a long time. He died Jan. 1752. His will was proved Jan. 17, 1752. By wife Mary had :

i. JONATHAN, b. May 18, 1705 ; d. April 18, 1778.
ii. HANNAH. iii. MARY, m. Allen.
iv. SARAH, m. Sheldon. v. AMIE. vi. BENJAMIN.
vii. EZEKIEL, b. June 23, 1721 ; d. 1773.

64. JOSEPH[6] (*Benjamin*[5], *Phillip*[4], *Samuel*[3], *Henry*[2], *Henry*[1]), born in Portsmouth, R. I., Feb. 11, 1678, and died there, 1755. He married Margaret Manchester, and had :

i. ELIZABETH. ii. JOSEPH.
iii. BENJAMIN, b. Ap. 23, 1704.
iv. JOHN. v. WILLIAM.

65. DANIEL[6] (*Capt. Daniel*[5], *Rev. John*[4], *Edmund*[3], *Edmund*[2], *Henry*[1]), born in New Haven, Conn., Sept. 3, 1668, and died there, 1730 ; m. Jan. 21, 1702, Mary Bassett. Had :

i. EUNICE, b. Mar. 1, 1704.
ii. ABIAH, b. Oct. 28, 1707.
iii. DANIEL, b. Mar. 6, 1711 ; d. 1760.
iv. AMOS, b. Jan. 9, 1713. v. MARY.
vi. JAMES, b. Jan. 24, 1716.
vii. MARTHA, b. July 21, 1721.

66. JOHN[6] (*Capt. Daniel*[5], *Rev. John*[4], *Edmund*[3], *Edmund*[2], *Henry*[1]), born in New Haven, 1673, and died in 1728. Children were :

i. LYDIA, b. Dec. 20, 1699.
ii. DINAH, b. Oct. 27, 1702.
iii. SAMUEL, b. Feb. 1, 1704.
iv. ELIZABETH, b. Jan. 25, 1708.

67. SAMUEL[6] (*Capt. Daniel*[5], *Rev. John*[4], *Edmund*[3], *Edmund*[2], *Henry*[1]), born in New Haven, Conn., Jan. 27, 1679 ; m. Apr. 4, 1728, Martha, dau. of Dep. Gov. Gould, and died in 1770. Had :

i. MARTHA, b. May 18, 1729.
ii. EUNICE, b. June 14, 1730.
iii. SARAH, b. Mar. 28, 1732.
iv. JOHN, b. Feb. 22, 1734.

v. Lydia, b. June 9, 1736.
vi. Dinah, b. Feb. 5, 1738.
vii. Samuel, b. Ap. 8, 1740; d. June 22, 1811, in Withersfield, Vt. Hon. Edjar J. Sherman, of Lawrence, Mass., is a descendant.
viii. Rebecca, b. April 28, 1744.
ix. Gould, b. Sept. 13, 1746; d. 1778.
x. Nathan, b. July 20, 1751.

68. JOHN[6] (*Rev. James*[5], *Rev. John*[4], *Edmund*[3], *Edmund*[2], *Henry*[1]), born in Sudbury, Mass, Nov. 20, 1683. Was a physician of Springfield, Mass., and one of the first settlers of Brimfield, Mass.; was the clerk of the proprietors and chief man for many years both in church and town. Orson Sherman now resides on the homestead. He m. Nov. 9, 1703, Abigail (Wood) Stone, and had:

i. Bezaleel, b. Mar. 31, 1703; d. 1779.
ii. Beriah, b. Sept. 5, 1705; d. Aug. 1, 1742.
iii. John, b. Dec. 3, 1708; d. Aug. 20, 1733.
iv. Daniel, b. June 28, 1711; d. Jan. 9, 1740.
v. Mary, b. July 24, 1713.
vi. James, b. Aug. 12, 1716.
vii. Phineas, b. Nov. 10, 1719; d. Oct. 1, 1790.
viii. Thomas, b. Sept. 6, 1722. Held homestead.

69. THOMAS[6] (*Rev. James*[5], *Rev. John*[4], *Edmund*[3], *Edmund*[2], *Henry*[1]), born in Sudbury, Mass., Apr. 1, 1688. Was a physician in Charlestown, Mass. Died Sept. 24, 1744. He m. Margaret Cutler, and had:

i. James, b. 1717; d. Apr. 4, 1801, in Boston.

70. SAMUEL[6] (*John*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Edmund*[3], *Henry*[2], *Henry*[1]), born in Stratford (now Bridgeport) Conn., Aug. 1, 1682. Was deacon in the Congregational Church in Woodbury, Conn., in which town he died, Feb. 25, 1757. He m. Dec. 22, 1709, Mary Knowles, and had:

i. Kesia, b. Nov. 10, 1710; d. Mar. 1, 1738.
ii. Hannah, b. Dec. 25, 1712.
iii. Rebecca, b. Sept. 21, 1713.
iv. Rhoda.
v. David, b. Aug. 1, 1718; d. 1719.

vi. David, b. Mar. 15, 1721 ; d. Nov. 11, 1799.
vii. Samuel, b. June 26, 1722.
viii. John, b. July 9, 1727.

71. JOHN[6] (*Deacon John*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Edmund*[3], *Henry*[2], *Henry*[1]), born in Bridgeport, Conn., June 1, 1687, and died in Woodbury, Conn,, 1727. He m. July 22, 1714, Hockaliah Preston, and had children in Woodbury :

i. Jerusha, b. Sept. 15, 1716.
ii. Damaries, b. Feb. 14, 1719.
83. iii. Judge Daniel, b. Aug. 14, 1721 ; d. Aug. 1799.
iv. Matthew, b. Jan. 8, 1724.
v. Mary, b. Jan. 8, 1724.
vi. Mary, b. July 7, 1726.

72. JOB[6] (*Benjamin*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Edmund*[3], *Henry*[2], *Henry*[1]), was born in Bridgeport, Conn., Apr. 7, 1690 ; m. May 28, 1713, Sarah Soley. Had a large farm in Newton, Conn., where he died June 9, 1750. His children were :

i. Anna, b. July 21, 1714.
ii. John, b. June 18, 1716.
iii. Martha, b. Apr. 29, 1718.
iv. Joel, b. Mar. 15, 1720.
v. Nathan, b. Nov. 9, 1721.
vi. Mary, b. June 24, 1724.
vii. Ephraim, b. Oct. 13, 1726.
viii. Mary.
ix. Eunice, b. Jan. 10, 1728.

73. NATHANIEL[6] (*Benjamin*[5], *Samuel*,[4] *Edmund*[3], *Henry*[2], *Henry*[1]), born in Bridgeport, Conn., Dec. 1, 1692, and settled there. Had :

i. Nathaniel, d. 1797.
ii. Phineas, b. 1733 ; d. 1806.
iii. Capt. Nathan.

74. ENOS[6] (*Benjamin*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Edmund*[3], *Henry*[2], *Henry*[1]), born in Bridgeport, Conn., Apr. 16, 1699. Died there 1793. Children born there were :

i. Samuel, died on German Flatts, N. Y., 1797.
ii. Josiah, b. 1731 ; d. 1815.
iii. Oliver, b. 1734.

75. BENJAMIN[6] (*Benjamin*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Edmund*[3], *Henry*[2], *Henry*[1]), born in Stratford (now Bridgeport), Conn., Jan. 23, 1702. Three children were born there :

i. Timothy. ii. James. iii. Samuel.

76. JAMES[6] (*Benjamin*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Edmund*[3], *Henry*[2], *Henry*[1]), born in Bridgeport (formerly Stratford), Conn., Dec. 15, 1706. By wife Sarah Cooke had children born in New Haven :

i. Adonijah. ii. William, b. 1737.
iii. Edward.

77. JOHN[6] (*Joseph*[5], *Capt. John*[4], *John*[3], *Henry*[2], *Henry*[1]), born in Watertown, Mass., Jan. 11, 1675. Was one of the Marlboro, Mass., settlers. He m. Mary Bullen. His children were :

i. Mary, b. Aug. 16, 1699.
ii. Joseph, b. Mar. 25, 1703 ; settled in Shrewsbury, Mass.
iii. John, b. Dec. 31, 1705, and died young.
iv. Grace, b. Sept. 13, 1707.
v. Ephraim, b. Mar. 3, 1710 ; settled in Grafton, Mass.
vi. John, b. Feb. 17, 1713 ; settled in Westboro, Mass.
vii. Elizabeth, b. Oct. 15, 1715.
viii. Samuel, b. May 12, 1718 ; remained in Marlboro.

78. EDWARD[6] (*Joseph*[5], *Capt. John*[4], *John*[3], *Henry*[2], *Henry*[1]), born in Watertown, Mass., Sept. 2, 1677, and died in Wayland, Mass., 1728. He m. Sarah Parkhurst, and had .

i. Sarah, b. Apr. 20, 1701.
ii. Abigail, b. June 10, 1704 ; d. May 31, 1759.
iii. Joseph, b. Sept. 10, 1706 ; d. Oct. 10, 1787.
iv. Edward, b. Mar. 9, 1708 ; d. Dec. 4, 1765.
v. Jonathan, b. July 20, 1709.
vi. David, b. July 20, 1714.
vii. Elizabeth, b. Feb. 12, 1717.
viii. Jonas, b. 1718 ; d. 1718.

78. WILLIAM[6] (*Joseph*[5], *Capt. John*[4], *John*[3], *Henry*[2], *Henry*[1]), born in Watertown, Mass., June 28, 1692. Had children by wife Rebecca :

i. WILLIAM, who. d. young.
ii. WILLIAM, b. Mar. 28, 1717.

By second wife had :

iii. MEHITABLE, who m. John Battle.
iv. HON. ROGER, b. Apr. 19, 1721, whose record is well known.
v. ELIZABETH, b. Apr. 5, 1723.
vi. REV. NATHANIEL, b. Mar. 5, 1726 ; a graduate of Nassau Hall. He settled in Bedford, Mass.
vii. REV. JOSIAH, b. Apr. 29, 1729 ; d. Nov. 24, 1789. He settled in Woburn, Mass. ; m. Martha, dau. of Hon. James Minott, of Concord, Mass., and had Hon. Roger Minott Sherman and others.
viii. REBECCA, m. Joseph Hartwell, grandfather, of Hon. Sherman Hartwell, president of the Bridgeport Bank.

80. NATHANIEL[6] (*Joseph*[5], *Capt. John*[4], *John*[3], *Henry*[2], *Henry*[1]), born in Watertown, Mass., Sept. 19, 1696. He m. Mary Livermore, probably of Watertown. Removed to Grafton, Mass. Was a colonel in the old French war. His children were :

i. MARY, b. 1727 ; m. Deacon John Cooper of Hardwick.
ii. BETSEY, b. Apr. 14, 1728 ; m. Capt. James Minott.
iii. NATHANIEL, b. Mar. 4, 1732.
iv. MILLICENT, b. Sept. 10, 1734.
v. ASAPH, b. Aug. 22, 1736, and died young.
vi. SARAH, b. Oct. 3, 1738.
vii. ASAPH, b. Mar. 6, 1741 ; ancestor of Hon. Socrates N. Sherman, of N. Y.
viii. PRUDENCE, b. June 22, 1745 ; m. Joseph Perry.

81. JONATHAN[7] (*Jonathan*[6], *Benjamin*[5], *Hon. Phillip*[4], *Samuel*[3], *Henry*[2], *Henry*[1]), born in Portsmouth, R. I., May 18, 1705 ; died April 18, 1778. Had by wife Abigail :

i. BENAJAH, b. 1723 ; d. 1785. ii. JOSEPH.
iii. JONATHAN, b. Oct. 14, 1731 ; d. July 4, 1810. He was child by a second marriage as were
iv. ROBERT, b. Feb. 7, 1734, died young.
v. ABIGAIL, b. Oct. 7, 1737.
vi. GIDEON, b. Oct. 25, 1741 ; d. young.
84. vii. ROBERT, b. Sept. 3, 1725 : d. Oct. 4. 1829.

82. EZEKIEL[7] (*Jonathan*[6], *Benjamin*[5], *Hon. Phillip*[4], *Samuel*[3], *Henry*[2], *Henry*[1]), was born in Exeter, R. I., June 23, 1721, and died in South Kingstown, R. I. He m. Mary Knowles. His children were:

i. Elizabeth, b. Aug. 18, 1748; m. James Parker.
85. ii. William, b. May 8, 1750; d. Dec. 28, 1823.
iii. Mary, m. Talmadge Edwards, and had Hon. John Edwards of Johns Town, N. Y.
iv. John, b. Aug. 31, 1753.
v. Thomas, b. May 5, 1758.
vi. Ezekiel, b. Aug. 31, 1760; he settled in Jerusalem, N. Y.

83. DANIEL[7] (*John*[6], *Deacon John*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Edmund*[3], *Henry*[2], *Henry*[1]), born in Woodbury, Conn., Aug. 14, 1721; d. 1799. He had by wife Mindall:

i. Hannah, b. June 4, 1745.
ii. Emma, b. May 2, 1747; d. young.
iii. Sarah, b. Sept. 17, 1749; d. 1798, unmarried.
iv. Emma, b. Mar. 23, 1853. v. Daniel.
86. vi. Taylor, d. May 4, 1815.

84. ROBERT[8] (*Jonathan*[7], *Jonathan*[6], *Benjamin*[5], *Phillip*[4], *Samuel*[3], *Henry*[2], *Henry*[1]), born in Exeter, R. I., Sept. 3, 1752, and died there, Oct. 4, 1829. He had by wife Honora Brown:

i. Jonathan, b. July 20, 1779; d. Mar. 18, 1863.
ii. Gideon, b. Nov. 22, 1781; d. Jan. 30, 1851.
iii. Ebenezer B., b. Ap. 20, 1783; d. Ap. 23, 1845; a merchant in Utica, N. Y.
iv. Arnold, b. Feb. 15, 1785; d. Feb. 1, 1838.
v. Daniel C., b. Mar. 14, 1787; d. Ap. 13, 1863.
vi. Robert, b. Sept. 10, 1790; d. Sept. 6, 1838.
vii. Willitt H., b. Jan. 31, 1792; d. Dec. 28, 1868. He settled in Vernon, N. Y.; was father of Gen. Richard U. Sherman; was editor of a daily paper; at one time Speaker of the House at Albany, and often clerk.
viii. William Pitt, b. Mar. 2, 1794; d. Sept. 10, 1824.
xi. Stutely B., b. Feb. 12, 1796; d. Nov. 14, 1820.
x. Honor B., b. Mar. 1, 1800.

85. WILLIAM[8] (*Ezekiel*[7], *Jonathan*[6], *Benjamin*[5], *Phillip*[4], *Samuel*[3], *Henry*[2], *Henry*[1]), born probably in Exeter, R. I.,

Aug. 8, 1750; died Dec. 28, 1823. He m. Hannah, dau. of William Steavens of D. C. Settled in New Lebanon, N. Y., and had there:

i. Hannah, b. Feb. 1, 1775.
ii. William, b. Dec. 27, 1777; d. Jan. 4, 1854.
iii. Benoni, b. Ap. 27, 1781; still living (1870) in Stephenstown, Rensselaer Co., N. Y., and able to do business.
iv. George, b. Mar. 27, 1784; d. Oct. 27, 1854.
v. Abner, b. Nov. 30, 1786; d. Ap. 20, 1862.
vi. Samuel S., b. July 19, 1790; d. Jan. 23, 1861.
vii. Knowles, b. Feb. 19, 1794; d. 1834.
viii. Roger Steavens, b. Feb. 28, 1796; d. Jan. 28, 1868. He settled in Canaan, N. Y., m. Orra, daughter of Seba Moses, Esq., and had: 1. *James*, b. Nov. 24, 1816. 2. *Sophia*, b. Sept. 28, 1818. 3. *Rev. David*, b. June 18, 1822. 4. *Eunice*, b. May 14, 1829. 5. *William*, b. Dec. 12, 1831. 6. *Ira*, b. Aug. 15, 1833. 7. *Sarah*, b. July 15, 1835. 8. *Wesley*, b. May 16, 1838.

86. TAYLOR[8] (*Daniel*[7], *John*[6], *Deacon John*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Edmund*[3], *Henry*[2], *Henry*[1]), born in Woodbury, Conn. Was a lawyer of Norwalk, where he died, May 4, 1815. He m. Elizabeth Stoddard, who was born June 1, 1769, and died Aug. 21, 1848. They had:

87. i. Charles R., b. Sept. 26, 1778; d. June 24, 1829.
ii. Daniel, b. Mar. 26, 1790; d. Nov. 12, 1864, in Munroeville, Ohio.
iii. Elizabeth, b. Dec. 7, 1791; d. Ap. 1851.

87. CHARLES R.[9] (*Taylor*[8], *Daniel*[7], *John*[6], *Deacon John*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Edmund*[3], *Henry*[2], *Henry*[1]), born in Norwalk, Conn., Sept. 26, 1788; m. May 10, 1810, Mary Hoyt, of that place. Settled in Lancaster, Ohio. He was elected by the Legislature to the bench of the Supreme Court, which position he held until death. Had:

i. Charles T., b. Feb. 3, 1811; m. Feb. 2, 1841, Eliza Jane Williams; resides in Cleveland, Ohio. Appointed to the bench as Judge of the Northern District of Ohio in 1868.
ii. Mary Elizabeth, b. Ap. 21, 1812; m. William J. Reese. Resides in Lancaster, Ohio.

iii. JAMES, b. Dec. 12, 1814; d. July 10, 1864.
iv. AMELIA, b. Feb. 18, 1816.
v. JULIA ANN, b. July 24, 1818; d. Ap. 7, 1842.
88. vi. WILLIAM TECUMSEH, b. Feb. 8, 1820. General commanding the army of the United States.
vii. SAMSON P., b. Oct. 13, 1821; a banker in Des Moines, Iowa.
viii. HON. JOHN, b. May 10, 1823; m. L. Cecilia Stewart, Has no children; record known.
ix. SUSAN D., b. Oct. 10, 1825; now Mrs. Bartley, of Washington, D. C.
x. HOYT, b. Nov. 1, 1827; a banker of Des Moines, Iowa.
xi. FRANCES BEECHER, b. May 3, 1829; now Mrs. Moulton, of Cincinnatti.

88. WILLIAM TECUMSEH[10] (*Charles R.*[9], *Taylor*[8], *Daniel*[7], *John*[6], *Deacon John*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Edmund*[3], *Henry*[2], *Henry*[1]), born in Mansfield, Ohio, Feb. 8, 1820; m. May 1, 1850, Ellen B., dau. of Hon. Thomas Ewing, Sen. Children:

i. MARIA EWING, b. Jan. 28, 1851.
ii. MARY ELIZABETH, b. Nov. 17, 1852.
iii. WILLIAM TECUMSEH, b. June 8, 1854; d. Oct. 10, 1863.
iv. THOMAS EWING, b. Oct. 12, 1856.
v. ELEANOR M., b. Sept. 5, 1859.
vi. RACHEL E., b. July 5, 1861.
vii. CHARLES C., b. June 11, 1864.
viii. P. T., b. June, 1867.

89. PHILLIP[7] (*Phillip*[6], *Samson*[5], *Phillip*[4], *Samuel*[3], *Henry*[2], *Henry*[1]), born Apr. 25, 1708; m. his cousin, Alice Sherman, dau. of Abiel[6] (54). Had a numerous family, of which these only have been ascertained:

i. JOHN, a Revolutionary pensioner.
90. ii. DORCAS. iii. ALICE. iv. SARAH.
v. EXPERIENCE. vi. ISABEL.

Of these Dorcas and Experience have representatives at the present time only.

90. DORCAS[8] (above) m. a cousin and had children, among whom were:

91. ELIJAH[9], who m. Martha West and had nine children, six sons and three daughters, among whom was Gen. Thomas

W. Sherman[10], born in Newport, R. I., Mar. 26, 1813; m. 1858, Mary H., dau. of Hon. Wilson Shannon, formerly governor of Ohio.

(*The End.*)

THE GREENES OF QUIDNESSET.

CONTRIBUTED BY RAY GREENE HULING, FITCHBURG, MASS.

Continued from page No. 264, Vol. II.

73. ELDER STAFFORD[6] GREENE (*Elisha*[5], *Philip*[4], *John*[3], *Benjamin*[2], *John*[1],) b. January 17, 1766, in West Greenwich; m. Lydia Brown; d. 1836. Will proved March 28, 1836. Children:

I. Amos,[7] m. (1) Hannah Nichols, (2) Alice Ellis; lived in W. G. and had several children.
84. II. Josiah,[7] d. 1877; m. Elizabeth Lewis.
III. Lucy,[7] m. Mar. 7, 1813, Thomas Lewis, of Exeter, son of Stephen.
IV. Amy,[7] m. William Nichols.
85. V. Seth B.,[7] d. 1850; m. Welthan Greene.
VI. Edith,[7] d. young.

74. GIDEON[6] GREENE (*Caleb*[5], *Benjamin*[4], *John*[3], *Benjamin*[2], *John*[1]), b. March 7, 1777, in West Greenwich; m. December 25, 1794, Mary Tillinghast, dau. of John; lived in West Greenwich; d. 1870. Will proved January 29, 1870. Children:

I. Phebe,[7] b. Mar. 13, 1795; m. George Andrew.
II. John T.,[7] b. Aug. 10 1797; d. 1877; m. Roxanna Sheldon and had ten children.
III. Welthan,[7] b. Oct. 8, 1799, m. Seth B.[7]Greene (85), son of Stafford.
IV. Sarah,[7] b. Oct. 3, 1801, lives in W. G.
86. V. Caleb,[7] b. Aug. 13, 1803, m. (1) Lucetta Nichols, (2) Hannah Nichols.
VI. Benjamin W.,[7] m. Mary Ann Waite, lived and died in W. G.; had nine or ten children.
VII. Elizabeth,[7] m. Adrian Barber.

VIII. Eunice,[7] m. Allen Brown.
IX. Albert C.,[7] d. when about 18.
X. Gideon,[7] m. Sally Fry, lived in Phenix.
XI. Celia,[7] lives in W. G.
XII. Mary,[7] d. when about 18.
XIII. Thomas,[7] m. Ruth A. Gardiner, dau. of Benj., and lives in Coventry.
XIV. Helen M.,[7] lives in W. G.

75. ALLEN[6] GREENE (*John*[5], *Thomas*[4], *John*[3], *Benjamin*[2], *John*[1]), lived near Shannock Mills, and had children:

87. I. Stephen.[7]
II. John,[7] m. Oct. 28, 1802, Elizabeth Hoxsie, Charlestown.
III. Job.[7]
IV. Alvin.[7]
V. Azael.[7]
VI. Dennis.[7]

76. WILLIAM[6] GREENE (*Capt. John*[5], *Josiah*[4], *John*[3], *Benjamin*[2], *John*[1],) b. in Rhode Island, removed to Grafton, Rensselaer County, N. Y., and was a farmer there; m. (1) Rebecca Saunders; (2) Nancy Wright. Children by (1):

I. Benjamin.[7]
II. William.[7]
III. Abigail.[7]

Children by (2):

IV. John W.[7]
88. V. Hon. Sanford Moon,[7] b. May 30, 1807.*
VI. Azabel.[7]
VII. Job;[7] and possibly others.

77. NATHAN[6] GREENE (*Capt. John*[5], *Josiah*[4], *John*[3], *Benjamin*[2], *John*[1]), b. November 9, 1777, at Stonington, Conn.; m. (1) December 25, 1803, Clarissa Strong, b. February 11, 1780, dau. of Dea. Daniel Strong, of Lebanon, Conn., and wife Desire (Bartlett). She died November 21, 1806. He m. (2) June 4, 1807, Julia Strong, sister of his first wife; she died October 17, 1869, at Tecumseh, Michigan. He was

* Abigail (Moon) Greene, his grandmother, had a brother Sanford, a resident of Exeter, R. I., in 1772.

a farmer at Columbia, Conn., from 1803 to 1814, when he removed to Northfield, Vt., and in October, 1836, he again removed to Clinton, Lenawee County, Michigan, where he died April 1, 1856. Children by (1):

89. I. NATHAN STRONG,[7] b. Mar. 31, 1805.
II. ———, dau., b. and d. Sept. 10, 1806

Children by (2):

III. JOHN BARTLETT,[7] b. Feb. 26, 1808; d. Sept. 14, 1850, at Clinton, Mich., farmer; unmarried.
90. IV. SHUBAEL ROWLAND,[7] b. Feb. 5, 1810, m. Polly S. Skinner.
V. MARY ANN,[7] b. Apr. 8, 1812, at Hebron, Conn.; m. Sept. 8, 1859, as second wife, Robert Dodd Weeks, son of Rev. Dr. Wiliiam Strong, b. Apr. 4, 1819, in Clinton, N.Y., employed by Mut. Ben. Life Ins. Co., at Newark, N. J. No children.
91. VI. GEORGE SAUNDERS,[7] b. Oct. 11, 1814; m. Irene E. Frost.
92. VII. DANIEL BUSHNELL,[7] b. Aug. 17, 1817; m. Almira L. Mills.
VIII. JULIA,[7] b. May 12, 1820; d. July 12, 1823.
IX. JAMES DEAN,[7] b. Apr. 7, 1823; d. Aug. 10, 1823.
X. JULIA E.,[7] b. July 14, 1824, at Northfield, Vt., m. June 23, 1842, Lebbeus Drew, b. June 2, 1819, in New Lots, L. I., s. John; he was a hardware merchant in Tecumseh, Mich., where he d. June 2, 1874; she d. July 30, 1875; no children.
XI. SARAH ELIZABETH,[7] b. Oct. 12. 1827; d. Aug. 22, 1829.

78. OLIVER DAVIS[6] GREENE (*Capt. John*[5], *Josiah*[4], *John*[3], *Benjamin*[2], *John*[1]), b. January, 1781, in Hopkinton, R. I.; m. February, 1807, in Columbia, Conn., Phebe Loomis, b. February 22, 1785, in Columbia, Conn., and d. July 28, 1853, in Portsmouth, R. I., dau. of Benoni Loomis and Grace[5] Parsons (Joseph[4], Christopher[3], Benjamin[2], Benjamin[1] Parsons). He lived many years in Portsmouth, R. I., where he died January 8, 1847. Children:

I. GRACIA ADELINE,[7] b. Mar. 23, 1808, in Columbia, Conn.; resides in Portsmouth, R. I.
II. ———, d. in infancy.
III. ———, d. in infancy.

IV. Chester Bliss,[7] b. m. 29, 1815; d. Oct. 22, 1823.
V. Emily Mortimer,[7] b. Mar. 30, 1817, in Portsmouth; m. Nov. 8, 1847, Robert Hicks, b. Mar 1, 1820, s. Robert and Mary (Gifford) Hicks; resides in Portsmouth. Children:
i. Emma Frances,[8] b. Sept. 27, 1848.
ii. Oliver Greene,[8] b. July 15, 1850.
iii. Grace Parsons,[8] b. June 16, 1853.
iv. George Robert,[8] b. Dec. 17, 1857.
93. VI. Albert Collins,[7] b. Sept. 22, 1819; m. (1) Sarah T. Thomas; (2) Margaret M. Standish.
94. VII. Oliver Ellsworth,[7] b. May 6, 1821; m. Anna B. Cooke.
VIII. Sophia Loomis,[7] b. May 12, 1823; resides at Portsmouth, R. I.
IX. Chester Bliss,[7] b. Dec. 15, 1825; d. June 15, 1830, at Portsmouth.
X. Lucinda Bliss,[7] b. Oct. 25, 1828; d. Feb. 7, 1850, at Portsmouth.

79. ROWLAND THURSTON[6] GREENE (*Capt. John*[5] *Josiah*[4], *John*[3], *Benjamin*[2], *John*[1]), b. October 20, 1786, in Hopkinton, R. I.; m. ——— Sheffield (?); d. April 17, 1862, in 76th year, at Dakota, Wis. Children:

I. Joseph T. C.,[7] b. Dec. 29, 1813; living in Minn.
II. Abby Teft,[7] b. July 7, 1815; d.
III. Martha Wells,[7] b. Apr. 23, 1817; d.
IV. Nathan Maxson.[7]
V. Sarah P.,[7] b. 1823; living in Minn.
VI. John S.,[7] b. Dec., 1825; living in Berlin, Wis.
VII. Stillman Rowland,[7] b. March 5, 1827; d. May 5, 1862, at Berlin, Wis.
VIII. Mercy J.,[7] b. Dec., 1829; living in Minn.
IX. George D.,[7] b. Dec. 10, 1833; d. May 10, 1862, at Berlin, Wis.

80. GEORGE SAUNDERS[6] GREENE (*Capt. John*[5], *Josiah*[4], *John*[3], *Benjamin*[2], *John*[1]), b. September 15, 1788, in Hopkinton, R. I.; married and lived at Scott, Cortland County, N. Y.; died in 1875, aged 87. Children:

I. Harriet Newell,[7] b. Feb. 11, 1822, in De Ruyter, N. Y.; m. Apr. 4, 1848, Henry Bradford Burr, and lived at Homer, Cortland Co., N. Y., where she died, Mar. 13, 1874, aged 52. Children:

i. Mary Amelia Burr,[8] b. Feb. 10, 1849; m. Mar. 29, 1875, Charles A. Leavens, and lives at Bay City, Mich.
ii. George Andrew Burr,[8] b. Sept. 13, 1850; m. Kate M. Sayer, Albany, N. Y.
iii. Francis Henry Burr,[8] b. Apr. 10, 1852, Chicago, Ill.
iv. William Oliver Burr,[8] b. May 31, 1853, Brooklyn, N. Y.
v. Edward Harvey Burr,[8] b. Apr. 26, 1855, Brooklyn, N. Y.
vi. Charles Sumner Burr,[8] b. June 17, 1857, Scranton, Penn.
vii. Walter Cecil Burr,[8] b. Sept. 9, 1859, Albany, N. Y.

II. Lora J.,[7] living in Scott, N. Y.
III. Marion,[7] d.
IV. Josephine.[7]
V. Oliver Davis,[7] m. and has five living children; cadet at West Point Mil. Acad., 1851, and still in U. S. Army; made Brevet Brigadier General Apr. 9, 1864, for gallant and meritorious service during operations which resulted in the fall of Richmond and the surrender of Lee.

There were probably other children, and the above, except I., IV. and V., may not be in the right order.

81. ALPHEUS MINER[6] GREENE (*Capt. John*[5], *Josiah*[4], *John*[3], *Benjamin*[2], *John*[1]), b. July 27, 1790; m. December 18, 1813, Abby S. Wells, b. November 12, 1795, who d. March 7, 1873, aged 77; he d. June 15, 1871, in Wisconsin, aged 80. Children:

I. Clarinda W.,[7] b. Apr. 22, 1815; m. Benj. Crabtree; d. in Cal.
II. E—— C.,[7] b. Aug. 24, 1817, in Lebanon Conn.; m. Harriet N. Maxson; a physician, living at Alfred, N. Y.
III. Deidamia D. Wells,[7] b. Oct. 3, 1819, in De Ruyter, N. Y.; m. Barton Edwards; d. at Albion, Wis.
IV. Phebe W.,[7] b. Nov. 5, 1822, in De Ruyter, N. Y.; m. G. W. Briton (?).
V. Lucy W.,[7] b. May 14, 1825; m. E. G. Burton.

VI. Harriet W.,[7] b. Mar. 10, 1828; m. Geo. W. McDougall.
VII. Thompson W.,[7] b. Apr. 7, 1831; d. Mar. 28, 1849.
VIII. Mary B.,[7] b. Jan. 22, 1834; m. (1) Smith; (2) Smith; (3) Amos B. Spaulding; lives at Leonardsville, N. Y.
IX. Laodamia,[7] b. July 10, 1838; m. A. R. Cornell.
X. Adolphus R.,[7] b. Feb. 24, 1840.

82. GEROTHMAN GREENE[7], (*Horace*[6], *Levi*[5], *Elder Timothy*[4], *John*[3], *John*[2], *John*[1]) lives on the farm formerly occupied by his father at Springfield, Mich., and has the following children, all at home and unmarried in 1879:

I. Alice.[8]
II. Willard.[8]
III. Elmer.[8]
IV. Luther.[8]

63. ADDIS EMMET[7] GREENE (*Zephaniah R*[6]., *Levi*[5], *Elder Timothy*[4], *John*[3], *John*[2], *John*[1]), b. Oct. 17, 1827; m. Oct. 1, 1856, Cordelia Adeline Smith, b. at Novi, Mich., Oct., 25, 1833, dau. of Calvin and Eleanor (Durfee) Smith. He is a farmer at Farmington Mich., is much interested in agriculture, and has been one of the Grand Officers of the Michigan State Grange. Children:

I. Calvin Ripley,[8] b. Sept. 8, 1857.
II. Eleanor,[8] b. Sept. 20, 1861.
III. Maude Betsey,[8] b. May 1, 1863.
IV. Myra Wooley,[8] b. Mar. 14, 1869. } twins.
V. Mary Sham,[8] (?) b. Mar. 14, 1869. }

84. Dea. JOSIAH[7] GREENE (*Stafford*[6], *Elisha*[5], *Philip*[4], *John*[3], *Benjamin*[2], *John*[1]), b. in W. G.; m. Feb. 4, 1810, Elizabeth Lewis, dau. of Simeon; d. 1877; will proved Sept. 29, 1877. Children:

I. Varnum,[8] b. Nov. 28, 1810; m. Sally Gorton.
II. Stafford,[8] b. Aug. 11, 1813; m. Amy Lewis; lives at Grass Valley, Cal., having a son Josiah,[9] and two daughters.
III. Almy,[8] b. Jan. 3, 1817; m. Feb. 16, 1837, Benjamin T. Gorton, son of Tillinghast, lives at Escoheag Hill, W. G.; children:

i. Abbie A.,[9] b. 1838; m. W. N. Sweet, Town Clerk, W. G.
ii. Jason T.,[9] b. 1841, Coventry Centre.
iii. Henry C.,[9] b. 1846. Olneyville.

IV. Sabra,[8] b. Mar. 26, 1820; m. Feb. 25, 1844, James M. Hazard, son of Robert, and has son Charles H.[9]

V. Lydia,[8] b. Oct. 24, 1828, m. Albert H. Matteson, Grass Valley, Cal.

VI. Betsey,[8] b. Mar. 12, 1832; m. Apr. 13, 1764, Giles M. Nichols, Cov., has dau. Angeline.[9]

85. SETH B[7]. GREENE (*Stafford*[6], *Elisha*[5], *Philip*[4], *John*[3], *John*[2], *John*[1]), b. July 23, 1798 in W. G.; m. April 20, 1820, Welthan[7] Greene, b. October 8, 1799, dau. Gideon[6] (74); and d. September 25, 1850; will proved October 26, 1850, in W. G. His widow still lives in that town, in the house which has been her home sixty-three years, and has rendered valuable aid to the writer in the preparation of this paper. Children:

95. I. George T.,[8] b. Dec. 14, 1820; m. Dec. 30, 1841, Maria Lewis.

II. Elisha A.,[8] b. Nov. 17, 1822; m. July 19, 1840, Susan H. Tillinghast, and d. Aug. 23, 1844, leaving one son, John B.,[9] m. and living near Slatersville, R. I. The widow m., 1849, Albert Nichols.

96. III. Allen E.,[8] b. Jan. 23, 1825; m., Feb. 11, 1849, Celia M. Carpenter, dau. of John.

IV. Mary C.,[8] b. Dec. 13, 1831; m. July 22, 1864, Christopher Carpenter, of John. They live in E. G. Children.
i. Nettie.[9]
ii. Annie.[9]
iii. Eva.[9]

V. Eunice A.,[8] b. Aug. 4, 1835, m. July 22, 1860, Jesse R. Lillibridge, of Jonathan. They live at E. G., and have,
i. Herbert,[9] m.
ii. Edwin,[9] m.
iii. Jesse Byron,[9] M. D.
iv. Nellie,[9] dead.
v. Mary.[9]

86. ELDER CALEB[7] GREENE (*Gideon*[6], *Benjamin*[5], *John*[3], *Benjamin*[2], *John*[1]), b. August 13, 1803, in W. G.; m.

(1) June 15, 1830, Lucetta Nichols, daughter of Ambrose; (2) Hannah Nichols; both of whom are dead, leaving no children; he has for many years been a respected clergyman of the Free Baptist denomination in West Greenwich R. I.

87. STEPHEN[7] GREENE (*Allen*[6], *John*[5], *Thomas*[4], *John*[3], *Benjamin*[2], *John*[1]), b. June, 1790, and d. August 4, 1845, near Shannock Mills, R. I. Child:

97. I. DEA. ALVIN,[8] b. Dec. 12, 1820; m. Maria Arnold.

88. HON. SANFORD MOON[7] GREENE (*William*[6], *John*[5], *Josiah*[4], *John*[3], *Benjamin*[2], *John*[1] (is one of the oldest and most prominent lawyers of Michigan. Tuttle's History of Michigan contains a portrait of him and a brief sketch of his life. He was born in Grafton, N. Y., May 30, 1807. At the age of 16 he purchased his time of his father, at 19 became a teacher, and at 22 began the study of law, meanwhile supporting himself by his labor. Admitted to the bar in 1834, he practiced his profession at Brownville and Rochester, N. Y., till 1837, when he removed to Michigan and assisted in founding the now flourishing city of Owosso. He lived there six years, holding, besides several minor positions, that of prosecuting attorney of Shiawasse Co. In 1842–4 he was a State Senator and Chairman of the Judiciary Committee. In 1844, he was appointed to revise the Statutes of the State. His revision, adopted 1847, has not been materially changed. He was re-elected to the Senate in 1848. From 1848 to 1858 he was one of the Supreme Court judges, and two years of this time Chief Justice, and from 1858 to 1867 Circuit Judge at Pontiac. In the latter year he resigned and removed to Bay City, where, in 1872, he was appointed Circuit Judge, which position he still holds. In 1860, he prepared and published a work on the practice of the Circuit Courts, which was eagerly sought for. He also published a "Treatise on Townships, and the Power and Duties of Township Officers," which the Michigan Legislature of 1881

adopted, and of which they ordered the purchase of 10,000 copies for distribution to all important township officers in the State. He has been married and has children.

89. NATHAN STRONG[7] GREENE (*Nathan*[6], *Capt. John*[5], *Josiah*[4], *John*[3], *Benjamin*[2], *John*[1]), b. March 31, 1805, in Conn.; m. May 5, 1833, Sophia Worthington, b. April 8, 1805, dau. of Daniel and Polly Fisk, of Williamstown, Vt.; a farmer at Northfield Vt., and after 1836 at Clinton, Mich. Children:

I. Mary Sophia,[8] b. May 29, 1836, in Northfield, Vt.; m. Apr. 20, 1856; George M. Pomeroy, b. Dec., 3, 1828, son of Quartus W. and Minerva (Champney). He was a farmer at Clinton, Mich., where he d. May 16, 1876. Children:
  i. Lebbeus D. Pomeroy,[9] b. June 2, 1850.
  ii. Carrie S. Pomeroy,[9] b. Feb. 7, 1861; d. Aug. 20, 1864.
  iii. Charles L. Pomeroy,[9] b. Feb. 11, 1863; d. Aug. 22, 1864.
  iv. Julia E. Pomeroy,[9] b. Feb. 6, 1866.

98. II. George Worthington,[8] b. Mar. 14, 1838; m. Mary Townson.

III. Charles Milford,[8] b. Mar. 14, 1838; unm.; farmer at Clinton, Mich.

90. SHUBAEL ROWLAND[7] GREENE (*Nathan*[1], *Capt. John*[5], *Josiah*[4], *John*[3], *Benjamin*[2], *John*[1]), b. February 5, 1810, in Columbia Conn.; m. April 24, 1836, Polly Safford Skinner, dau. of Harvey and Hannah (Searle), of Royalston, Vt. He resides at Lansing, Mich., one of the oldest settlers, having located there when the site of the city was a dense forest. He was formerly an architect and builder, but more recently a Justice of the Peace, which office he resigned a few years since on account of failing health. He is a deacon of the Presbyterian Church, and is always spoken of as "Deacon Greene." His children were all born in Clinton, Mich. Children:

I. Sarah Elizabeth,[8] b. Feb. 19, 1837; m. ——— Everett, has children; resides near Lansing on a farm.

II. William Mason,[8] b. Oct. 16, 1839; entered Union army, Aug. 9, 1862, as a private in Co. A., 20th Mich. Inf., promoted to 2nd Sergt., 1st Sergt., and 2nd Lieutenant; killed at Horse Shoe Bottoms, Ky., near Cumberland River, May 10, 1863, by a company of Morgan's cavalry. He went to the field of battle from an all animating sense of duty.

III. Julia Drew,[8] b. Jan. 29, 1842; unm.; lives with her parents in Lansing, Mich.

IV. Daniel, Strong,[8] b. Sept. 9, 1847; d. May 1 1853.

91. GEORGE SAUNDERS[7] GREENE (*Nathan*[6], *Capt. John*[5], *Josiah*[4], *John*[3], *Benjamin*[2], *John*[1]), b. October 11, 1814, in Northfield Vt.; m. May 30, 1836, Irene Elizabeth Frost, b. October 10, 1815, in Richmond, N. Y., dau. of William and Irene (Lathrop). He was an architect and builder in Des Moines, Iowa, where he died December 10, 1859, and where his widow was living in 1870. Children:

I. Mary Elizabeth,[8] b. Apr. 20, 1837; m. May 5, 1855, Sergt. Edwin Wesley Barnum, b. Apr. 23, 1835, s. of Nelson and Natie (Curtin), of Sault St. Marie, Mich. He was a law student when the war broke out, enlisted in Co. E., 4th Inf., was made Sergt., and was killed Mar. 7, 1862, at Pea Ridge, while fighting several yards in front of his line. Children:

i. George Nelson Barnum,[9] b. Nov. 26, 1856.
ii. Lonella Eliza Barnum,[9] b. July 2, 1858.
iii. Estella Elizabeth Barnum,[9] b. July 2, 1858.
iv. Edwin Bradley Barnum,[9] b. Mar. 27, 1861.

II. William Bradley,[8] b. Feb. 10, 1840; enlisted May 1861, in Co. D., 2nd Iowa Inf., was discharged for heart disease, Dec. 19, 1861; re-enlisted July 14, 1862, in Co. I. 18th Iowa Inf., and was killed in a guerilla skirmish at Newtonia, Miss., Oct. 7, 1862.

III. George Wesley,[8] b. Oct. 15, 1841; enlisted in Co. D., 2nd Iowa Inf., May, 1861, was in all the battles of his regiment, but at Pittsburg Landing received a rupture which has made him an invalid for life.

IV. Charles Wilbur,[8] b. June 1, 1843; enlisted July 4, 1861, in Co. E., 4th Iowa Inf., was wounded at

Pea Ridge, and took part in twenty battles, having served under Gen'ls Curtis, Steele, Grant, Hooker and Thomas. He was a bookbinder at Des Moines, Iowa, in 1870.

V. Ann Eliza,[8] b. July 26, 1845.
VI. Arabella Irene,[8] b. July 24, 1847.
VII. James Dean,[8] b. July 31, 1850.

92. DANIEL BUSHNELL[7], GREENE (*Nathan*[6], *Capt. John*[5], *Josiah*[4], *John*[3], *Benjamin*[2], *John*[1]), b. August, 17, 1817, at Northfield, Vt.; m. April 21, 1845, at Tecumseh, Mich., Alvira Loomis Mills, b. Sept. 1, 1822, at Mt. Morris, N. Y., dau. of Philo and Mary (Greene). He is a lawyer at Ypsilanti, Mich., and has been postmaster there. Children:

99. I. Arthur Mills,[8] b. Aug. 11, 1850; m. Emma E. Benham.
II. Wilbur Drew,[8] b. Aug. 9, 1854.
III. Edward Halmer,[8] b. Dec. 2, 1857.

93. ALBERT COLLINS[7] GREENE (*Oliver D*[6], *John*[5], *Josiah*[4], *John*[3], *Benjamin*[2], *John*[1]), b. September 22, 1819, at Portsmouth, R. I.; m. (1) there April 14, 1841, Sarah Theresa Thomas, b. May 16, 1826, dau. of Stephen and Henrietta (Sherman), who d. May 8, 1848, at Providence, R. I.; m. (2) at Cumberland, Md., Margaret Maria[8] Standish, dau. of Col. Matthew Miles[7] Standish, of Plattsburg, N. Y., (Zachariah[6], Zachariah[5], Zachariah[4], Ebenezer[3], Alexander[2], Captain Miles[1] Standish, of Plymouth) and his wife, Catherine Phœbe (Miller). She d. Feb. 18, 1853, at Frostburg, Md. He served one term in the Maryland Senate, and in 1864 sat in the Constitutional Convention of that State which emancipated her slaves. He was a delegate at large to the convention which nominated Lincoln for the Presidency. Numerous other political honors were tendered him, but he declined all save a county office which he filled for six years consecutively. He resided at Portsmouth, R. I., and after 1850 at the Borden Mines, Frostburg, Md., where he d. Feb. 15, 1882. Children:

I. William Albert,[9] b. Dec. 26, 1842, at Portsmouth, R. I.; d. there July 28, 1861, of consumption, being then a member of the Sophomore Class, Brown University.

II. Charles Arthur,[2] b. Mar. 8, 1845, at Providence, R. I.; m., Oct. 29, 1873, Margaret Maria Bromley, b. June 30, 1842, at Plattsburg, N. Y., dau. of Isaac W. R. and Mary (Standish) Bromley, and grand-dau. of Col. Matthew Miles[7] Standish. He resides at the Borden Mines, Frostburg, Md.

94. OLIVER ELLSWORTH[7] GREENE (*Oliver D.*[6], *John*[5], *Josiah*[4], *John*[3], *Benjamin*[2], *John*[1]), b. May 6, 1821, at Portsmouth, R. I.; m. 1840, Anna B. Cooke, dau. of John B. Cooke. He is Chief Engineer of the Fire Department, Providence, R. I. Children:

I. Isabella.[8]
II. George Loomis.[8]
III. Chester Bliss.[8]

95. GEORGE T[8] (*Seth B*[7], *Stafford*[6], *Elisha*[5], *Philip*[4], *John*[3], *John*[2], *John*[1]), b. December 14, 1820, in W. G.; m. December 30, 1841, Maria Lewis, dau. of Roger, b. December 28, 1822. They live in Potowomut Neck, R. I. Children:

I. Ann,[9] b. Nov. 29, 1842, in W. G.; m. John S. Allen, son of Dea. George, who d. Mar., 1875. The widow lives near Potowomut Village, with children:
  i. Lulu M.[10]
  ii. Annie H.[10]
  iii. Grace E.[10]
  iv. Milton G.[10]
  v. John S.[10]

II. Elisha A.,[9] b. Jan. 27, 1845, in W. G.; m., Dec. 14, 1870, Louisa G. Congdon, dau. of William. They live at Davisville, R. I., and have one dau. Mary Louise,[10] b. Aug. 31, 1873.

96. ALLEN E[8] (*Seth B*[7], *Stafford*[6], *Elisha*[5], *Philip*[4], *John*[3], *John*[2], *John*[1]), b. January 23, 1825, in W. G.; m. February 11, 1849, Celia M. Carpenter, dau. of John, and lives on the homestead in W. G. Children:

I. Charles,[9] living in W. G.
II. Roxanna,[9] m. John Sheldon, W. G.
III. Nellie,[9] d. young.

97. DEA. ALVIN[8] GREENE (*Stephen*[7], *Allen*[6], *John*[5], *Thomas*[4], *John*[3], *Benjamin*[2], *John*[1]), b. December 12, 1820, near Shannock Mills, R. I.; m. May 2, 1842, Maria Arnold, b. February 11, 1820. He is a respected deacon of the First Baptist Church, Westerly, R. I. Children:

I. Rev. Benjamin A.,[9] b. Nov. 6. 1845, a graduate of Brown Univ. and Newton Theological Sem., pastor of Washington St. Baptist Church, Lynn, Mass.; m., June 15, 1875, Ella Fairbrother of Providence, R. I., dau. of Phineas. Children:
  i. Ruth M.[10] b. Feb. 27, 1877.
  ii. Marion F.,[10] b. July 9, 1880.
II. Susan,[9] b. Feb. 2, 1848; d. June 30, 1850.
III. Stephen,[9] b. Sept. 27, 1851; m. Dec. 15, 1874, Natalia L. D. Schubarth, of Providence. Children;
  i. Edwin F.,[10] b. Feb. 9, 1879.
  ii. Stephen H.,[10] b. Apr. 27, 1880.
IV. Albert,[9] b. Apr. 24, 1853.
V. Alvin,[9] b. June 16, 1854; m., Apr. 2, 1878, Maggie Martin.
VI. Ray W.,[9] b. July 29, 1857; a recent graduate of Brown University.
VII. Emma,[9] b. Aug. 20, 1861; d. Oct. 2, 1862.

98. GEORGE WORTHINGTON[8] GREENE (*Nathan S*[7], *Nathan*[6], *Capt. John*[5], *Josiah*[4], *John*[3], *Benjamin*[2], *John*[1]), b. March 14, 1838, in Clinton, Mich.; m. October 25, 1860, Mary Townson, b. December 10, 1837, dau. Joseph and Rebecca (White), of Brooklyn, Mich. He is a machinist at Brooklyn, Mich. Children:

I. George Edward,[9] b. June 15, 1862.
II. Charles Townson,[9] b. Oct. 1, 1867.

99. ARTHUR MILLS[8] GREENE (*Daniel B*[7], *Nathan*[6], *Capt. John*[5], *Josiah*[4], *John*[3], *Benjamin*[2], *John*[1]), b. August 11, 1850, in Ypsilanti, Mich.; m. May 14, 1873, in that city, Emma Eliza Benham, b. November 12, 1849, in Ann Arbor,

Mich., dau. of Milo and Nancy (Coe). He is a music teacher and at last account was living in Jackson, Mich. Children:

I. Florence Almira,[9] b. Mar. 29, 1874, at Ypsilanti, Mich.
II. Harriet Cornelia,[9] b. Jan. 23, 1878, at Lansing, Mich.

[The End.]

THE RECORD OF OLD SMITHFIELD FROM 1730 TO 1850.

From Records in Town Clerk's Office, Lincoln.

CONTRIBUTED BY THE EDITOR.

MARRIAGES.

A.

Abala, Constantine, of Ignatus, and Mary Evuele, of Matthew; m. by Rev. Caleb Blood, Jan. 21, 1844.
Abort Mary, and Nathaniel M. Ingalls, Mar. 2, 1851.
Adams, James M., of Elijah, and Mary Ann Paine, of Ransom, of Gloucester, R. I.; m. by Rev. T. A. Taylor. Oct. 21, 1844.
" Sarah L., and James N. Woodart, Aug, 17, 1848.
Albee Eleazer, and Mercy Shippee; m. by Wm. Jenckes, J. P., Nov. 8, 1743.
" Joseph, and Ruth Darling; m. by William Arnold, justice, Nov, 8, 1744.
" Eleazer, and Mercy Shippee, Mar. 3, 1745–6.
" Ebenezer, and Esther Fish; m. by Wm. Arnold, justice, Feb. 28, 1750.
" Lydia, and Aaron Ballou. Mar. 5, 1773.
" Abbie, and Henry A. Ellis, May 26, 1849.
Aldrich Abigail, and John Smith, Aug. 22, 1723.

Aldrich Mary, and Izrael Wilkinson, Ap. 6, 1732.
" Daniel, and Mehitable Mann, both of Providence, July 6, 1733.
" Susanna, and Benjamin Ballard, Mar. 25, 1734.
" Solomon, and Martha Jillson; m. by Valentine Whiteman. justice, Ap. 30, 1734.
" Jane, and Richard Steere, Ap. 27, 1735.
" Mary, and Daniel Smith, Aug. 3, 1735.
" George, and Mary Meriam; m. by Wm. Arnold; justice, Aug. 7, 1735.
" Sarah, and John Bartlett, Oct. 15, 1738.
" Peter, and Miriam Ray; m. by David Comstock, justice, Nov. 20, 1738.
" Sarah, and John Bartlett, Mar. 3, 1739.
" Abigail, and Simeon Keith, June 26, 1740.
" Samuel, of Peter, and Priscilla Paine; m. by Thomas Styles, justice, Aug. 21, 1740.
" Margaret, and Edward Thompson, July 2, 1741.
" Abel, and Urania Sprague; m. by David Comstock, justice, Nov. 3, 1741.
" Jonathan, and Patience Gaskill, both of Mendon, Mass.; m. by David Comstock, justice, Mar. 17, 1742.
" Sarah, and James Cargill, Feb. 23, 1743–4.
" Abigail, and Joseph Bartlett, Nov. 7, 1744.
" Reuben, and Ruth Verry; m. by Thomas Sayles, justice, Nov. 22, 1744.
" Levi, and Abigail Hunt; m. by Wm. Arnold justice, Feb. 27, 1745–6.
" Robert, and Patience Mann; m. by Wm. Arnold, justice, Sept. 7, 1746.
" Abner, and Elizabeth Cook; m. by Wm. Arnold, justice, Dec. 10, 1747.
" Caleb, and Mary Arnold, Jan. 1, 1747–8
" Caleb, and Mary Aldrich; m. by Wm. Arnold, justice, Jan. 1, 1747–8.

679166

Aldrich Mary, and Caleb Aldrich; Jan. 1, 1747-8.
" Daniel, and Ruth Clarke; m. by Thomas Lapham, justice, Nov., 1750
" Ruth, and Ezekial Mowry, May 12, 1751.
" Solomon, of Cumberland, R. I., and Sarah Whipple, of Smithfield, m. by Thomas Lapham, justice, Oct. 20, 1751.
" Rachel, and David, Flynn, Mar. 22, 1752.
" Daniel, and Anne Steere; m. by Thomas Steere, justice, Nov. 9, 1752.
" Ruth, and Stephen Keith, Feb. 25, 1753.
" Mary, and Thomas Steere, Dec. 26. 1754.
" Moses, of Mendon, Mass., and Mercy Gillis, of Smithfield; m. by Thomas Lapham, justice, Feb. 16, 1758.
" Job, and Abigall Smith; m. by Daniel Mowry, justice, Dec. 26, 1759.
" Amie, and Elisha Steere, July 10, 1760.
" Samuel, of Peter, and Sarah Paine, widdow; m. by Daniel Mowry, justice, Oct. 5, 1760.
" George, and Anne Bucklin; m. by Stephen Sly, justice, Aug. 27, 1761.
" Jethro, and Mary Mann; m. by Jabez Harris, justice, June 14, 1762.
" Hannah, and Jonathan Miller, Dec. 9, 1762.
" Hannah, and Levi Blackmore, May 6, 1763.
" Rachel, and William Comstock, Feb. 21, 1765.
" Susanna, and Izrael Mowry, Ap. 28, 1768.
" Stephen, and Keziah King; m. by Daniel Mowry, justice, May 27, 1769.
" Mark, of George, of Mendon, Mass., and Hannah Smith, of Joseph, of Smithfield, m. by Daniel Mowry, Jr., justice, Sept. 27, 1770.
" Hannah, and Samuel White, Dec. 23, 1770.
" Jean, and Gideon Cook, Mar. 28, 1771.
" Thomas, of Caleb, and Joanna Arnold of Stephen m. by William Arnold, justice, May 9, 1771.

Aldrich Simeon of Solomon, late of Cumberland, and Mary Mathewson, of Othniel, of Smithfield ; m. by Daniel Mowry, Jr., justice, June 21, 1772.

" Anne, and Samuel Aldrich, Nov. 12, 1772.

" Samuel 3d, of Samuel, and Anne Aldrich, of John, dec.; m. by Stephen Arnold, justice, Nov. 12, 1722.

" Alice, and Daniel Mowry, Mar. 7, 1773.

" Izrael, of Samuel, and Ann Mann of Oliver; m. by Caleb Aldrich, justice, Mar. 25, 1773.

" Deborah, and Ishmael Sayles, Oct. 7, 1773.

" Eunice, and Eleazer Mowry, Nov. 7, 1773.

" Peter, of Samuel, and Amie Mowry, of Joseph; m. by Rev. Eleazer, Angell, May 15, 1774.

" David, of Samuel, and Robe Arnold, of Jacob ; m. by Stephen Arnold, justice, Nov. 30, 1775.

" William, of Caleb, and Prusha Paine, of Arnold; m. by Stephen Arnold, justice, Ap. 18, 1776.

" Naaman, of Caleb, and Mercy Arnold, of Stephen ; m. by John Sayles, justice, June 6, 1776.

" Benjamin, of Samuel, of Smithfield; and Patience King, of Scituate; m. by Elder Ezekiel Angell, June 20, 1778.

" Mary, and Eleazer Arnold, Ap. 27, 1780.

" Augustus of Caleb, and Bathsheba Arnold, of Stephen; m. by Jonathan Comstock, justice, June 28, 1781.

" Stephen, and Jerusha Rartlett; m. by Edward Mitchell, justice, Sept. 29, 1782.

" Elizabeth, and John Appleby, Jan. 2, 1783.

" Nathan, of Reuben, and Phebe Applebee, of James, m, by Edward Mitchell, justice, Oct. 16, 1785.

" Levi, of Smithfield, son of Reuben, and Penelope Darling, of Bellingham, dau. of John; m. by Rev. Edward Mitchell, Nov. 13, 1786.

" Prudence, and Joseph Balcome, Feb. 7, 1788.

Aldrich Gardiner, of Silvanus, dec., and Anne Colwell, of Charles, of Gloucester; m. at Gloucester by Rev. Edward Mitchell, Mar. 22, 1789.

" Caleb, Jr., son of Caleb, and Alpha Bartlett, of Elisha; m. by Stephen Arnold, justice, April 30, 1789.

" Moses, of Caleb, and Philadelphia Williams, of Philadelphia; m. by John Sayles, justice, Nov. 4, 1790.

" Anna, and Arnold Paine, Jr., April 30, 1795.

" Arnold, of Caleb, and Dollie Long; m. by Joel Aldrich, justice, Jan. 7, 1796.

" Mary, and Amos Lapham, Nov. 25, 1798.

" Elizabeth, and Solomon Aldrich, Feb. 14, 1799.

" Solomon, of Job, and Elizabeth Aldrich, of Samuel; m. by Benjamin Sheldon, justice, Feb. 14, 1799.

" Merey, and Luke Sheldon, Oct 24, 1799.

" Joanna, and Enoch Comstock, Dec. 25, 1800.

" Thomas, of Moses, and Hannah Arnold, of Gideon; m. by Thomas Mann, justice, Nov. 15, 1801.

" Reuben, of Reuben, dec., and Lucinda Hall, of William, Gaskin, late of Cumberland, dec.; m. by Elisha Olney, justice, May 6, 1802.

" Sarah, and Henry Inman, Jan. 2, 1803.

" George, of Thomas, and Sophie Mann, of Joseph; m. by Elisha Arnold, justice, Oct. 6, 1803.

" Amasa, of Levi, and Urania Mowry of Jonathan; m. by Thomas Mann, justice, Dec. 1, 1803.

" Isaac, of John, and Mary Jones, of Timothy; m. by Daniel Winsor, justice, Nov. 2, 1806.

" George, of Cumberland, son of William, and Polly Sayles, of Smithfield, dau. of Smith; m. by Samuel Mann, justice, Ap. 30, 1807.

" James, of Smithfield, son of Nathan, and Hannah Comstock, of Henry: m. by Richard Steere, justice, Sept. 25, 1808.

" Caleb, Jr., of Caleb, and Rachel Arnold, of Stephen; m. by Richard Steere, justice, April 2, 1809.

Aldrich Sayles, of Nathan, and Alpha Peets, of James; m. by Samuel Mann, justice, June 3, 1810.
" Lydia, and Olney Patt, Sept. 9. 1810.
" Mrs. Anna, and Nathaniel Sayles, Jan 26, 1812.
" Joel, Jr., son of William, and Lucy Mowry, of Jonathan 3d; m. by Elisha Olney, justice, Dec. 13, 1812.
" Alpha, and Levi Mowry, June 12, 1814.
" Amie, and Stephen Wood, June 30, 1814.
" Apema, and Nathan Castle, Nov. 28, 1816.
" Arnold, Jr., son of Augustus, and Cyrena Paine, of of Cyrus; m. by Elijah, Arnold, justice, Dec. 19, 1816.
" Diana, and Arnold Steere, Mar. 30, 1817.
" Asahel, of Augustus, and Freelove Farnum, of Noah; m. by Elijah Arnold, justice, April 10, 1817.
" Lewis, of Naham, and Diana McIntire; m. by Samuel Mann, justice, Jan. 21, 1821.
" Winsor, of Simon, and Anna Clark, of Samuel; m. by Thomas Mann, justice, Dec. 29, 1822.
" Ruth E., and George C. Ballou, May 24, 1825.
" Burrill, of Smithfield, son of Reuben dec., and Maranda Ballou; m by Thomas Mann, justice, June 5, 1825.
" Nathan, of Smithfield, and Amie Arnold, of Thompson, Conn.; m. at Thompson by Rev. Daniel Don, April 6, 1826.
" Joanna, and Edward Hotchkiss, Mar. 4, 1827.
" Olney, and Catharine Mann; m. by Henry S. Mansfield, justice, Sept. 25, 1828.
" Adeline, and Levi Randall, May 1, 1831.
" Abigail Scott, and Mason Harris, July 4, 1833.
" Prusia P., and Joseph O. Brown, Aug. 12, 1834.
" Mark, and Sarah Nichols; m. by Rev. Leonard Wakefield, Dec. 25, 1834.
" Robert, and Martha Remington; m. by Rev. Leonard Wakefield, May 5, 1836.

Aldrich David W., and Abbie D. Comstock; m. by Rev. Henry Waterman, Oct. 13, 1836.
" Diana, and Smith R. Mowry. June 11, 1837.
" Patience, and William Mowry, Jr., May 29, 1838.
" Desire B., and Marvin Carey, May 11, 1840.
" Abigail A., and Stewart Mowry, Aug. 9, 1840.
" Polly, and Orin Hutchinson, Oct. 11, 1840.
" Olive Ann, and Ethan F. Place, Nov. 15, 1840.
" Robert H., and Mary S. Standish; m. by Rev. T. A. Taylor, Mar. 5, 1843.
" Hamilton P., and Asabiah Handy; m. by Rev. Junia S. Mowry, July 8, 1844.
" Mary A., and James Follett, April 16, 1845.
" Orace C., and Joanna B. Hilden, m. by Rev. Asel D. Cole, Mar. 9, 1845.
" Elijah Arnold, of Lewis, and Sarah Bolster, of Rufus; m. by Rev. Reuben Allen, Oct. 30, 1845.
" Alpha B., and Robert P. Williams, Feb. 1, 1846.
" Mercy Ann, and Emer Smith, Oct. 19, 1847.
" Laura F., and Reuel P. Smith, May 15, 1850.
Alger, Elizabeth, and Joshua Alger, June 24, 1821.
" Joshua, of Smithfield, and Elizabeth Alger, of Burrillville; m. by Samuel Mann, justice, June, 24. 1821.
" Paulina, and Stephen Collins, Jan. 13, 1833.
Allen, Daniel, and Sarah Sprague; m. by William Jenckes, justice, Aug. 11, ——, recorded Nov. 3, 1745–6.
" Barberry, and William Harris, Oct. 24, 1789.
" Cynthia, and Luke Phillips, May 28, 1809.
" Sarah, and Elijah Arnold, March 4, 1819.
" Richard M., of Pawtucket, Mass., and Sally M. Reynolds, of Smithfield; m. by Henry S. Scott, justice, Dec. 2, 1832.
" James N., of Newport, and Sarah A. Mooney, of Smithfield; m. by Rev. Reuben Allen, Sept. 30, 1839.

Allen Joseph Colwell, and Harriet Celinda Hatch; m. by Isaac Taber, justice, Jan. 12, 1841.

" William H., of Sabin, and Desdemona Pearce, of Daniel; m. by Rev. Charles Hyde, Nov. 7, 1847.

" Alfred, and Susan M. Freeman; m. by Rev. Charles Willitt, May 3, 1848.

Almy, Christopher, of Portsmouth, son of Holder, and Lydia Hill, of Samuel, of Smithfield; m. by Joel Aldrich, justice, Oct. 9, 1794.

" Benjamin, and Rachel Blake; m. by Rev. Pliney Bett, Sept. 30, 1813.

" Alice L., and William Barker, Jan. 30, 1817.

" Benjamin, of Job, of Newport, and Abigail Eddy, of Elkanah, of Scituate; m. by Caleb Farnum, justice, Sept. 18, 1817.

" Joseph, and Susan Herd; m. by Arnold Spear, justice, Mar. 29, 1821.

Alverson, David, and Rebecca Sherlock; m. by Thomas Lapham, justice, Nov. 4, 1754.

" David, of Providence, and Elizabeth Sherman, of Smithfield; m. by Stephen Sly, justice, April 20, 1758.

" Ariah, and Marcy Sayles; m. by Daniel Mowry, Jr., justice, April 16, 1761.

" Abigail, and Stukely Sayles; March 5, 1780.

" Mercy, and Henry Darling, Feb. 25, 1807.

Alexander, Ellen Charlotte, and Daniel Haynes, Feb. 6, 1848.

" John, of Whipple, and Mary Ann Lapham, of Isaac, of North Providence; m. by Howard M. King, justice; Aug. 27, 1848.

Ames, Proctor, of Jacob, dec., of Mount Holly, Vt., and Mehitable Harris, of Daniel; m. by Rev. Junia S. Mowry, March 8, 1846.

Ammidown, Ruth C., and Whipple B. Mowry, Sept. 13, 1832.

" Sarah Ann, and Alpheus T. Younge, Dec. 31, 1849.

Anderson, Thomas, of Smithfield, son of James, of New Jersey, and Patience Lockwood, resident of Smithfield, dau. of Adam, of Warwick, R. I.; m. by Ichabod Comstock, justice, Aug. 4, 1774.

Andrews, Hannah L., and Albert G. Wilbur, March 18, 1839.

" Abigail Maria, and Albert Todd, July 30, 1839.

" Sarah, and William G. Barnes, Nov. 23, 1840.

" Orin W., and Rosellona M. Day; m. by Rev. Reuben Allen, Feb. 25, 1841.

" Alvira, and Joseph C. Pearce, July 2, 1843.

" Laura, and Willard Colwell, June 12, 1345.

Angel, Mary, and Thomas Broadway, April 27, 1735.

" Ruth, and John Wilkinson, Jr., Nov. 12, 1743.

" Wait, and Matthew Sweet, Dec. 16, 1744.

" Zerviah, and Anonius Mowry, March 2 or 7, 1745.

" Ezekiel, and Ruth Sprague; m. by Ebenezer Jenckes, justice, July 29, 1745.

" Ezekiel, of Stephen, and Phebe Brown; m. by Thomas Steere, justice, Jan. 3, 1750.

" Stephen, Jr., and Hadassah Sprague; m. by Thomas Steere, justice, Oct. 21, 1750.

" Hudsah, and William Eddy, Aug. 12, 1756.

" Hannah, and Daniel Owen, Aug. 15, 1756.

" Jemima, and Seth Taft, March 20, 1761.

" Eber, and Jerusha Eddy; m. by Jabez Harris, justice, Aug. 26, 1761.

" Abraham, and Mary Hawkins; m. by Jabez Harris, justice, Dec. 13, 1761.

" David, of Ezekiel, and Patience Smith, of Phillip; m. by Elder John Winsor, Sept. 1, 1774.

" Abigail, and Esek Saunders, Jan. 11, 1778.

" Abraham, of Charles, of Smithfield, and Anne Whipple, of Benjamin, Jr., of North Providence; m by Rev. Ezekiel Angel, Nov. —, 1779.

" Job, of Job, and Susannah Burnett, of Timothy, of Cumberland; m. by Amaziah Weatherhead, justice, May 27, 1792.

Angel, Stephen, of Col. John, and Mary Harris, of Abner, dec.; m. by Rev. John Winsor, Dec. 23, 1792.
" Mary, and John Carpenter, Feb. 13, 1796.
" Daniel, of Job, dec., and Abigail Jencks, of Thomas; m. by Edward Mulbury, justice, Jan. 22, 1797.
" Naomi, and Rufus Hill, Dec. 8, 1797.
" Jason, of Jason, and Mary Arnold, of Simeon; m. by Thomas Mann, Justice, Jan. 17, 1802.
" Mrs. Amie, and Gideon Mowry, Nov. 24, 1808.
" Mrs. Mehitable, and Harris Hawkins, Nov. 19, 1809.
" George, of Benjamin, and Lydia Farnum, of Noah; m. by Rev. Rufus Tefft, Nov. 25, 1810.
" Deborah, and Edwin Capron, Dec. 26, 1822.
" Amie, and Benjamin Waterman, April 8, 1840.
" Manning, H., of John, and Harriet Arnold, of David; m. by Rev. Reuben Allen, April 8, 1840.
" Susan E., and Zebulon R. Willson, May 3, 1840.
" George W., and Emily M. Mann; m. by Rev. T. A. Taylor, Nov. 12. 1840.
" George A., of Wm. A., and Maria Angel; m. by Rev. Charles C. Taylor, May 31, 1842.
" Maria, and George A. Angel, May 31, 1842.
" Hannah P., and George W. Booker, June 2, 1843.
" Caroline F., and George B. Medbury, Dec. 22, 1845.
" Mahala P., and Baylies Bourne, April 23, 1846.
" George A., of William, and Harriet G. Brown, of Henry, dec.; m. by Rev. Mowry Phillips, Oct. 28, 1847.
Angel, Dr. Avery F., of Taunton, Mass., and Cynthia Day, of Smithfield; m. by Rev. Edwin C. Brown, July 31, 1850.
Angers, Elizabeth, and Joshua Angers, June 24, 1821.
" Joshua, and Elizabeth Angers, June 24, 1821.
Anthony, Amie Ann, and Daniel Richardson, Mar. 21, 1844.
" Patience, and David R. Stone, Sept. 22, 1844.
" Catharine, and John Clark, Sept. 10, 1846.

Appleby, Elizabeth, and Elisha Smith, Jr., July 9, 1761.
" Hannah, and Nathaniel Smith, Mar. 1, 1768.
" James, and Anne Sayles, widow, dau. of Benj. Paine; m. by Daniel Mowry, Jr., justice, April 12, 1770.
" Benjamin, of James, and Mercy Sly, of Stephen; m. by Daniel Smith, justice, Sept. 15, 1771.
" Ratua, and Isaac King, Oct. 1, 1775.
" Martha, and Juni Smith, Mar. 24, 1782.
" Hannah, and Gideon Phillips, May 26, 1782.
" John, of James, and Elizabeth Aldrich, of Daniel; m. by Rev. Edward Mitchell, Jan. 2, 1783.
" Thomas, of James, Jr., and Waite Smith, of John, 3d; m. by Rev. Edward Mitchell, Nov. 14, 1784.
" Sarah, and Benoni Lapham, Oct. 13, 1785.
" Phebe, and Nathan Aldrich, Oct. 16, 1785.
" Stephen, of Smithfield, and Anna Olney, of Gloucester; m. by Rev. William Bowen, Mar. 8, 1792.
" Elizabeth, and James Brown, Nov. 25, 1792.
" Seth, of James, and Nancy Spear, of Elkanah; m. by Joel Aldrich, justice, June 26, 1800.
" Charles, of Smithfield, and Esther Olney, of Gloucester; m. by Rev. William Bowen, Feb. 13, 1803.
" Nancy, and William Evans, Feb. 24, 1803.
" Content, and Jeremiah Mowry, 3d, Feb. 16, 1804.
" George Munroe, and Phebe Smith; m. by Rev. T. A. Taylor, Sept. 21, 1841.
" George M., of Charles, and Adah F. Smith, of Appleby; m. by Rev. Martin Cheney, Ap. 24, 1845.

Armington, Edward R., of Fall River, Mass., and July M. Read, of Smithfield; m. by Rev. T. A. Taylor, Jan. 29, 1844.

Armstrong, Charles B., of Providence, and Harriet J. Kimball, of Smithfield; m. by Rev. D. L. McGeer, Dec. 25, 1849.

Arnold, William, and Margaret Capron; m. by Valentine Whitman, justice, May 5, 1729.

Arnold, Anna, and Benjamin Paine, Dec. 24, 1731.
" Abigail, and Abner Bartlett, April 30, 1734.
" Susannah, and John Malavery, Dec. 26, 1736.
" Moses, and Bethiah Man; m. by Thomas Sayles, justice, Nov. 25 or 28, 1736.
" Thomas, Jr., and Annie Smith; m. by Daniel Jenckes, justice, Nov. 9, 1737.
" Alice, and Capt. Richard Sayles, May 14, 1738.
" Josiah, and Annie Phillips; m. by David Comstock, justice, July 20, 1738.
" Edmund, and Mary Staples; m. by Daniel Jenckes, justice, Dec. 24, 1738.
" Ruth, and Gideon Comstock, March 3, 1738–9.
" Jane, and Henry Blackmar, Feb. 18, 1739. Another entry reads Sept. 29, 1839.
" Thomas, and Mary Man; m. by William Arnold, justice, Nov. 14, 1739.
" Benjamin, and Anna Dexter; m. by Wm. Jenckes, justice, Feb. 14 or 15, 1740–1.
" William Esq., of Smithfield, and Hannah Hayward, of Mendon, Mass.; m. by Thomas Sayles, justice, April 1, 1740.
" Sarah, and Nathaniel Jillson, Mar. or May 14, 1741.
" John, and Hannah Howard; m. by Thomas Sayles, justice, Oct. 3, 1742.
" Martha, and John Sayles, Jr., Dec. 19, 1742.
" Ruth, and Thomas Man, June 4, 1743.
" Elisha, and Phebe Mowry; m. by William Jenckes, justice, April 26, 1744.
" Thomas, and Mary Man; m. by William Arnold, justice, Jan. 20, 1746.
" David, and Mercy Whipple; m. by Thomas Steere, justice, Feb. 9, 1745. Another record reads Mary Whipple; m. by John Aldrich, justice, same day, (probably married twice by justice of each choice).
" Caleb, and Patience Brown; m. by William Jenckes, justice, Jan. 26, 1745–6.

Arnold, Amos, and Sarah Wilkinson ; m. by William Jenckes, justice, Feb. 23, 1745–6.
" Mary, and Hezekiah Comstock, Jr., April 20, 1746.
" Enock, and Deborah Comstock ; m. by Wm. Arnold, justice, June 23, 1747.
" Phebe, and Jeremiah Comstock, Oct. 25, 1747.
" Mercy, and Oliver Man, Nov. 18, 1747.
" Mary, and Caleb Aldrich, Jan. 1, 1747–8.
" Rachel, and Stephen Arnold, May 27, 1749.
" Stephen, and Rachel Arnold ; m. by Thomas Steere, justice, May 27, 1749.
" Seth, and Mary Cargill ; m. by Thomas Steere, justice, Oct. 25, 1750.
" Larona, and Caleb Raymond, Nov. —, 1750.
" Amie, and Joshua Arnold, Aug. 30, 1752.
" Joshua, and Amie Arnold ; m. by Thomas Lapham, justice, Aug. 30, 1752.
" James, and Mary Briggs ; m. by Thomas Lapham, justice, Sept. —, 1752.
" Dorcas, and James Cargill, Dec. 7, 1752.
" Lydia, and William Potter, Nov. 18, 1753.
" Susannah, and Richard Man, May 16, 1755.
" William, and Hannah Eddy ; m. by Thomas Sayles, justice, May 18, 1755.
" Amie, and Daniel Mowry, Jr., Aug. 19, 1756.
" Jacob, and Susannah Bellowe ; m. by Thomas Sayles, justice, Nov. 25, 1756.
" Nathan, and Sarah Brown ; m. by Daniel Mowry, justice, June 7, 1757.
" Martha, and Ezekiel Comstock, June 30, 1757.
" Marcy, and Jabez Harris, Oct. 13, 1757.
" Elizabeth, and Samuel Arnold, Nov. 10, 1757.
" Samuel, and Elizabeth Arnold ; m. by Daniel Mowry, Jr., justice, Nov. 10, 1757.
" Naomi, and Abraham Joslin, Nov. 30, 1758.
" Sarah, and Nathaniel Shippee, Dec. 3, 1758.

Arnold, Stuteley, and Lydia Edmunds; m. by Daniel Mowry, Jr., justice, Dec. 17, 1758.
" Elizabeth, and David Bucklin, Sept. 20, 1759.
" Amos, and Deborah Arnold; m. by Daniel Mowry, Jr., justice, May 8, 1761.
" Deborah, and Amos Arnold, May 8, 1761.
" John and Martha Bucklin; m. by Jabez Harris, justice, Oct. 15, 1761.
" Amie, and Stephen Brayton, Dec. 2, 1762.
" Abigail, and Nathan Comstock, Jan. 2, 1763.
" Enock, and Mary Briggs; m. by Jabez Harris, justice, Feb. 24, 1763.
" Catherine, and George Comstock, Mar. 9, 1765.
" Lydia, and William Buffum, Oct. 1, 1767.
" Abraham, and Sarah Dexter; m. by Daniel Mowry, Jr., justice, Feb. 25, 1768.
" Martha, and Seth Arnold, Jr., April 14, 1768.
" Seth, Jr., of Seth, and Martha Arnold, of Thomas; m. by Stephen Arnold, justice, April 14, 1768.
" Alpha, and Peleg Arnold, Sept. 18, 1769.
" Peleg, of Thomas, dec., and Alpha Arnold, of Stephen; m. by John Sayles, justice, Sept. 18, 1768.
" Isaac, and Levina Arnold; m. by Daniel Mowry, justice, Dec. 8, 1768.
" Levina, and Isaac Arnold, Dec. 8, 1768.
" Ruth, and Elisha Bartlett, Sept. 5, 1769.
" Anne, and John Bucklin, 2d, Oct. 30, 1770.
" Elisha, of Stephen, and Hannah Arnold, of Thomas, m. by Caleb Aldrich, justice, Feb. 14, 1771.
" Hannah, and Elisha Arnold, Feb. 14, 1771.
" Joanna, and Thomas Aldrich, May 9, 1771.
" James, of Jonathan, and Ruth Sayles, of Daniel; m. by Daniel Mowry, Jr., justice, Aug. 22, 1771.
" Simeon, of Benjamin, and Freelove Olney, of Obediah; m. by Welcome Arnold, justice, January 19, 1772.
" Naomi, and David Eddy, Feb. 13, 1772.

Arnold, Luke, of Thomas, Jr., and Phebe Arnold, of Seth; m. by Daniel Mowry, Jr., justice, June 25, 1772.
" Phebe, and Luke Arnold, June 25, 1772.
" Welcome, of Jonathan, of Smithfield, and Patience Greene, of Capt. Samuel, of Warwick, R. I.; m. at Warwick by Eld. John Gorton, Feb. 11, 1773.
" Anne, and Caleb Arnold, June 3, 1773.
" Caleb, of Gloucester, son of Joseph, of Smithfield, and Anne Arnold, of Daniel, of Smithfield; m. by Stephen Arnold, justice, June 3, 1773.
" Hannah, and Uriah Mowry, Nov. 28, 1773.
" Sarah, and Ezekiel Phillips, Jan. 30, 1774.
" Freelove, and Job Arnold, Aug. 13, 1774.
" Job, and Freelove Arnold, m. by Wm. Jenckes, justice, Aug. 13, 1774.
" Joseph, of Enock, of Cumberland, and Patience Wilbur, of Daniel; m. by Stephen Arnold, justice, May 28, 1775.
" Izreal, of Joshua, and Deborah Olney, of Jeremiah; m. by Ichabod Comstock, justice, Sept. 28, 1775.
" Mary, and Stephen Jenckes, Jr., Nov. 19, 1775.
" Sarah, and Joseph Capron, Feb. 22, 1776.
" Mercy, and Naaman Aldrich, June 6, 1776.
" Oliver, and Elethan Harris; m. by Uriah Alverson, justice, Dec. 3, 1778.
" Sarah, and Benjamin Jenckes, Mar. 12, 1780.
" Eleazer, of Johnson, R. I., and Mary Aldrich, of Silvanus, of Smithfield; m. by Rev. Edward Mitchell, April 27, 1780.
" Job, of Job, dec., and Hannah Dexter, of Wm., dec.; m. by Elder Ezekiel Angel, Dec. 21, 1780.
" Kezia, and David Cass, June 7, 1781.
" Bathsheba, and Augustus Aldrich, June 28, 1781.
" Stephen, and Mary Greene; m. by Uriah Alverson, justice, Jan. 5, 1783.

(*To be continued.*)

A MEMORIAL OF INTEREST TO RHODE ISLANDERS.

DURING the session of 1865–6 Senator Foster of Connecticut, presented to the Senate the memorial of Mrs. Lizzie R. Smith, widow of the late Lieut. R. H. Smith, U. S. 3d Artillery, praying to be reimbursed in the comparatively trivial sum of $2,468, for baggage and other property, actually lost by her deceased husband (along with his life) in the month of December, 1853, while proceeding to California, with his regiment, on board the ill-fated steamer "San Francisco." Her memorial was clearly just, the troops having been sent to sea in a new, untried vessel, insufficiently supplied with boats. The amount claimed by Mrs. Smith, or by Senator Foster in her behalf, was based on a schedule exhibiting the exact cost of such baggage and cheap furniture as Lieut. Smith had with him, his family, consisting of his present widow and two infant daughters, eighteen months and three weeks old, being prepared to follow him to California in the next steamer, there to settle for some years. This memorial, strongly urged by Vice-President Foster, was referred, in ordinary course of business, to the Committee on Claims, from which it was returned to the Senate by Mr. Williams of Oregon, with an adverse report, based on an allegation (we suppose a true one) that many of the articles lost did not strictly, or technically, belong to an officer's military equipment. Some of the baggage, no doubt, was not an essential or professional part of an officer's equipment, but would prove indispensable to an officer's young wife and infant children when removing from their home in a settled State, to a comparative wilderness, as California then was. This was the view urged by Vice-President Foster before the Senate on the reception of the adverse report from the Committee on Claims, and under pressure of the obvious justice of the case, and a very strong speech by Senator Van Winkle,

the claim of Mrs. Lizzie R. Smith for $2,468 was unanimously passed by the Senate during the session of 1867. In the House of Representatives, however, the claim again foundered almost as suddenly and inexplicably as the wretched steamer out of whose wreck it had risen. Congressman Delano, Chairman of the Committee on Claims, for some cause, appeared strongly adverse to it, probably from the same cause that had previously induced Senator Williams to oppose it, viz., general opposition to all demands of this character against the Government, and an insufficient examination into the merits of this very striking and peculiar case, a case, let us add, than which one more strongly appealing to the hearts and sense of justice of the American people has never been presented to Congress since the foundation of the Government. It is a case to strengthen which a long line of illustrious services to the Republic all converge, and when we have stated it fully the gross injustice of denying to Mrs. Smith reimbursement for property actually lost in the service of the Government, and bidding her eke out support for herself and children (as far as the national purse is concerned) on a miserable pension of $175 per annum will, we trust, be apparent. Mrs. Smith is sister to Admiral C. R. P. Rodgers, U. S. N., who was fleet captain of the squadron during Du Pont's capture of Port Royal and attack upon Charleston; sister of Captain George W. Rodgers, U. S. N., who was killed while commanding the monitor "Catskill," at Fort Wagner, Mom's Island. Another brother, Lieut. Alexander P. Rodgers, 4th U. S. Infantry, fell mortally wounded while leading the "forlorn hope" of his regiment at the storming of Chapultepec during the Mexican war. Another brother, also, did good service during the late war, and is now stationed in the Indian country in the Qr. Master's Department. Mrs. Smith's paternal grandfather was Col. Rodgers, who commanded the famous Maryland line during the Revolutionary war, being greatly distinguished for his gallantry, and frequently mentioned in Washington's dispatches. His two sons were also

gallant officers who have carved their names into history with their swords. The eldest was Commodore John Rodgers, U. S. N., who fired the first gun of the war of 1812, and was for many years the senior officer of our navy. The other son, the claimant's father, was Commodore George W. Rodgers, U. S. N., who, for his distinguished gallantry during the war of 1812, received a sword of honor from his native State and a gold medal from Congress, accompanied by a vote of thanks; this officer died while in command of the Brazilian squadron, having also a diplomatic mission to this country. Commodore John Rodgers, the claimant's uncle, had two sons, her cousins, whose names and services, like those of his gallant brothers, became familiar during the late civil war. One is Admiral John Rodgers, U. S. N., who led the attack on both Port Royal and Fort Sumpter, also doing distinguished service elsewhere. The other was Col. Robert Rodgers, lately commanding the 3d Maryland Potomac Infantry, than whom no officer had a finer regiment, or did better service with it during the late war, he having been twice wounded. Col. Rodgers has also three sons, officers in the service, one in the army and two in the navy. Admiral Rogers, brother of Mrs. Smith, has also one son, an officer in the navy, and one in the army. So much for the services rendered the Republic by three generations of the claimant's kindred, on the paternal side. On the maternal side the claimant's grandfather was the famous Commodore Perry, who helped to organize the navy of our war of independence. For several months he was a prisoner on the dreadful Jersey prison ship, and after his release one of the lieutenants of the "Trumbull" during her action with the "Watts," one of the hardest fought naval battles of the contest. The old Commodore's five sons uncles of the claimant, have made the name of Perry a familiar and illustrious one to American ears. The eldest, Commodore O. H. Perry, gained the victory on Lake Erie, and with him in that battle was his little brother Alexander, a mere boy of ten years, acting as midshipman and aide. Of the Commo-

dore's services we do not speak, but it is not so generally known that little Alexander received a ball through his cap, and was subsequently voted the thanks of Congress and a sword of honor, being probably the youngest recipient of such honors ever known. Another of the five brothers, Commodore M. C. Perry, crowned a long life of naval glory by opening the port of Japan to American commerce, while the other two of the five brothers were officers under Commodore McDonough, in the battle of Lake Champlain. Thus coming from naval and military stock the most eminent, the claimant presents, through her deceased husband, claims almost equal to her own of direct descent. Her husband, Lieut. R. H. Smith, served with distinction through the Mexican war, and was seriously wounded at Monterey. His father was a colonel during the war of 1812, and his grandfather a major of the line during our Revolutionary war. It is for the claimant, Mrs. Lizzie R. Smith, we now appeal to the justice of Congress. Expecting to follow her husband to California, nearly all their joint worldly goods were on board the "San Francisco" at the time of the wreck, and certainly a pension of $175 per annum cannot be regarded as so liberal that the claims for property actually lost in the public service should be overlooked. It is in no sense for a national gift that the friends of the claimant are pressing, still less for a national alms, they only ask that simple justice may be done to a lady, who has greatly suffered in the public cause. Widowed while in the early prime of youth, and deprived of nearly all her property by the culpable carelessness of the Government in sending troops to sea in an untried vessel insufficiently supplied with boats. Scores of other claims, far less worthy, have been favorably acted upon by Congress, and we trust that even his heavy labors, connected with the impeachment of Andrew Johnson, may not be allowed by Mr. Bingham to interfere with his present duties as Chairman of the Committee on Claims to bring this case before Congress in a manner that will secure their just rights to this widow and her orphan

children, who, in any other country than their own, would be adopted by the Government and placed upon the Civil List in view of the great services and sacrifices their claims embody.

ST. ALDEGONDE.

REBEL TREATMENT OF TORIES DURING THE REVOLUTION.

CONTRIBUTED BY THE EDITOR.

CASE I.—CHARLES SLOCUM WITH A CONTRAST.

HISTORY presents us with the fact that revolutions, when unsuccessful, have called down upon the leaders the severest penalties that it was possible for the government to mete out to its subjects. It would seem natural, then, that the rebel element, when successful, should in like manner meet out the same severity and the same harsh punishment unto those that had the most energetically opposed them in their designs and aspirations. It is, therefore, indeed remarkable, when all things are taken into due consideration, to note how mild and how forbearing the Rebels were towards the Tories in our State, and how rare it was that they even carried out so severe a measure as the confiscation of estates. That even the losing side expected severer measures must be inferred from the fact that they preferred exile to a return again to the old homestead. A great many instances can be cited where the family were divided upon the subject of loyalty, and where the State in consideration of even this divided support refrained from any severe punishment. Arrests and imprisonment were resorted to for safety, and these means are resorted to, even in times of extreme peace, let alone perilous times, or in times of extreme political feelings. We do not know of one clear case of an unprovoked, heartless murder.

We find, however, in Frank Moore's Diary of the American Revolution, vol. I, page 414, this item :

"Shooting of Charles Slocum.—Last Thursday a party of Rebels, under the command of one George Babcock, came into the house of Mr. Charles Slocum, at North Kingstown. His son, coming to the door, was immediately collared by one of the banditti. Young Slocum clinched with him, and would soon have made him repent of his rashness, had it not been for the interference of the rest of the gang. His father seeing the scuffle, came out of the house to interfere in behalf of his son, when the infamous Babcock discharged a pistol at him. The ball entered a little below his heart, and he died in about three hours. Not content with the misery they had already occasioned to this unhappy family, they took both his sons, and dragged them before their assembly, who, in their clemency, permitted them to return, under a strong guard, to attend the funeral of their murdered father. The mourning relatives were accordingly escorted to the grave by this unfeeling clan, who, immediately upon their return home, carried both the young men off to the Providence jail. This unparallelled barbarity is said to be occasioned by the information of some villain that has escaped from Newport jail.

Every breast susceptible of the miseries of its fellow creatures must feel for this unhappy family—a husband murdered ; a number of orphan children deprived of him to whom they were wont to look up for support; and, to complete the tragic scene, two sons, whose presence at home might in some measure have alleviated the loss of their parent, are likewise torn from their wives, expecting soon to share the same cruel fate. And all this performed by men who have decorated their standard with the specious names of *Liberty* and *Justice*.

From R. I. Col. Rec., vol. 8, page 1874.

In Session of General Assembly, 4th Monday, March, 1777.

It is voted and resolved that it be, and hereby is recommended to His Honor the Governor to issue his warrant for forthwith apprehending the following persons who are suspected of carrying supplies to and keeping up a correspondence with the enemy, viz. :

Charles Slocum, Ebenezer Slocum, and ——— Slocum, sons to Charles Slocum, and Jonathan Lawton, who is suspected of being employed by the enemies of this State in raising recruits for their service, and that they be brought before this Assembly as soon as may be.

Vol. 8, page 234, R. I. Col. Rec.:

May Session, 1877.

It is voted and resolved that the Sheriff of the County of Kings immediately take possession of the stock late belonging to Charles Slocum, deceased; and that he apply to Col. Dyer to place a guard for the protection of the same.

We now match this item by the following from Arnold's His. of R. I., vol. II, page 442, concerning the murder of young Taggart. See Spirit of '76, 234–9.

July, 1779.

Many of the forays from Newport were conducted by Tory refugees, whose cruelty had become proverbial. One of these was attempted near the close of July, against Seaconnett, for the purpose of seizing Major William Taggart, and his two sons, who were very obnoxious to the enemy. Major Taggart commanded the flotilla of gunboats under General Sullivan for more than a year, and his son William, Jr., served under him as captain. This service had lately been suspended, and the two officers retired to their farm in Little Compton. A party of Tories landed on the Point, and seized the sentinels on the shore, but the alarm being given they only captured five prisoners, two of whom were Captain Taggart and his brother. The latter was brutally murdered in attempting to escape. The others were taken to the jail in Newport. Col. Barton's corps of infantry were raised for the special purpose of protecting the seaboard from these forays. They were furnished with whaleboats built expressly for that service, and were dispatched by Gates with instructions to reconnoitre the island, take prisoners, and gain information respecting the enemy. These expeditions were conducted in great silence, with muffled oars, and were limited to the waters of the bay.

A comparison of these two cases will show any unbiassed person the fact that the murder of young Taggart was the most cruel and unprovoked of the two. The victim in this latter case was not in military service, but in the peaceful vocation of farming. The arm of service to which he had formerly belonged had been disbanded, and, therefore, there was no further call to treat with military severity those who had formerly belonged to this arm of service, and especially as he had now taken upon himself a peaceful calling. If the Rebel military authority and government had never been

recognized by the Royal Military Establishment there might be some excuse for so doing. The most plausible excuse that we can offer for them is that the Royal authorities had not yet learned the American distinction between the military and the civil powers, and how exact we draw the line between them.

It is assumed by one author that Mr. Slocum's death was an unparalleled murder. If this be a fact, then Taggart's case is one most certainly. If we are the judge the one most cruel and unprovoked of the two, and the most cruel in its nature.

In the first case this family (Slocum) were suspected and with good and weighty reasons (which their future conduct amply bore out) with correspondence and with furnishing supplies to the enemy. In the second place the party sent to arrest them had lawful authority to do so. (Ex. Col. Rec. Vol. VIII, 174, and confirmation Vol. VIII, page 234.) In the third place they did not offer any severe measure until apparently it became necessary to do so. The result of this measure, however sincerely it may be regretted afterwards, must still be set down in this case as part of the fortune of war.

To prove the forbearance of the Rebel authorities towards this family, and how mild were the proceedings against them, we now print a few official orders. The fact that one of these young men was charged with a criminal act, and one which is of such a nature as to cast a stain upon the other and innocent members of the family, and yet in spite of this stain to treat them with such forbearance, seems to us, when we consider the circumstances and the times, entirely superhuman and unnatural.

From these papers it appears clear that this family had been indulged all summer and no very severe means taken against them. In return for this the sons deserted to the enemy. We do not consider this either honorable or worthy conduct in any man. From what we can learn otherwise, we can write that the daughters of this man married into families

that have made an honorable record and have exercised a principle for good in their native town, and have raised up noble sons and daughters that have proven themselves worthy and exemplary persons in the body politic in our native State. We have learned too, that these daughters have expressed themselves to the effect that had a punishment been meted out to them at the time according to the true facts of the case, a spy's reward would have been the fate of several of the family members.

FROM THE SHERIFF BROWN PAPERS.

I.

SEAL Kings County, S. C.
George the Third, by the Grace of God of Great Brittain, France and Ireland, King, Defender of the Faith, &c.

To the Sheriff of our County of Kings County, or to his Lawfull Deputy, or the Town Sergeant or Constable of North Kingstown, Greeting:

Whereas information and complaint on the day of the date hereof hath been made to me the subscriber one of his Majesties Justices of the Peace in the County aforesaid by William Harris of New London, in the County of New London; mariner; and owner of the sloop Bridget, with her appurtenances; that one Ebenezer Slocum of North Kingstown, in the County aforesaid, mariner; between the first and fourth day of May currant, did with others whose names are unknown to the complainant enter with force of arms on board said sloop, lying on shore, on the North west point of Gardiners Island (so called and then and there did feloniously take and carry away and destroy sundry of the appurtenances of the said sloop to wit: six shrouds, two Stays, one Gaff, one six inch Cable, about thirty-five fathom long, and did also cut away the mast and bowsprit of said sloop, all of which doing of the said Ebenezer is contrary to Law, and against the Kings peace. These are therefore in his Majesties name George the third, King of Great Brittain &c; to command you on sight hereof, to make search for and apprehend the said Ebenezer, together with the said stolen goods, and him with them (if to be found in your precinct) you bring before me, or some other of his Majesties Justices of the Peace in the County aforesaid, that

he may be further dealt and proceeded with as the law in such cases hath and doth provide, and for your so doing this shall be your sufficient warrant.

Hereof fail not and make return of your doing hereon.

Given under my hand and seal the twelfth day of May in the fourteenth year of said Majesties reign Anno Dom 1774.

JOHN NORTHUP.

II.

STATE OF RHODE ISLAND AND PROVIDENCE PLANTATIONS, IN GENERAL ASSEMBLY, APRIL 19TH, 1777.

WHEREAS Mrs. Sarah Slocum and her family are suspected of having communicated intelligence and afforded supplies to the enemy at Newport. It is therefore resolved that Mr. Lodowick Updike be requested and empowered forthwith to remove the said Mrs. Sarah Slocum and her family from his farm in North Kingstown. That if said Lodowick Updike shall refuse or neglect to remove them within ten days, the Sheriff for the County of Kings County is hereby directed to remove them, and that she with her family reside in such parts on the main as are distant not less than two miles from the salt water.

A true copy. Witness,

WILLIAM MUMFORD, D. Secy.

III.

IN THE UPPER HOUSE, DEC. 21ST, 1777.

WHEREAS this Assembly hath received information that a Correspondence is maintained with the enemy at the House of the widow Slocum in North Kingstown, and it being known that the Family there are very unfriendly to the Liberties of America whereby it is very unsafe for the Welfare & happiness of this State that said family should be suffered to continue any longer in Possession thereof.

Wherefore Resolved, that the Sheriff of the County of Kings County forthwith remove the said widow Slocum and the Family that lives there to some other place at least ten miles distant from the shore, and that some suitable person be placed in the House to take care of the stock and improved farm. And it is further Resolved that if occasion requires that the Sheriff aforesaid call upon Col. Dyre for assistance who is hereby directed to send such aid to the Sheriff aforesaid as he may require for that purpose. Voted and passed to the Lower House.

Per Order,

R. J. HELME, D. Secy.

Read the same day in the Lower House, and concurred in with the following addltions:

That if the said Sarah Slocum, or either of her Children shall after their said removal be found in any part within this State within the said distance of ten miles of any of the shores thereof, The said Sheriff of the County in which they, or either of them may so transgress, or his Deputy is hereby empowered and directed forthwith to apprehend and Commit them to the Goal in said County and be there confined until the further orders of this Assembly, of the Council of War, and that the wife of George Weightman, his sons and their Families excepting the Father of said George and Palmer Sheldon and his Family be removed by the said Sheriff at the said distance of Ten miles from the shores of this State & and that they be apprehended & Committed if found within said distance in manner as is afore directed.

Noted and passed. Per Order.

J. Lyndon, Clerk.

In the Upper House the additions was Read the Same Day and Concurred. By Order,

R. J. Helme, D. Secy.

IV.

STATE OF RHODE ISLAND AND PROVIDENCE PLANTATIONS, IN GENERAL ASSEMBLY. FEBRUARY SESSIONS, 1778.

Whereas, it is represented to this Assembly that Samuel Boone, William Boone, John Wightman, son of Valentine, Ephraim Smith, Ebenezer Slocum, Charles Slocum, and Thomas Cutter, have gone to the Island of Rhode Island, and have joined the Enemy; Wherefore

Resolved; that if the aforementioned Persons have absented themselves, that the Sheriff of the County of Kings County forthwith take Possession of their Real and Personal Estate in Behalf of this State. That their Real Estate if any they have be leased by his Honor the Deputy Governor in the manner in which other Estates in the Possession of the State have been directed to be leased. And that the Personal Estate be accounted for by the said Sheriff with this Assembly.

A True Copy.

Witness. Henry Waud, Secy.

GLEANINGS FROM THE ANCIENT RECORDS OF BRISTOL, R. I.

CONTRIBUTED BY COL. CHAS. A. GREENE, OF THE BRISTOL PHENIX.

No. 1.

THE Indenture, or "Grand Deed" of the tract or parcel of land then known by the name of Mount Hope Neck and Poppasquash Neck, "lying and being within the colony of New Plymouth in New England," was made on the 14th day of September, (Old Style) 1680, and signed, sealed and delivered by Josiah Winslow and Thomas Hinckley at the date mentioned, and signed by William Bradford on the 29th day of the same month. The above named Winslow, Hinckley and Bradford were a committee, appointed by the colony of New Plymouth, "to treat about, determine all matters and things respecting or any ways relating to said lands" and authorized to sell the same to John Walley, Nathaniel Oliver, Nathaniel Byfield and Stephen Burton, all of Boston in the colony of Massachusetts. Winslow, Hinckley and Bradford, on the 29th day of the same month, before John Alden and James Cudworth, Assistants, acknowledged they had passed the deed in behalf of the colony of New Plymouth, as their Committee thereunto instructed. The General Court of New Plymouth, on the 29th of September, 1680, declared their allowance of the said deed of sale, and did "satisfy and confirm the said deed according to the purport, true meaning and intent thereof and therein contained," "as attesteth Nathaniel Morton, Secretary to ye Court for ye Jurisdiction of New Plymouth." The consideration given by the purchasers was "the sum of eleven hundred pounds of currant money of New England."

September 1st, 1681, the proprietors, with the inhabitants of Mount Hope Neck and Poppasquash Neck "assembled together and agreed the name of this Town shall be Bristol." Seventy-six persons were then taken in and admitted as inhabi-

tants of the town of Bristol, by John Walley, Nathan Hayman, Nathaniel Byfield and Stephen Burton.

At a town meeting held the 10th day of November, 1681, the town voted, "That if any Inhabitant entertained or employ any person, after he hath been ten days orderly warned out of the said Town, shall be liable to pay ten shillings a week for the use of the Town so long as he shall entertain him or them afterward." The town, at the same meeting, "Voted a pair of Stocks be made and set up speedily, and that a Pound be built and the charges to be paid out of the Rates," ordered at said meeting.

At town meeting held May 22d, 1682—"The Select Men chosen for this year are Capt. Benj'n Church, John Rogers and Jabez Howland."

At a town meeting held September 7th, 1682, it was "Voted concerning a School, viz.: That each person that hath Children in Town ready to go to School shall pay three pence the week for each Childs Schooling to a Schoolmaster, and the Town by Rate according to each Rateable Estate shall make the wages amount to Twenty-four pounds the year. The Select Men to look out a Grammar Schoolmaster and use their endeavor to atain five pounds of the Cape Money granted for such an end."

At a town meeting held December 22d, 1682—"It was voted and ordered that things Rateable shall be vallued as followeth—Meadow Land at three pounds the Acre. Land improved by Plow, or Hoe at thirty shillings the Acre. Land within fence for pasture for their own particular use at twenty shillings the Acre. Dorman Land at forty shillings a hundred Acres. A yoke of Oxen at six pounds. A Cow at forty shillings. A two year old at twenty shillings. A yearling at twelve shillings. A Horse at three pounds. A Mare at forty shillings. A two year old Colt at twenty shillings. A year old Colt at ten shillings. A Swine of half a year old at four shillings. A Swine of a year old, and upwards, at ten shillings. Sheep at twenty shillings the score. Single per-

sons that have been here three months five shillings a piece. The rate of faculties and personal abilities, to be left at the Raters discretion."

The Select Men chosen at a meeting held May 18, 1683, were Capt'n Benjamin Church, John Cary, Jabez Howland. At this meeting "John Rogers had a grant from the Town by Vote that the Selling of Wine and Rum by Retail, might be added to his former License." Joseph Ford was chosen Constable.

"The Constable's Oath," as administered to the Constable elect: "You shall Swear to be truely Loyall to our Sovereign Lord King Charles, His Heirs and successors, you shall faithfully serve in the office of a Constable, in the Township of Bristol on Mount Hope, for this present year, according to that measure of Wisdom, understanding and discretion God hath given you, in which time you shall diligently see that Maj'sties peace commanded be not broken but shall carry the persons before the Gove'r of this Corporation, or some, or one of his Assistants, and there attend the hearing of the Case, and such order as shall be given you, you shall apprehend all suspitious persons and bring them before the said Gove'r, or some one of his Assistants as aforesaid. You shall duly and truly serve such Warrants and Summons' as shall be directed unto you from the Gove'r and Assistants before mentioned, or by such as are, or may be Deputed by the Court to grant Warrants and Summons in his Maj'sties name within your Town or Liberties, and shall labour to advance the peace and happiness of this Corporation, and oppose anything that shall seem to annoy the same, by all due means and courses. So help you God who is the God of truth and the punisher of falshood."

The above is a true copy of the Oath of a Constable as it was delivered under the hand of the Secretary. "It was Voted that the way for Warning all Town Meetings for hereafter, shall be by a paper posted on, or by the Meeting House Door and Signed by him as the Law directs, and shall be set

up three days or more (one of the three being a Sabbath day) before said Meeting."

The Select Men chosen May 21, 1684, were "Sergeant John Cary, Lieut. Jabez Howland, Capt'n Benjamin Church." At the same meeting—"Agreed that every Inhabitant of this Town, that doth not appear and attend at the Town Meeting orderly warned at the time appointed, shall for every neglect, pay two shillings, to the use of the Town, to be added to their next Rate, and gathered or levied together with their Rate, unless they give their excuse to the Select Men before the next rate be made, and the major part of the Select Men be satisfied therewith."

September 16, 1684—"The Town Votes twenty-four pounds the year for Mr. Cobbitt, he officiating in the place of a Schoolmaster in this Town, commencing when the present Schoolmasters time agreed for is expired." "The Town Orders that William Carrengton shall have forty shillings in money for Ringing the Bell at five of the Clock in the Morning, and nine of the Clock at Night for the Week, and to ring four times on the Sabbath day, the time commencing and beginning April 18th last past, and from thence to compleat a whole year. It is also ordered that what person soever shall presume to Ring the Bell at any unreasonable time shall forfeit five shillings in Money, for the use of the Town to be gathered by the Constable, by Warrant from a Magistrate."

"Bristol, December 9th, 1684, at a Town Meeting, the following proposals from Mr. Woodbridge were made public, and Voted to, Viz.:"

"To the Inhabitants of the Town of Bristol: Understanding there hath been some difference and disturbance among you respecting my maintainance, in order to your satisfaction, and more comfortable uniting in that affair and that it may be always settled in a peaceable way, I do propose that from the twenty-fifth day of April next, and so onward during my continuance, I will take up with a free and weekly Contribution, Provided, if it doth not amount to sixty pounds per an-

num, the Town forthwith to make it up and if ever it come to above an hundred per annum the overplus to be at their dispose, and this, notwithstanding my former agreement by me, or Vote by yourselves shall wholly answer my expectations from the Town. Benj: Woodbridge. December 4th, 1684."

"Agreed that if any Inhabitant shall altogether neglect or be very remiss, or give very inconsiderable according to their Estate, or fails to the Ministers maintainance, it shall be at the liberty of the Raters, with the advice and consent of the Select Men or major part, to Rate such persons to other Town Charges according to their discretion."

At a Town Meeting June 23, 1685, the Select Men chosen were "Serjeant John Cary, Lieutenant Jabez Howland, Mr. John Rogers." "It was Voted, and by James Burroughs accepted to serve Constable for this Town, this present year, on the condition that said Burroughs shall be discharged, and acquitted from serving in that Office any more in this town."

At a meeting September 22, 1685—"Mr. Oliver having paid thirty-five pounds for the Town use, and having sold his concern at this Town to Capt. Nathan Hayman, and said Hayman having given Bond for his Dwelling at this Town with his Family two years from the first day of November next, the Town accepted thereof for satisfaction of any obligation he was in to the Town by reason of Articles or otherwise."

"Serjeant John Cary, Capt. Benjamin Church, Mr. Stephen Burton, Mr. Nathaniel Byfield, Deacon Bosworth, chosen a Town Council to join with the Commission Officers of this Town, by way of ordering concerns in any exigencies relating to Militia affairs."

April 7th, 1686, at a Town meeting, "It was Voted, that after the 26th day of this instant April the way for Contribution for the Minister, shall be for the Inhabitants of this town to inclose their Money in paper with their names and sum paid; or otherwise that they put in a paper weekly mentioning what they are willing to give."

May 17, 1686, at a Town Meeting, the Select Men chosen,

were "Capt. Benjamin Church, Mr. Thomas Walker, Mr. John Rogers." "It was voted that Mr. Stephen Burton and Mr. Jabez Howland should be added to the Committee, concerning the Meeting House (that is to say) for the seating of people in the Meeting house, to prevent disorder."

August 6, 1686, Mr. John Wilkins was allowed by the Town, to keep an Ordinary, or Publick House of Entertainment, and Mr. Hugh Woodbury was allowed to sell ale."

November 23d, 1686—"It was Voted that Mr. Nath. Byfield, Mr. Stephen Burton and Capt. Nathan Hayman, or any two of them are desired and ordered by an unanimous Vote, to go to and wait on the Rev'd Mr. Lee at Boston and renew the Town's Call unto him to the work of the Ministry in this place, and desire his Answer, and urge him as much as is reasonable, for his coming up before the hard weather of the Winter." "Its Voted, that no Indian shall Hunt within this Township."

August 26, 1687—"It was Voted that the Town grants fifty pounds out of Captain Sam'l Hayman's Fine, for the use of the Rev'd Mr. Lee towards the building of his House."

May 21, 1688—"At this meeting several Officers were chosen to serve the Town for the year ensuing—as Select Men, in number four, according to the new Laws; two of the year before, and two new ones—Capt. Church, Capt. Hayman, Lieuten't Reynolds, Lieuten't Howland."

April 29, 1689—"Upon an extraordinary occasion of the Colony sending to all Towns concerned, to send their Agents to Plymouth, for to consider what might most tend to the peace, settlement and unity of the Colony. And thereupon the Town employed Capt. Nath. Byfield, and Lieuten't Stephen Burton for the end above mentioned."

By virtue of a warrant from Gov. Hinckly, Dated at Plymouth, Octob. 17, 1689, for the proportion of this Town, towards a War Rate, amounting to thirty-five pounds. At a Town Meeting Nov. 8th, 1689, were chosen Mr. Stephen Bur-

ton, Will'm Throop, and Serj't Cary, Raters for the Town, for this Rate."

Nov. 18th, 1689—"John Corps, chosen Pound-keeper, and diger, of Graves, likewise he is chosen Sweeper of Meeting-house, and Ringer of the Bell, and the Selectmen are to agree with him by the year."

April 17, 1690—"It was then Voted, that a Rate be speedily made of 14 pounds in Money for to buy Ammunition for the Town—and that this money is to be raised by Rate." "The inhabitants, proprietors and purchasers at the same Meeting, chose Mr. Hoar, Mr. Walker, Mr. Rogers, a Committee to treat with the first 4 purchasers of the Land whereon the Town is built, and they are to demand and receive of them a firm Deed of all things, wherein said 4 purchasers are engaged to the said Inhabitants by Articles. And to give a full and general discharge in the name of said Inhabitants proprietors and purchasers." Mr. Burton, Mr. Howland, and Mr. Rogers were chosen Selectmen for the ensuing year.

May 4th, 1691—"It was Voted, that Maj'r Walley should write down to Capt. Byfield at Boston, that he would speedily advise with the Elders there, concerning the sending up a suitable person, that might be able to officiate as a Minister to this place."

"Selectmen chosen for the Town for the year ensuing—Mr. Saffin, Lieut. Reynolds and Mr. Rogers."

July 27th, 1691—"Voted that Maj. Walley, Capt Byfield, Mr. Saffin, Mr. Paine, Mr. Blagrove, Mr. Reynolds, Mr. Cary, in the behalf of the Town, invite Mr. Leverett to preach with us, in order to his Settleing in the Work of the Ministry amongst us.

Voted, that towards the encouragement of Mr. Leverett's Settling in the Work of the Ministry in this Town: there be raised yearly by a Rate, the sum of sixty pounds in Money, the Rate to be made in the beginning of the year, that each one may know their proportion and have opportunity to put in the same by Contribution, and that he is to have the

Strangers money, and what wood he shall have need off for his study or Family, to be yearly paid in and delivered to him.

Voted, that if it shall please God, that he take Office and Settle with us, the Town agree to pay him a hundred pounds towards his further incouragement, or a parsonage House with conveniences suitable."

"At a Town Meeting, September 9th, 1691—Whereas the Rev'd Mr. Leverett hath declared that his present obligations at the Colledge, will not admit of a present coming up to us, We do therefore desire Capt. Byfield, Mr. Saffin, and Mr. Paine would, in the behalf of the Town acquaint him, that seeing it cannot otherwise be, that we will wait until the Spring, or next Summer, earnestly desiring that he would take care to supply us in the mean time."

January 18th, 1692—"Voted, that Widow Corps shall have three pounds for this year, it being for Ringing the Bell for Sabbath days, and Town Meetings, and also for Sweeping the Meeting house—the year beginning Nov. 18th, 1691."

The New England Historical and Genealogical Register.—We take this opportunity to bear testimony to the sterling merits of this well-known publication. The Sherman Family sketch which we have completed in this number is a fair sample of how accurate and painstaking are its articles. We wish this publication to be well read. Published at 18 Somerset street, Boston, Mass., at $3.00 per year.

The Rhode Island Historical Magazine.—We are much pleased to note the enterprise of the management of the Newport Magazine, and pleased to see them enlarge their field of usefulness. There is historic matter enough in Rhode Island to call for all its enlargement, and we hope that its editor will continue as before to give us only from the best. May it continue to grow and prosper. Published quarterly at $2.00 per year. Address: No. 323 Thames st., Newport, R. I.

Confirmatory Deed from Cussuckquansh and Nenecelah, Brothers of Miantonomi, to the Proprietors of Providence and Pawtuxet.

From the original on file in the office of the Recorder of Deeds in Providence.

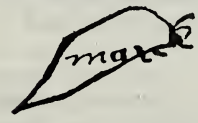
CONTRIBUTED BY FRED A. ARNOLD.

For Pautuxette: and Prouidence, y^e^ 6 m^th^ y^e^ 13^d^ 1659

This Beknowne, To all after Ayges, Vpone any Juste ocatione That we Cussuckquansh: And Nenekealah Cheef Sachems, Over the Indeands In these parts of the Contry; Rattefy and Confirme To The men of Prouidence and the men of Pautuxcette Their lands acording to Theire Joynte Agreements Which our Brother Meantenoemeah, posssesed them with; That is All the Lands Betweene Pautuckette, and Pautuxcette, Betwene the streames of these Riuers: And Vp these streames withoute Limetts or as far as they shall thinke fitte, These Land and the Apurtenances we Confirme to them, In: and for Good Consideratione, To them their Heires and asignes for ever; Neuer the les it shall not be Lawfull for the aforesayde men to Remoue the Indeans that are Vp in the Contry, Excepte, they shall sattisfy Those Indeans and soe cause them to depart willingly; Neither, shall any of those Indeans sell any parte of the sayde lands To any men whatsoever only it shall be lawfull for Those Indeans to Reseue some Recompence for theire Remoueing (If they see cause) of the aforesayd English men of Prouidence or Pautuxcette ACording to theire Joynte Agreements: Allsoe we binde our heires and all asignes forever, Not to moelleste The aforesayd men Nor theire heires nor asignes vpone any of the aforesayd Lands forever

Wittnes our hands

Cussuckquansh his



Awashowes

his marke

Nenecelah

his marke

Richard Smith
James Smith

m^r^ Richard Smith Seniour being Ingaged afermes that thes two Sachemes mentioned in this deed did Confirme the Same as as it is heare Expressed and the Same was mad knowne vnto them

Taken in Court

Richard Smith of Narraganset Senior aged about 70 yeeres came before me this 9th day of July 1664: and did witnesse vpon his solemne Ingaagement, that the same day of the Signing of this deede by those two Sachems aboue specified, he saw those two Sachems receiue full Satisfaction for the land specified in this deede aboue writen.

Before me Thomas Olney Assistant

Richard Smith of Narragansett Senr aged 66 years being ingaged acording to Law, doth upon his ingagement affirme, That this deede whereunto his hand is fixed was ffaithfully and Truly Signed by those Two Sachims, to witt Coussuckqunash and Nenekelah, and delivered to William Harris for the use of the men of providence and the men of pautuxett, acording as it is spesiffied in this deede, the contentes thereof being first made knowne unto them the said Sachims, taken this 15th of oCto 1662 by me

Richard Tew
gen Assistant

Richard Smith of narragansett Senr aged 66 years or there about, being ingaged Testeffieth that his Son James Smith, who is now deceased is also a wittnese unto This deede, that being his hand unto this said deede on the other side of this paper:

taken before me october 15th 1662
Richard Tew
gen Assistant

Prouidence this 8th of october 1662:

Richard Smith of Narragansett Junior witnesseth, that he heard his Brother James Smith deseased say, that Qussuckqunsh signed, and deliuered a deede to William Harris, and further he saith that to the best of his vnderstanding, that is his Brother James his hand in that deede wherunto his father Richard Smith his hand is subscribed, which deede beareth date the 6th mo: 15th day 1659. this he hath taken vpon his Ingaagment. Before me

Thomas Olney deputye
the day and yeere aboue said

Cussuckquansh, more generally known as Pessacus, had several other aliases, as Quissuckquansh, Suckquansh, Wemosit, Moses, Masipe, Moosup, Mausup, Connonicus, etc. He was a son of Mascus and brother to Miantonomi and Caujaniquante. He was born about 1623, and in September, 1643, at the death of Miantonomi, became a Chief Sachem, being associated as Miantonomi had been, with his uncle Canonicus,

until the death of that sachem June 4, 1647, and afterward with Canonicus' eldest son, Mexam, and others.

Oct., 1643. "The new Sachem of Narraganset, Miantunnomoh's brother, called Pesecus, a young man of about 20, sent a present to our governour, viz., an otter coat and girdle of wampam, and some other wampam, in all worth about 15 pounds, and desired peace and friendship with us, and withal that we would not aid Onkus against him, whom he intended to make war upon in revenge of his brother's death."* The messenger was "Washose," or Awashoes, Sachem of Nisquitianxsett,† adjoining Misquamacock, or Westerly, on the east, and one of the witnesses to this deed. The Massachusetts authorities refused to accept the present unless Pessacus would remain at peace with the Pequots.

April 19, 1644. "Pessicus, Chief Sachem, and successor of that late deceased Miantonomi., That ancient Conanicus, Protector of that late deceased Miantonomi, during the time of his nonage, & Mixan, son and heir of that abovesaid Conanicus," signed an act and deed of submission to that "Honorable State of Old England," and May 24, 1644, when invited to Boston upon some complaint, Pessacus replied in the following language:

"We understand your desire is, that we should come down into Massachusetts, at the time of your Court, now approaching. Our occasions at this time are very great; and the more because of the loss (in that manner) of our late deceased brother, upon which occasion, if we should not stir ourselves, to give testimony of our faithfulness unto the cause of that our so unjust deprivation of such an instrument as he was amongst us, for our common good, we should fear his blood would lie upon ourselves; so that we desire of you, being we take you for a wise people, to let us know your reasons why you seem to advise us as you do, not to go out against our so inhuman and cruel adversary, who took so great a ransom to release him, and his life also when that was done. Our brother was willing to stir much abroad to converse with men, and we see a sad event at the last thereupon. Take it not ill, therefore, though we resolve to keep at home (unless some

* Winthrop's N. E. Vol. I, p. 141.
† Potter's Narragansett, p. 249.

great necessity calls us out) and so, at this time do not repair unto you, according to your request. And the rather because we have subjected ourselves, our lands and possessions, with all the rights and inheritances of us and our people, either by conquest, voluntary subjection or otherwise, unto that famous and honorable government of that Royal King, Charles, and that State of Old England, to be ordered and governed according to the laws and customs thereof; not doubting of the continuance of that former love that hath been betwixt you and us, but rather to have it increase hereby, being subjects now, (and that with joint and voluntary consent) unto the same King and State yourselves are. So that if any small things of difference should fall out betwixt us, only the sending of a messenger may bring it to right again; but if any great matter should fall, (which we hope and desire will not, nor may not) then neither yourselves, nor we are to be judges; but both of us are to have recourse, and repair unto that honorable and just government," etc.*

In the spring of 1645, after having again asked permission to attack Uncas, and being refused, Pessacus could no longer be restrained, and with an army of 1000 men he defeated him with much slaughter.† Through the mediation of Roger Williams a truce was made, and Pessacus and other sachems, with a large train of attendants were summoned to Boston, where on the 27th of August, they signed an agreement to pay the English 2,000 fathoms of good white wampam, and to deliver as hostages for the payment "Pissacus,‡ his eldest sonn, the sonn of Tassaquanawitt, brother to Pissacus, Awashanoe, his sonn, and Ewangeso's sonn a Nyantic."

In 1650, the wampam not having been paid, a military force of 20 men, under Major Atherton, was sent to Pessacus to demand the balance due. Upon arriving at their camp, and perceiving the warriors of Pessacus gathering around his force in a threatening manner, Atherton marched to the door of the wigwam, and posting his men there, he entered with his pistol in hand, and seizing Pessacus by his hair drew him out from among his attendants and declared he would dispatch him instantly if any attempt was made for his rescue.§

*Simplicity's Defence, p. 161.
†Arnold's His. of R. I., I, 196.
‡Drake's Indians, II, 98.
§Thatcher's Indian Biography, 1. 226.

"This summary conduct, which reflects more credit on the courage of the Captain, than on the justice or the policy of his government, produced the desired result. The debt was paid. The troopers departed, leaving behind them in Indian memory one more act of wrong and insult to rankle till the day of retribution. From the murder of Miantonomi, down to the savage expedition of Atherton, the whole seven years is filled with acts of aggression and of unjust interference on one side, and with the haughty protests of an injured, a high-spirited and a feebler race of Indians on the other."*

In 1660, Pessacus signed a mortgage deed of all the Narragansett lands to secure the payment of a fine of £590 that had been imposed by Connecticut.

In a report to the home government made by the King's Commissioners, Robert Carr, George Cartwright and Samuel Maverick, December, 1665,† they say: "The sachems did thankfully receive two coates presented to them in his Majesties name. In acknowledgement of their subjection, they are to pay yearly upon the 29th of May two wolfe skinnes to his Majestie, and did now send two capps of peag, and two clubbs inlayd with peag for a present to the King, and a feather mantle, and a porcupine bagg for a present to the Queene, which were all taken by the Dutch. One of these princes (named Pessicus) desired the Commissioners to pray King Charles that no strong liquors might be brought into that country, for he had thirty-two men that dyed by drinking of it." Is there an earlier temperance petition than this on record?

Aug. 19, 1669. At a meeting of the Governor and Council of R. I., it was ordered that Suckquansh and Nenecraft be desired to appear and give satisfaction "touching the allarum of the country vpon the suspition of the Indians plotting to cut off the English."‡

May 1, 1675, he signed a deed to Peleg Sanford of Rose Island, and his name appears in the treaty forced from the Narragansett chiefs, Oct. 18, 1675. He was killed by the

*Arnold's His. of R. I., I. 199.
†John Carter Brown Manuscripts, vol. ii., No. 63.
‡R. I. Col. Rec., II. 280.

Mohawks the latter end of June, 1676, about 20 miles above Piscataqua, and was buried by Major Waldron; his squaw surrendering, her life was spared.*

May 2, 1718. The General Assembly in answer to a petition of Asquasuttucks, grand daughter of Miantomi, recite as follows:

"Old Miantinomi, at the time of his father's death, had an own brother, named Casuckqunce, who held in joint tenancy with himself, and when this old Miantinomi was murdered, then Casuckqunce being the survivor, became the chief sachem in his father's and brother's stead; and so continued until the war put a period to his rule and right; * * * * at which time, Casuckqunce, being old, was, as it was supposed (by the influence his near kinsman, Nanantenew, had upon him, as well as upon his subjects), drawn from his allegiance to the crown of England, and taking up arms against the English and lost his life."†

Confirmatory Deed from Scuttape and Quequaganewett to the Proprietors of Providence and Pawtuxet.

From the original on file in the office of the Recorder of Deeds in Providence.

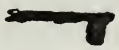
These beare witnes, To all Aiges to come. To such as are Concerned hearein; That we Scuttappe: And Quequaqunnuete, son to MeakCaw, son to Qunnawne Called by y^e^ Englishe Qunnounicus Vncle to Meantenomeah; Whoe made aleag of peace with y^e^ Engleish In y^e^ Massachucetts, for all y^e^ Indeans in these parts in the time of y^e^ Pequate warre with y^e^ Engleish This our Granfather & Cauzine Cheef Sachems Granted to Rodger William^s^ Agente for y^e^ men of Prouidence: & y^e^ men of Pawtuxcette, A tracte of lande Reaching from Pawtuckette Riuer, to Pawtuxcett Riuer All y^e^ lande betweene y^e^ streames of those Riuers, & vp those stream^s^ without limmetts for theire vse of Cattell did they Grante to y^e^ men abouesayde y^e^ men of Prouidence: & y^e^ men of Pawtuxcette, To whom we Estableish y^e^ lands aforesayde vp y^e^ streames of those Riuers, & Conffirme without limmitts, or as fur, as y^e^ men abouesaide of Prouidenc & of Pawtuxcette, shall Judg Convenyente, for theire vse of Cattell as feeding plowing Plantting all manner of Planta-

*Hubbard, Drake's Ed., II., 130-131.
†R. I. Col. Records, IV., 230-232.

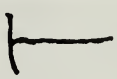
tione whatsoeuer we say, All y^e^ lands, acording to y^e^ limmitts, abouesayd, we estableish & Confirme to y^e^ men of Prouidence & y^e^ men of Pawtuxcette Acording to theire Joynte Agreements In y^e^ moste absolute Tenure of feesimple, to them theire heirs & asignes forever And hearby binde ourselues our heires & asignes, not to molleste nor trouble y^e^ men abouesayd in y^e^ full Inioymente of y^e^ land abouesayd, Never y^e^ les it shall not be lawfull, for y^e^ men abouesayde: to remoue y^e^ Indeans y^t^ are vp, in y^e^ Contry, from theire fields, without y^e^ Indean^s^ Concente: & Contente, nor shall it be lawfull for any of those Indeans to sell any of y^e^ lande abouesayde to any, only it shall be lawfull, for them, to take of y^e^ men of Prouidence: & y^e^ men of Pawtuxcette: Acording to theire Joynte agreents sattisfactione for theire remoueing, And as we haue Estableished to y^e^ men abouesayd y^e^ land & deed Granted by our Granfather & Cousine, soe doe we allsoe Confirme y^e^ Grante of Confirmatione by our Cousins Cussuckquansh, Caujaniquanutte: & Nenecealah The Make of

Dated This first Daye: of Desember 1659

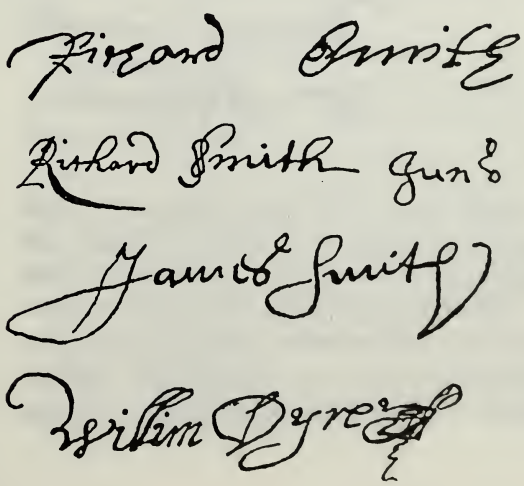
Syned and deleuered in y^e^ presents of us


Scuttape

Manatack: his Marke Indian interpator

Nantomowawe  his Marke

The Marke of Quequaganewett



Prouidence this 8th of october 1662

Richard Smith of narraganset Junior aged about 32 yeares being ingaaged testifieth that this deed wherunto his hand is fixed was faithfully and truely signed by those two Sachems, to witt Scuttupp, and Quequagunnuet, and deliuered to William Harris for the vse of the men of Prouidence and the men of pautuxit acording as it is specified in this deed. the Contents therof being first made knowne vnto them the said Sachems.

Taken before me Thomas Olney Deputy

the day and yeere aboue writen.

The same Richard Smith as aboue is writen, Junior came before me this 5th of July 1664 and vpon his Ingaagement doth afirme and testifye that he saw Scattup, and Quequaganuet, receiue a Considerable some of peage. of William Harris, to their full Content for the land specified in this deed:

Taken before me Thomas Olney, Assistant.

Richard Smith Senear of narraganset about the adge of sixty-six being ingadged according to law testifieth as folloeth y^t^ this deed whearunto his hand is fixed was ffaithfully by those two Sachemes to witt Scatupp and Quequagunnuet sined and deliuered to William Harris for the use of the men of Prouidence and the men of Pautuxet acording as it is spesified in the deed the Contentes thear of being first made knone unto them the said Sachemes: taken before me oCotobor the 15^te^. 1662

Richard Tom
yor Assistnt

Scuttape, alias Caskettape, and Quequaganewett, alias Gideon, the signers of this deed, were sons of Mexam and grandsons of the old sachem Canonicus, as recited in the body of the instrument. Their signatures to this deed in connection with the two deeds of confirmation given the same year make it probable that their father was already dead. Mexam was first known under the name of Meihammoh, as signed

to the deed of Aquidneck, March 24, 1637; his other aliases were Mexano, Mriksah, Meika, etc. Under date of 1654, Roger Williams, after speaking of the death of Canonicus, says: "his son, Mexham, inherits his spirit."

In 1653, when accused with the other Narragansett sachems of plotting with the Dutch against the English, he replied:

"Though I be poor, it is not goods, guns, powder nor shot, that shall draw me to such a plot as this against the English my friends. There may come false news and reports against us: let them say what they will, they are false. . . . tell the sachems of the Bay that the child that is now born, or that is to be born in time to come, shall see no war made by us against the English."*

His wife, the daughter of Ninegret, was known as Magnus, Matantuck, Quaiapen, and after the death of Mexam as the Old Queen or Sunk Squaw. In the treaty of 1675 she is spoken of as one of the six present sachems of Narragansett. The march of the army that took part in the swamp fight was from Bull's garrison house "14 or 15 miles through the country of the Old Queen or Sunke Squaw of Narraganset."† She was killed in a fight, July 3, 1676. Major Talcott, the English commander, in reporting this engagement, in which upwards of three hundred Indians were killed and captured, says: "Among which slaughter was that ould Peice of Venum Sunck Squaw Magnus."‡

Richard Smith was the first white man, says Updike,§ who settled in Narragansett. Brinley, under date of 1641, says Richard Smith purchased a tract of the Narragansett Indians, erected a house for trade and gave free entertainment for travellers. By this statement it appears the house was built and the road travelled in 1641.‖ "The timber of which it was constructed was imported from Taunton River by water, as the country was prairie to some extent from the shore, and

* Drake's Indians, II. 75.
† Drake's Hubbard, i. 142.
‡ Drake's Hubbard, I. 253.
§ History of the Narragansett Church, p. 119.
‖ History of the Narragansett Church, p. 17.

there were no oxen or teams to procure it at Wickford. The imported materials are in the house now."

The house stood on the site of the present Updike house,* and was burned down in the Indian war. He held office at dlfferent times both under Rhode Island and Connecticut in the time of the controversy over the Narragansett country. His will was made in 1664, and he died between that time and 1670.† In his will he mentions his son Richard, daughter Elizabeth, wife of John Viall of Boston, the children of his daughter Joan, the deceased wife of Thomas Newton, and the children of his daughter Katherine, deceased, the wife of Gilbard Updike.‡

"The wife of Richard Smith brought from Glocestershire to this country, the receipt for making the celebrated Cheshire cheese, and from that receipt the Narragansett was made in imitation. It early gained for the table and market an established reputation for superior flavor and excellence."§

"Richard Smith, sen. (says Roger Williams),‖ who for his conscience to God left faire Possessions in Gloster Shire and adventured with his Relations and Estate to N. Engl. and was a most acceptable Inhabitant and prime leading man in Taunton in Plymouth Colony: For his conscience sake (many differences arising) he left Taunton and came to ye Nahiggonsik Countrey where by God's mercy and the fave of ye Nahiggonsik Sachems he broke the Ice (at his great Charge and Hazards) and Put up in the thickest of ye Barbarians ye first English House amongst them.

2. I humbly testifie y^t about forty years (from this date) he kept Possession comming and going himselfe Children and Servants and he had quiet Possessien of his Howsing Lands and medow, and there in his own howse with much Serenity of Soule and comfort he yielded up his Spirit to God ye Father of Spirits in Peace.

3. I do humbly and faithfully testify (as aforesaid) y^t since his departure his hon'rd Son Capt. Richard Smith hath kept Possession (with much acceptation with English and Pagans) of his Father's

* Potter's Narragansett, p. 32.
† Updike's Rhode Island Bar, p. 36.
‡ Potter's Narragansett, p. 270.
§ Updike's Narragansett Church, p. 182.
‖ Potter's Narragansett, p. 166.

howsing lands and meadows with great improvement, also (by his great Cost and Industrie) And in the Late bloudie Pagan War I knowingly testifie and declare y^{t} it pleased the most High to make use of himself in person, his howsing his goods corn Provisions and Cattell for a Garison and Supply to the whole Army of N. England under the Command of the Ever to be hon'rd Gen Winslow for the Service of his Ma'ties honor and countrey of N. England."

Signed ROGER WILLIAMS.
Nahiggonsik 24 July, 1679.

Major Richard Smith, Jun., was one of the Council of Sir Edmund Andros. "He had been a Major in Cromwell's service, and contributed to establish him as Protector."* Was Assistant for Rhode Island, 1672–73, and appointed Sergt.-Major of Militia, 1686.

In a letter dated "from Mr Smith's house at Nahigonsik June 25. 1675," Roger Williams writes to Gov. John Winthrop:

"Mr. Smith is now absent at Long Island. Mrs Smith, though too much favoring the Foxians (called Quakers) yet she is a notable spirit for courtesy towards strangers, and prays me to present her great thanks for your constant remembrance of her, and of late by Capt. Atherton."†

His will was dated March 16, 1691–2, and proved July 12, 1692. He gave his wife for life the income from the estate, which was afterwards to go to the heirs of his sisters.

William Dyre, of Boston, 1635, was a milliner from London; had wife Mary and children:

1. SAMUEL, baptized Dec. 20, 1635; m. Ann, dau. of Edward and Catherine (Hamby) Hutchinson, of Boston, and granddaughter of the celebrated Mrs. Anne (Marbury) Hutchinson of the Antinomian controversy.
2. WILLIAM. Settled in Delaware.
3. HENRY. Born ——; d. Feb. 1690; aged 43.
4. MAHERSHALLALHASHBAZ.
5. CHARLES, who had wife Mary and five sons and three daughters. Will dated Jan. 5, 1727. From his oldest son Charles is descended the Hon. Elisha Dyer of Providence.
6. ELIZABETH.
7. A DAUGHTER.

* Updike's Rhode Island Bar, p. 36

† Bartlett's Letters of Roger Williams, p. 366.

Savage, in speaking of the fourth son, says: "The name is reverent, borrowed from Isaiah viii. 1. Some antiquary of Rhode Island ought to inform the world, how, in soft moments of relaxation, so formidable a Hebrew prefix was abbreviated to a monosyllable by his mother or others. It may have been Mar. or Buz., as either end was chosen for this discipline of affection: but to write it, as my friend and learned correspondent at Providence has, Mayhershall, is a wantonness of perversion that may seem his highest moral obliquity. Probably no other child on this side of the ocean has suffered such an infliction."

William Dyre and Mary his wife united with the church at Boston, December, 1635. He was made freeman March 3d, 1636, was disarmed next year as a follower of Wheelwright, disfranchised, and, in 1638, driven to Newport.

He was one of the signers to the compact of the Aquedneck settlers at Providence, March 7, 1637–8, and elected Clerk same day; was Secretary of Portsmouth and Newport from March 12, 1640, to 1647; General Recorder under the Patent to 1648. In May, 1650, the office of Attorney-General for the Colonies was created, which he filled until 1653.

Upon the usurpation of Coddington he went to England at his own expense* with Roger Williams and John Clarke, and returned with the news of the revocation of the commission of Coddington early in 1653.

May 18, 1653, he received a commission from the General Assembly to act against the Dutch. He was named in the charter of 1663, and, Sept. 7, 1664, was one of a committee sent upon the arrival of the Royal Commissioners at New York with the congratulation and thanks of the colony.

Oct. 1664, was one of a committee "to ripen the matter about the peoples votting by proxees."

Was Deputy 1664—1666. "Generall Solissiter," 1665–66–68.

* Sheffield, Fourth of July Address, 1876.

May 21, 1669, "Mr. William Dyre, Secretary to the Councill, this day resigned vp unto the Councill the books and papers which belonged vnto them, and also the seale."

Mary Dyer, wife of William, probably accompanied her husband to England when he went over with Williams and Clarke, and remained behind him. Before returning she had embraced the tenets of George Fox, and on her arrival in Boston was arrested and thrown into prison*—her husband giving bonds that she would leave the colony she was released. Returning in 1659, with Catherine Scot, whose sister Patience, a girl of only eleven years, was then in prison for the same offence, she was again arrested, tried and condemned to death, together with Marmaduke Stephenson and William Robinson.

†"She was carried with them to the place of Execution, and after they two was executed, she stept up the Ladder and had her Coats tied about her feet, and the Rope put about her neck, with her face covered, and as the Hangman was ready to turn her off, they cried out stop, for she was reprieved, and loosing her feet and bid her come down, but she was not forward to come down, but stood still saying, she was there willing to suffer as her Brethren did; unlesse they would null their wicked Law, she had no freedom to accept their reprieve, but they pulled her down, and a day or two after carryed her out of Town by force; And yet the Rulers of *Boston* had the impudence to affirm (in their Apologie published to vindicate their barbarous proceedings against the innocent) that this Mary Dyer accepted her life, promising or consenting that she would depart their Jurisdiction in few dayes and return no more; thus do they make lies their refuge, and add iniquity to sin."

On the other hand the records say "that on the petition of Wm. Dier her son she shall have forty-eight hours to depart the jurisdiction,—but first to be carried to the place of execution and standing upon the gallowes with a rope about her neck witness the execution of her two companions."‡ Where she spent the winter is not known but in the spring she was

*Arnold's His. R. I., I., 273.
†A Call From Death to Life, p. 46.
‡Mass. Col. Rec., Vol. IV, I., 384.

again arrested in Boston. Dorr* says that she went forth from Richard Scot's house in Providence; he was a noted quaker and lived on the next lot north of St. John's Church, on North Main Street. His wife was a daughter of Mrs. Hutchinson and aunt to the wife of Mrs. Dyre's son Samuel. Mrs. Scot was whipt in Boston for the same offence.

May 27, 1660, her husband wrote to Gov. Endicott: "I have not seen her above this half-year, and therefore cannot tell how, in the frame of her spirit, she was moved thus again to run so great hazard to herself and perplexity to me and mine, and all her friends and well-wishers, So it is from Shelter Island, about by Pequod, Narragansett, and to the town of Providence she secretly and speedily journeyed and as secretly from thence came to your jurisdiction. Unhappy journey, may I say, and woe to that generation, say I, that gives occasion to grief and trouble to those that desire to be quiet, by helping one another, as I may say, to hazard their lives for I know not what end, or to what purpose."†

She was again sentenced to death and was executed on Boston Common about 9 o'clock in the morning of June 1, 1660. At the gallows the offer was again renewed to her of release, if she would promise henceforth to keep out of Massachusetts. But this she refused, saying "In obedience to the will of the Lord I came, and in his will I abide faithfull to the death."

Richard Tew was of Portsmouth, 1640, freeman of Newport, 1655, and was named in the Charter of 1663; deputy, 1663–4–5; assistant, 1657–62–66–67; member of a special court to try Indians, 1671, and died before Feb. 16. 1675. In Book I, Land Evidences, in Secretary of State's Office, there is recorded an indenture between Henry Tew of Maidford in the County of Northampton, yeoman, and William Clarke of Priors Hardwicke, in the County of Warwick, yeoman, dated Oct. 18, in the 9th yeare of the reign of King Charles II., in which is the following clause: "For and in considera-

*The Planting and Growth of Providence, p. 40.
†Palfrey's His. of N. England, II, 480.

tion of a marriage by the grace of God shortly to be had and solemnized betweene Richard Tew sonn and heire apparent of the said Henry and Mary Clarke, one of the daughters of the said William Clarke," etc. June 4, 1640, on the voyage to their new home a daughter was born to them and named Seaborn. She married 1st, Samuel Billing, by whom she had two daughters, Amy and Mary, and 2nd, Owen Higgen. Another daughter, Elnathan, born Oct. 15, 1658; married Nov. 3, 1664, Thomas Harris; and a third daughter, Mary, married Dec. 30, 1670, Andrew Harris. He had probably a son, Henry, and perhaps other children.

A LIST OF THE MARRIAGES OF SOUTH KINGSTOWN.

From Records in Town Clerk's Office.

CONTRIBUTED BY THE EDITOR.

Continued from page 278, vol. ii.

H.

Hadwin Benjamin, of Barney of South Kingstown, and Mercy D. Peckham, of Perry, of East Greenwich, by Rev. Nathan Pierce, Mar. 29, 1838.

Hale Penelope and Fones Chappell, Mar. 12, 1805.

Hall Benjamin, of Portsmouth, and Abigail Babcock, of South Kingstown, by Christopher Allen, justice, Apr. 29, 1731.

" Elisha and Elizabeth Joslin, by Jeffrey Watson, assistant, May 17, 1753.

" Sarah and Joseph Harvey, Aug. 6, 1754.

Hannah Robert and Elizabeth Brown, by Rouse Helme, assistant, May 31, 1730.

" Catherine and Joseph Holway, Mar. 1, 1740–1.

Harrington Sarah, of North Kingstown, and Jonathan Sherman, Jr., of South Kingstown, May 17, 1768.

Harvey Joseph and Sarah Hull, by Samuel Tefft, justice, Aug. 6, 1754.
" Mary Ann, of Charlestown, and Peter Hazard, May 22, 1842.
" Hannah S. and Samuel S. E. Harvey, July 13, 1845.
" Samuel S. E., of Thomas B., and Hannah S., of Benjamin, of Newport, by Rev. Ezekiel J. Locke, July 13, 1845.
" Lydia Ann, of South Kingstown, and John M. Robbins, of Brooklyn, Conn., June 3, 1849.
" Alice and Edward H. Smith, Oct 7, 1849.
" Mary Elizabeth and Henry Braman, July 15, 1855.
Haskell John Baker, of Philadelphia, Penn., and Patience Bentley Billington, of South Kingstown, by Syl'r Robinson, justice, Dec. 15, 1808.
Hathaway Sarah, of Nathan, and Marian Gardiner, of Amos, both of Exeter, Oct. 17, 1847.
Hawkins Thomas and Hannah Mumford, by Rouse Helme, assistant, Mar. 20, 1728.
Hazard Stephen and Mary Robinson, by Rouse Helme, assistant, Jan. 9, 1723–4.
" Abigail and William Robinson, Mar. 2, 1726–7.
" Elizabeth and Benjamin Perry, Jr., July 10, 1729.
" Amie and Eber Sherman, Jr., May 30, 1734.
" Oliver, of South Kingstown, and Elizabeth Raymond, of the North Parish of New London, by Rev. Joseph Torrey, Dec. 9, 1736.
" Mary and Benjamin Peckham, Jr., Mar. 2, 1737.
" Mary and Ebenezer Druce, June 6, 1739.
" Simeon and Abigail Mumford, by Thomas Brown, justice, Feb. 6, 1745.
" Jonathan and Mary Gardiner, by Jeffrey Watson, assistant, Apr. 16, 1747.
" Jeremiah, of North Kingstown, and Ruth Potter, of South Kingstown, by John Case, justice, Apr. 24, 1748.

Hazard, Penelope, of Col. Thomas, and William Potter, of Col. Potter, Nov. 18, 1750.

" Elizabeth, of Robert of Pt. Judith, and Col. Robert Hazard, Apr. 19, 1752.

" Col. Robert and Elizabeth Hazard, of Robert of Pt. Judith, by Rev. Dr. McSparran, Apr. 19, 1752.

" Mary, of Stephen, and John Potter, of Ichabod, Aug. 30, 1752.

" Susannah, of Jeffrey, and Wilkinson Browning, of William, Feb. 4, 1753.

" Mrs. Hannah, of Col. Thomas, and Col. John Wilson, Nov. 21, 1762.

" Sarah, of Robert, and Job Watson, Feb. 12, 1766.

" Alice and Godfrey Hazard, Feb. 22, 1778.

" Godfrey, of Simeon and Abigail, and Alice Hazard, of George and Sarah, by Nathaniel Gardiner, justice, Feb. 22, 1778.

" Jonathan, of Stephen, and Mary Robinson, of Sylvester, by N. Helme, justice, May 12, 1785.

" Thomas H. and Abigail Robinson, of Sylvester, by Nathaniel Gardiner, justice, Feb. 23, 1790.

" Robert R., and Anne Underwood, by Samuel Curtis, justice, Sept. 4, 1791.

" Sally and Jeremiah N. Potter, Mar. 23, 1794.

" Mumford, of Newport, and Elizabeth Robinson, of Christopher of South Kingstown, by Samuel Helme, justice, Feb. 18, 1796.

" Robert and Eunice Austin, by Rev. Asher Miner, Oct. 25, 1807.

" Bowdoin and Teresa Clarke, at Stonington, Conn., by Rev. William Randall, Dec. 6, 1810.

" Eliza and William H. Robinson, Dec. 13, 1840.

" Martha B., of Brenton, and Charles Cross, of Joseph, of Charlestown, Sept. 25, 1842.

" Peter and Mary Ann Harvey, of Charlestown, by Rev. Thomas V. Wells, May 22, 1842.

Hazard, Abram and Susan H. Taylor, by Rev. Wilson Cogswell, Sept. 18, 1842.
" Harriet T. and John G. Perry, Mar. 12, 1843.
" Carder C. and Susan C. Knowles, by Rev. C. T. Chapman, Dec. 10, 1848.
" Mary A., of Thomas of South Kingstown, and John A. Rathbun, of North Kingstown, Nov. 11, 1849.
" Alice and Horatio Allen, Oct. 6, 1850.
" Susan T. and George W. Rose, Nov. 20, 1850.
" Thomas E. and Elsa Larkin, by Rev. A. Durfee, Sept. 10, 1854.
Hazleton, Mary and Joseph Kenyon, Dec. 27, 1724.
Healey Jonathan, of Charlestown, and Sally Reynolds, of So. Kingstown, by Rev. John H. Baker, Nov. 24, 1839.
Helme Dorcas and Nathan Sheffield, Aug. 18, 1734.
" James, of South Kingstown, and Esther Powell, of No. Kingstown, by Rev. Joseph Torrey, Oct. 19, 1738.
" James and Sarah Clarke, by Rev. Joseph Torrey, Nov. 9, 1777.
" Mary and Nathaniel Mumford, Jr., May 3, 1801.
" James, of James, and Alice Perry, of Jonathan, by Rev. Thomas Kendall, Oct. 7, 1802.
" Powell, of South Kingstown, son of Samuel and Abbie, and Annie E. Kenyon, of Elijah and Mary E., by Rev. Thomas Vernon, May 24, 1847.
Heyden Mrs. Mary, of South Kingstown, and Jacob Cox, of Newport, Sept. 8, 1737.
Higinbottom Mary and Thomas Gardiner, Apr. 12, 1744.
Hill Caleb, of Prudence Island, and Ruth Babcock, of South Kingstown, by Christopher Allen, justice, Feb. 21, 1730–1.
Holburton Drusilla, of George, and Hazard Peckham, of Reuben, both of Richmond, Nov. 11, 1849.
Holland, Benjamin, of South Kingstown, and Almira P. Crumb, of Westerly, by Rev. Silas Learned, Aug. 2, 1840.

Holland, Nicholas N. and Ann Allen, by Rev. Silas Learned Feb. 1, 1841.
" Raymond H. and Rhoda Ann Gould, by Rev. Silas Learned, May 2, 1841.
" Hazard, Jr. and Mary Ann Crumb, by Matthew Waite, justice, July 4, 1841.
" Abbie, of John and Stephen Holland, of Henry, Aug. 5, 1845.
" Stephen, of Henry and Abbie Holland, of John, by Ezekiel J. Locke, Aug. 5, 1845.
" Courtland B. and Silena E. Sims, by Rev. Milo Frary, recorded April 2, 1849.
" John and Cordelia Clarke, by Ezekiel J. Locke, July 7, 1850.

Holley Sarah, and Caleb Sheffield, Dec. 5, 1746.
" Prudence T., of John and Frederic Chappell, of Frederic, Oct. 12, 1846.

Holway Nicholas and Patience Mott, by Rouse Helme, Assistant, May 8, 1726.
" Joseph and Catherine Hannah, by Rev. Joseph Torrey, Mar. 1, 1740-1.
" Penelope and Samuel Rodman, Mar. 19, 1746.
" Joseph and Abigail Niles, by Rev. Joseph Torrey, Nov. 30, 1746.
" Jonathan and Deborah Everett, by Jeffrey Watson, assistant, May 24, 1753.

Holloway Rebecca C., of Charlestown, and George J. Sherman, of Exeter. July 4, 1841.

Hookins Hannah, of Christopher, of South Kingstown, and Job Comstock, of East Greenwich, Dec. 18, 1763.

Hopkins Thomas Jr., and Hannah Baker, by Francis Tanner, justice, Aug. 20, 1765.
" Susannah and Daniel Grinnell, Jr., June 14, 1724.
" Thomas and Hannah Mumford, by Rouse Helme, assistant, Mar. 20, 1728.
" Susannah and Job Babcock, 3d, Nov. 20, 1748.

Howard, Thomas S., of Newport, and Elizabeth P. Brown of South Kingstown, by Rev. Wm. H. Newman, May 31, 1840.

Howland Mary and Benjamin Gardiner, Mar. 22, 1726-7.

Hoxsie William and Margaret Knowles, by Rouse Helme, assistant, April 14, 1728.

" Joseph and Deborah Babcock, by Rouse Helme, assistant, Oct. 17, 1728.

" Stephen and Elizabeth Kenyon, by Rouse Helme, assistant, 1735.

" Samuel of Charlestown, and Lydia Barber of South Kingstown, by Isaac Sheldon, justice, Nov. 27, 1746.

" Mrs. Ann, of Charlestown, and Abial Sherman, of South Kingstown, May 10, 1772.

" Samuel, of Stephen of Richmond, R. I., and Amie Reynolds, of James of West Greenwich, R. I., by Rev. John Pendleton, June 8, 1783.

" Stephen and Mary Stanton, by Rev. Lewis Jansen, Nov. 1, 1838.

" Sally, of Enoch of Richmond, and Gardiner Moore, of Henry of South Kingstown, April 1, 1844.

" Gideon R., of Rouse of Richmond, R. I., and Joanna Barber of South Kingstown, by Rev. Ezekiel J. Locke.

Hoyle Betsey, of Litchfield, Conn., and Wm. Henry Hoyt, of Ezra, of Providence, Nov. 25, 1845.

Hoyt Wm. Henry, of Ezra, of Providence, R. I., and Betsey Hoyle, of Litchfield, Conn., by Rev. Thos. Vernon, Nov. 25, 1845.

Hull Charles and Abigail Slack, of Samuel of Westerly, by John Richmond, justice, Dec. 30, 1736.

" Stephen and Martha Morey, by Isaac Sheldon, justice, Apr. 27, 1738.

" Hannah, of Charles and Samuel Segar, of John, Nov. 27, 1855.

" Susan and James C. Greene, Mar. 4, 1841.

I.

Innman Abigail and Nathan Bull, Jan. 27, 1740.
Irish Jedediah, and Thankful Lamphere, by Rouse Helme, assistant, Dec. 10, 1732.

(*To be continued.*)

THE FIRST MAGISTRATES OF RHODE ISLAND.

CONTRIBUTED BY SAMUEL H. ALLEN, SOUTH KINGSTOWN, R. I.

I.—1636 TO 1663.

The present State of Rhode Island had its origin in four towns, viz.: Providence, settled 1636; Portsmouth, 1637; Newport, 1639; and Warwick, 1642.

Providence and Warwick had no executive head until 1647.

PORTSMOUTH.

Mar. 7, 1639.—William Coddington, Judge.

Jan. 2, 1638–9.—Nicholas Easton, John Coggeshall and William Brenton, Elders.

April 30, 1639.—William Hutchinson, Judge; and William Baulston, John Porter, John ——, William Freeborne, John Wall, Phillip Sherman and William Aspinwall, Assistants; and these gentlemen continued to be elected yearly until the organization under the Patent.

NEWPORT.

Apr. 28, 1639.—William Coddington, Judge; Nicholas Easton, William Brenton and John Coggeshall, Elders.

PORTSMOUTH AND NEWPORT.

Mar. 12, 1640.—William Coddington, Newport, Governor; William Brenton, Newport, deputy governor. Assistants:

Nicholas Easton and John Coggeshall, of Newport; William Hutchinson and John Porter, of Portsmouth.

March 16, 1641.—William Coddington, Newport, Governor; William Brenton, Newport, Deputy Governor. Assistants: John Coggeshall and Robert Harding, of Newport; William Baulston and John Porter, of Portsmouth.

The next March (1642) Nicholas Easton took the place of Robert Harding, both of Newport, and the same magistrates continued in office until the organization under the Patent.

By an ordinance of the Lords and Commons, bearing date the second day of November, 1643, Robert, Earl of Warwick, was ordained Governor-in-chief and Lord High Admiral of all those Islands and other Plantations inhabited or planted by or belonging to any of His Majesty the King of England's subjects within the bounds and upon the Coast of America; and Philip, Earl of Pembroke, Edward, Earl of Manchester, William, Viscount Say and Seal, Philip, Lord Wharton, John, Lord Rolle, Sir Gilbert Gerrard, Baronet, Sir Arthur Hoslerig, Baronet, Sir Harry Vane, Jun., Knight, Sir Benjamin Rudyard, Knight, John Pim, Esq., Oliver Cromwell, Esq., Dennis Bond, Esq., Miles Corbet, Esq., Cornelius Holland, Esq., Samuel Vassel, Esq., John Rolle, Esq., William Spurstou, Esq., Commissioners, to join in aid and assistance with said Earl. Power was given to said Earl and Commissioners to appoint subordinate officers and to provide for order and dispose of all things which they shall from time to time find most advantageous for the said Plantations. Acting upon this authority the Earl and Commissioners granted to divers well affected and industrious English inhabitants of the town of Providence, Portsmouth and Newport a free charter of civil incorporation and government. No mode of government was provided for in this charter, and we might sum up its provisions by saying that Parliament granted to the Earl Warwick

Note.—At the time of the separation, Apr. 28, 1639, the following names appear as magistrates of Portsmouth, although no previous mention is made of the election of the last four: William Coddington, judge; Nicholas Easton, John Coggeshall, William Brenton, John Clarke, Jeremy Clarke, Thomas Hazard and Henry Bull.

and the Commissioners the right to govern North America just as they pleased, and that they conferred authority upon the people of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations to govern themselves in the same manner.

May, 1647.—John Coggeshall, Newport, President; Roger Williams, Providence, John Sanford, Portsmouth, William Coddington, Newport, Randall Holden, Warwick, Assistants.

May, 1648.—William Coddington, Newport, President; Jeremy Clarke, Newport, Roger Williams, Providence, William Baulston, Portsmouth, John Smith, Warwick, Assistants.

May, 1649.—John Smith, Warwick, President; Thomas Olney, Providence, John Sanford, Portsmouth, John Clarke, Newport, Samuel Gorton, Warwick, Assistants.

May, 1650.—Nicholas Easton, Newport, President; William Field, Providence, John Porter, Portsmouth, John Clarke, Newport, John Wickes, Warwick, Assistants.

In 1651 a separation occurred between Providence and Warwick on one side, and Newport and Portsmouth on the other.

May, 1651.—The magistrates of Providence and Warwick were: Samuel Gorton, Warwick, President; William Field, Providence, John Wickes, Warwick, Assistants.

May, 1652.—John Smith, Warwick, President; Thomas Olney, Providence; Samuel Gorton, Warwick, Assistants.

May, 1653.—Gregory Dexter, Providence, President; John Sayles Providence, Stukeley Wescott, Warwick, Assistants.

1651 and 1652 was usurped by William Coddington in the government of Portsmouth and Newport. The officers of Portsmouth and Newport in 1653 were: John Sanford, Portsmouth, President; Nicholas Easton, Newport, Richard Burden, Portsmouth, Assistants.

OFFICERS UNDER THE REUNION.

May, 1654. Nicholas Easton, Newport, President; Thomas Olney, Providence, Richard Burden, Portsmouth, Edward Smith, Newport, Randall Holden, Warwick, Assistants.

Sept. 12, 1654. Roger Williams, Providence, President; Thomas Harris, Providence, John Roome, Portsmouth, Benedict Arnold, Newport, Randall Holden, Warwick, Assistants.

May, 1655. Roger Williams, Providence, President; Thos. Olney, Providence, John Roome, Portsmouth, Benedict Arnold, Newport, Randall Holden, Warwick, Assistants.

May, 1656. Roger Williams, Providence, President; Thos. Olney, Providence, William Baulston, Portsmouth, John Coggeshall, Newport, John Wickes, Warwick, Assistants.

May, 1657. Benedict Arnold, Newport, President; Arthur Venner, Providence, William Baulston, Portsmouth, Richard Tew, Newport, Randall Holden, Warwick, Assistants.

May, 1658, and 1659. Benedict Arnold, Newport, President; William Field, Providence, William Baulston, Portsmouth, Joseph Clarke, Newport, Randall Holden, Warwick, Assistants.

May, 1660, and 1661. William Brenton, Newport, President; William Field, Providence, William Baulston, Portsmouth, Benedict Arnold, Newport, John Greene, Warwick, Assistants.

May, 1662, and 1663. Benedict Arnold, Newport, President; William Field, Providence, William Baulston, Portsmouth, Richard Tew, Newport, John Greene, Warwick, Assistants.

A CERTIFICATE OF GOOD MORAL CHARACTER.

To the Town Council of North Kingstown:

Gents:—These are to certifie that Matthew Allen, of Portsmouth is desirous to settle in your town with his family, if you will admit thereof, and whenever you order the contrary this town will receive them again.

Per Order of Council,

Wm. Sanford,
Council Clk.

Portsmouth ye 13th of ye 7th mo A. D. 1737.

QUERIES.

1. Daniel Brown represented Westerly in the Colonial Assembly in 1715. The record of the births of his seven children from the Westerly records may be found on p. 66, vol. i. of this REGISTER. Who was this Daniel Brown, and whom did he marry? Was he a son of John Browne who married, 1672, Anne Mason, daughter of John of Pequot fame, and sister of Samuel of Stonington? This John Browne was grandson of John of the Old Colony. Was this Daniel Brown the grantee of the Shannock purchase in 1709–10?

GEO. T. HART, box 1074, Providence, R. I.

2. Whence came Ephraim Andros, who was at Bristol several years before 1720, then at Swansey, where he died, 1733–4?

3. Whence came George Morey, who was at Bristol 1681? Whose daughter was Hannah Lewis, married at Bristol, 1683, to George Morey? B.

4. Records of the Colony of Rhode Island, vol. v., p. 83—John Ladd, of Charlestown, R. I., was admitted a freeman of the colony, May 1st, 1744. Vol. iv., p. 19—Samuel Ladd, of Providence, was admitted a freeman of this colony, May 4, 1736. Were John and Samuel brothers? If so, were they sons of William and Elizabeth (Tompkins) Ladd, of Little Compton, R. I.? Records of Warwick, R. I.—John Ladd purchased land of John Wightman, March 14, 1750. John Ladd sold land to Philip Anthony, March 17th, 1756. *Mary*, his wife, signed the deed. Was this the John Ladd, of Charlestown, who was admitted a freeman in 1744? John Ladd sold land to Elisha Wightman, April 6th, 1771. His wife *Ann* signed the deed. Was *Ann* his second wife? Capt. John Ladd, of Warwick, m. Mrs. —— Green. Was her christian name Ann? What was the christian name of Mr. Green, her first husband? My query is: was John Ladd, of Charlestown, John Ladd, of Warwick, whose wife *Mary*

signed a deed; John Ladd, of Warwick, whose wife Ann signed a deed; and Capt. John Ladd, who m. Mrs. Green, one and the same person? Samuel Ladd, of Warwick, R. I., supposed to be the Samuel Ladd admitted a freeman May 4, 1736, bought land of Moses Budlong, July 18th, 1750. He sold land and house in Warwick to James Green, May 22, 1755; his wife Bersheba signed the deed. I want the maiden surname of his wife, the date of their marriage, the names of his children, date of birth, the date of his death, and where he lived after he sold his house, May, 1755.

WARREN LADD, New Bedford, Mass.

ANSWERS TO QUERIES.

COLE.—Capt. Robert Wickes Greene, born May 10, 1779; m. Hannah Cole, Feb. 11, 1838, she being his third wife; and died Apr. 28, 1842. Hannah Cole, his wife, b. Apr. 20, 1793; died June 24, 1880. MRS. M. A. GREENE.

See REGISTER, vol. ii., pp. 186 and 320.

ALLEN.—Vol. ii., p. 282 of the REGISTER. Benjamin Allen, of William, m. 2d, Nov. 13, 1695, Hopestill Leonard (perhaps of Taunton). His first wife died May 5, 1694. Benjamin had a son John, b. Aug. 21, 1699, and died same year, (not given in REGISTER.) DAVID JILLSON.

AN ADDITION TO THE SHERMAN GENEALOGY.

ABIGAIL SHERMAN, dau. of John; m. Nathaniel Chace. She was born Sept., 1680; died 1748. He was born 1679; died May 10, 1760; married Nov. 2, 1703; was son of William and Hannah (Sherman) Chace. He was a farmer, and lived on land inherited from his father in Dartmouth. His son Barnabas was executor of his estate under his will of July 8, 1758, and probated June 10, 1760. Their children were:

1. i. BARNABAS, b. Nov. 18, 1703; d. 1781.

ii. Hannah, b. Sept. 21, 1705; m. May 13, 1754, George Russell.
2. iii. Isaac, b. July 4, 1707.
iv. Elizabeth, b. Dec. 7, 1711; m. 1738, Peleg Sherman.
v. Thankful, b. July 5, 1716.
vi. Benjamin, b. Feb. 18, 1719.
3. vii. John, b. Oct. 15, 1722.

1. Barnabas Chace, m. May 13, 1736, Ruth Sherman, dau. of Isaac and Sarah; b. Jan. 8, 1719; was living May, 1780. Their children were:

i. Deborah, b. 1737. ii. Stephen, b. 1737.
iii. Thankful. iv. Sarah.
v. Abner, m. Feb. 5, 1781, Abigail Scranton.

2. Isaac Chace, m. Dec. 8, 1735, Parnell Spooner. Their children were:

i. Benjamin, b. Apr. 26, 1737.
ii. Abigail, b. Nov. 26, 1746.
iii. Menabah, b. Feb. 3, 1755; m. John Aiken.

3. John Chace, m. (1752–3) Urina Hamer. Lived in Dartmouth. Children:

i. Rhoda, b. 1751; d. young.
ii. Nathaniel, b. 1754; m. Aug. 29, 1779, Lydia Howland.
iii. Elizabeth, b. 1756.
iv. Rhoda, b. 1759; m. Nov. 16, 1777, Henry Howland.
v. Benjamin, b. 1761; m. 1790, Rebecca Howland.
vi. Isaac, b. 1764.
vii. Mariah, b. 1766.
viii. Sarah, b. 1769; m. 1788, Robert De Marienville.
ix. Hannah, b. 1771; d. 1816.
x. John, b. 1773; m. 1799, Dorcas Maxfield.

See Register, vol. ii., p. 246. See Spooner Genealogy.

On p. 246 of vol. ii. of the Register, the births of the children of John Sherman are not given. With the exception of Philip, the eldest son, we find in the Spooner Genealogy the following in regard to them:

Sarah Spooner, dau. of William and Hannah (Pratt) Spooner; m. John Sherman. He died Apr. 16, 1734. She was born Oct. 5, 1653, and was living in 1720. Mr. Sherman

was a farmer and blacksmith, and lived on land inherited from his father in what is now called South Dartmouth. He and four others of the name of Sherman held proprietary interests in Dartmouth under the title of his father. His will was executed June 19, 1720; probated May 21, 1734; sons Philip and Timothy executors. His children were:

i. Phillip, b. ——; d. 1740.
ii. Joshua, b. Sept., 1678.
iii. Abigail, b. Sept., 1680; d. 1748.
iv. Hannah, b. July, 1782; m. —— Shea.
v. Isaac, b. Oct., 1684; d. 1765.
vi. Ephraim, b. Jan., 1689.
vii. Timothy, b. July, 1691; d. 1781.

David Jillson.

A LETTER FROM JOSEPH P. HAZARD.

Peacedale, R. I., May 22d, 1884.

Mr. James N. Arnold.

Dear Sir: On page 286 of your last number of April, 1884, is an article concerning the first steamer that made a passage from New York to Newport and Providence, R. I.

Robert Fulton, one of the most remarkable men of his day in several respects, built his first steamer, the Clermont, at New York in 1807, making regular trips to and from Albany at five miles per hour. In 1810, I saw The Phœnix on the Delaware when I was three years old, and remember it well to-day. Fulton died at New York in February, 1815,—only 50 years of age, yet accomplished so much.

The first line of steamers that ran between New York and Newport and Providence was started in 1823, I think. One of these was the "Robert Fulton," I think, spoken of as "The Fulton." The other was the "Connecticut," I think. The price of passage from Providence to New York was $10, and $9 from Newport to New York. About June, 1823, I made the passage from New York to Newport in one of these.

Such was the questionable condition of public mind in regard to practicability and safety of steamers on the Sound (especially around Point Judith), at that time great precaution was taken by

their captains. On the occasion here alluded to we were overtaken by a rain storm and therefore put into the harbor of New Haven, where we remained all night, though commanded by a captain who had been master of one of the "fine packets" that sailed between Providence, Newport and New York at that time, with their "splendid cabins," that had berths for a dozen passengers or so, that were considered admirable at that time, though few could be easily hired to take such to-day. These packets sometimes made the passage within sixteen hours. A week was not uncommon — the average being about three or four days.

My father once made this passage in about 15 hours, having come from Philadelphia to New York, where he found a packet just starting to Newport, whence he crossed the ferries to Narragansett, having made the trip from Philadelphia to Peacedale in *forty-four hours*—a feat that was the town talk here as late as the year 1823.

At the time of starting this first line of steamers between New York and Rhode Island, its feasibility was a general topic. A very large party — especially captains of sloops and packets running through the Sound — were strongly opposed to it as being too dangerous to life to think of. Nor were all of these extremists masters or owners of packets and others of the great fleet of sailing vessels that were then enjoying this traffic, by any means. Multitudes of persons who were swayed by no such interested considerations deemed this project as being utterly impracticable.

Until about the year 1827 the Sound steamers were furnished with ordinary berths down below deck in what would be called the "hold" in a common freighting vessel.

I think it was in the year 1827 a Sound steamer was built that was furnished with staterooms — all below the deck. This was considered the perfection of steamboats. Her name was Benjn. Franklin, and her commander Captain Joseph Comstock, who was famous in his day. He and his son commanded Sound steamers until the year 1870. To-day she would be regarded as an insult rather than a fitting passenger steamer on Long Island Sound.

J. P. H.

Life of Stephen Hopkins, Part II.—Mr. S. S. Rider, of Providence, R. I., has just published Part II. of the life of this distinguished Rhode Islander. It bears out the ample testimony we gave in favor of Part I. in our last Register. It is truly a beautiful work and deserves to be well read by every son and daughter of Rhode Island.

HISTORICAL AND EDITORIAL NOTES.

ANNOUNCEMENT.—We are happy to announce the fact that Dr. Greene's excellent history of East Greenwich will be again published on condition that a subscription list be received sufficient to warrant it. The Doctor proposes to add considerable matter pertaining to the early history that was not published in the first edition. The first edition of 500 copies were sold within six months from date of publication, and a constant demand has been made since for them. The first edition was sold at $2.00. The second we shall place at $3.00, not to exceed this sum and if possible to fall below. It will be an edition superior in every way to the first, and will prove a valuable addition to the library of any scholar. Address: Narragansett Historical Publishing Company, Hamilton, R. I.

PETITION FOR PRINTING THE EARLY RECORDS OF THE TOWNE OF PROVIDENCE.

To the Honorable the City Council of the City of Providence:

Your petitioners beg to urge the necessity, in order to their preservation, of printing, the earliest Records of the Town of Providence. These Records are of the utmost importance in the understanding of the local history of the town and of the State. They are becoming yearly more and more fragile. Many invaluable papers have been irrecoverably lost, and it will be but few years, if the same processes continue, before a large part of those now in the custody of the city will be scattered or destroyed. Your petitioners therefore ask you to make an appropriation sufficient to have these records and such documents as illustrate them carefully arranged and printed.

This petition calls for a grand work and one that has long needed to be done. Let there be no let-up on the matter. When once completed, then the full value and wisdom of the undertaking can be seen and appreciated. No single act of public printing by the city will give such universal satisfaction as this. It will add another important historical work to our State literature.

THE

Narragansett Historical Register.

NARRAGANSETT PUB. CO. Publishers. | Terms, $2.00 Per Annum. | JAMES N. ARNOLD, Editor.

VOL. III. HAMILTON, R. I., OCTOBER, 1884. No. 2.

JOHN VIALL, OF SWANSEY, MASS., AND SOME OF HIS DESCENDANTS.

CONTRIBUTED BY DAVID JILLSON, SO. ATTLEBORO, MASS.

THE following sketch and genealogy of some of his descendants has been copied principally from public records, and no doubt some errors occur in the arrangement, especially where births or baptisms of children are not on record.

In early records the name is sometimes written Vyole, Vyall, Viol, Vyall, and Viall, as written in the will of John, sen., 1682, and also in will of John Viall, 2d, who died in Boston, 1720. The original will of John Viall, jun., is on file in probate office, Boston; a copy of his autograph will be found in its proper place in these pages.

I have not traced the name anterior to the appearance of John Viall, sen., in New England.

According to Burke, in his work on heraldry, the family were of Twickenham, Co. Middlesex. The arms were: Ar on a bend gu, three lorenges or, in the sinister chief point a treefoil slipped, gu. Crest: a demi leopard ppr. sans tail, ducally gorged, or.

John Viall probably came from England, from the fact that he mentions in his will a debt owed by his son Nathl. to his

aunt in England. The first mention made of John Viall in Boston is found in the second report of the record commissioners of Boston, where John Viall (weaver) is allowed to be an inhabitant of Boston, Jan. 11, 1639. He was admitted freeman of Boston, June 2, 1641, and joined the First Church in Boston the Sunday preceding the baptism of his oldest child, Hopestill, May 9, 1641.

I have approximately ascertained the date of birth of John Viall, sen., from his deposition recorded in Co. Ct., Salem, dated 22, 4 m. 1661—where he calls himself "42 years old or thereabouts," but nothing more is mentioned relating to himself or family in that document. This would make the year of his birth about 1619.

The first record of real estate owned by John Viall in Boston is found in the "Book of Possessions" of land-owners:

> 31, 5 m., 1647. John Viall, one house and garden, containing one half acre, bounded on the east, Richard Woodhouse, west, highway, north, George Griggs, south, marsh and cove.

I find quite a number of deeds on record where John Viall, sen., bought and sold estate in Boston. In 1657 he bought of Richard Bellingham a small parcel of land "at ye north end of ye town." In 1665 he bought a dwelling-house and land of John and Mary Munjoy. July 24, 1665, he bought of George Munjoy of Plymouth, for £200, a house and lot "at ye north end of ye town." Feb. 28, 1670, bought of John Coney land "at ye north end of Boston."

John Viall (grantor) and wife Mary sold to Wm. Costin dwelling-house and land. (Date not legible.)

In the "Memorial History of Boston," by Justin Winsor, librarian of H. C., a "fac-simile" of the autograph of John Viall is given, purporting to be taken from the original deed of John and wife Mary to Wm. Costin.

In 1658 he sold land to John Scarlett. Dec. 1, 1662, Indenture between John Viall and Wm. Shute (mariner) dwelling-house and land near the Battery at ye north end of the town.

May 30, 1679, sold to Thomas Hunt "that messuage, or tenement, I bought of Thomas Gross, being near Bendell's dock."

I find no deed on record of his purchase of the Ship Tavern, but he must have come into possession of it in 1662, as his petition to keep a tavern is dated May 7, 1662.

I copy the following from the second report of the record commissioners of Boston: "23d of 12, 1651, John Viall hath liberty to keep a house of common entertainment if the Co. Ct. consent, provided he keeps it near the new meeting house, or northward of it." "30th of 1 m., 1657, John Viall, upon petition to draw beer till the 29 of Sept. next, is referred to ye Co. Ct., and is approved for that end."

From Mass. Hist. Coll.: May 7, 1662. "In answer to the petition of John Viall, the Ct. judgeth it meet to refer the petitioner to ye Co. Ct. next in Boston, to be licensed to keep a tavern or not, as they see cause."

I copy the following relating to the old Ship Tavern (owned and occupied by John Viall, sen., from 1662 to his removal to Swansey in 1679,) from the "Memorial History of Boston," including Suffolk Co., from 1630 to 1880; edited by Justin Winsor, Librarian of H. C.:

"A visitor to the neighborhood may still find a number of buildings of undoubted antiquity, concerning which, however, it cannot now be ascertained which, if any, date back to the period we are describing.

One old house, which until a few years ago stood upon the corner of North and Clarke sts., happily does not belong to this category. We mean the *Old Ship Tavern*, or 'Noah's Ark,' as it was often called, from the rough representation of a ship over the door. This old house is supposed to have been built previous to 1650. Its first known owner was Capt. Thos. Hawkins, a busy, restless ship builder, who owned a ship yard near his house, made many voyages, was cast away three times, and at length, as if determined to show that he was not born to be hanged, lost his life by shipwreck.

In the apportionment of his estate, 'his brick house and lands' were set off to his widow, from whom, indirectly, it passed to one John Viall, by whom it was kept as an inn, or ordinary, as far back as 1655.

It was in a room in this Inn that Sir Robert Carr, the royal commissioner, assaulted the constable, and wrote the defiant letter to Gov. Leverett. The house was built of English brick, laid in the English bond. It had deep projecting jetties, Lutheran attic windows, and floor timbers of the antique triangular shape. It was originally only two stories high, but a third story has been added by a later occupant. A large crack in the front wall was supposed caused by the earthquake of 1663 'which made all New England tremble.'"

A fine illustration of the Ship Tavern is given in the volume referred to. "Thomas Hawkins is supposed to have built the house which stood till 1866. John Viall kept it in 1663."

John Viall's first wife Mary died between 1656 and 1664, as James, who was probably the first child by his second marriage with Elizabeth Smith, was baptized in Boston, June 12, 1664. His name appears among those of the inhabitants of Wickford (Kingstown) as early as 1668, May 4, in a petition to the Court at Hartford, Ct., requesting protection, the territory being represented as without a civil government. His name also appears on another petition in 1668; as also in 1678 in a petition headed by Richard Smith and others to the King. (See Bartlett's Col. Records of R. I., vol. ii., page 227, etc.) John Viall had probably become a proprietor in the Narragansett country by his second marriage with Elizabeth Smith, daughter of Richard, sen., who was the first to locate there. He also may have lived there for a time, but this is uncertain. He would, *as a proprietor*, without being an *inhabitant*, have the right to place his name to a petition for redress of grievances.

Aug. 25, 1679, John Viall (vintner), of Boston, and Mr. Eliakim Hutchinson (merchant), of Boston, bought the houses and lands of Capt. Thomas Willett, deceased, in Swansey and Rehoboth, some 600 acres (more or less).

"On the 20 of Jan. 1680 there was laid out to Mr John Viall 115 acres, bounded West by certain marked saplings on the brow of the hill on Cock point neck, viz. the west side of the run till one comes to the creek, and then by the salt water

to land of Mr Allen, south, to Annawamsett brook to the east, taking in one half of said brook till one comes to N. E. corner, and then the *whole* brook to brow of hill on Cock Point Neck."

Articles of agreement were drawn up, Apr. 3, 1680, between Mr. John Viall and Mr. Noah Floyd (perhaps the purchaser of Mr. Hutchinson's interest), making a division of land held in common, and assigning to John Viall 69 acres, or the whole field of improved lands upon the easterly side of the long lane, and 1½ acres of barn pasture adjoining the end of Mr. Viall's part of the barn.

The same parties made another division, Apr. 20, 1681, of 132 acres. May 7, 1682, 127 acres of upland and swamp in Swansey, also 8 acres in Rehoboth, and his half part of 180 acres in Rehoboth were set off to him.

WILL OF JOHN VIALL, SEN.

In the name of God—Amen—
The third day of Jan, in the year of our Lord one thousand six hundred and eighty one—I John Viall now living in the bounds of Swanzey, in the Colony of New Plymouth in New England, in health of Body, and in good and perfect memory through the goodness of God to me—Do make this my last will and Testament, and I do hereby revoke, and renounce all former wills and Testaments whatsomever by me made, either by word or otherwise, and I do make this to be my very last will and Testament, and no other.

Concerning my estate, Lands, Chattels and Debts—and every part and parcel thereof, I dispose of in manner and form as followeth.

First, I commend my soul to almighty God the Father, and unto his son Christ, my reedemer and savior, by whome, and for whose sake only, I hope to obtain full and free pardon of all my sins, and by the grace of God in him to inherit eternal life. And I will that my body be decently buried in the burying place at Rehoboth, if the Lord take me away by death where at present I now live—and that by my Executor, or Executors hereunto named.

Item—my will is that my debts which I shall owe to any person, or persons, at the time of my deceace, due to any, either by law or conscience, be well and truly paid in convenient time by my Executrix or Executors, and in consideration of my debts which

are to be paid by my Executrix—I do give to my wife Elizabeth Viall the house and land I bought of Andrew Neale, which house my daughter Mary at present liveth in. That house and land or the produce thereof. Likewise, I give unto my wife Elizabeth Viall and unto our children begotten by our two bodies, my house and land that now I live in, situating and being in the bounds of Swanzey as above s^{d}, with all the houseing and buildings upon the same, all lands, meadows, swamps, woods, and all priviledges whatsomever appertaining thereto.—Likewise, all the stock upon the same, both Horsekind and Cowkind, and swine, and sheep, and fowls, and also, all my moveable goods that I have, both what I have at Swanzey, and what I have at Boston. That is, all my plate, and pewter, and brass, and Iron or lead, bedsteads and beds and bedding, linnen or woolen stuff or cloth, made or unmade, and whatsoever is moveable goods, either what is in our hands, or w^{t} is out unto my son John Viall or any other. Further I do give unto my wife Elizabeth, and to our children of our two bodies—the two Negro servants I bought of Mr John Saffin merch^{t}. as also to them my wearing apparrel, also, I give unto my wife and unto our children of our two bodies, all my land at Narragansett, both what is already laid out, or what may or shall be hereafter laid out in any part of the Narragansett Country, with all that is upon the same, and all the priviledges that do or may belong unto the same, or unto any part or parcel thereof.

Now, concerning my house called the ship Tavern in Boston, adjoining to the house and land of Mr Thomas Lolland or Lollard merch^{t} I have sold to my son John Viall for eight hundred pounds in money.—Therfore, my will is, that which I have not received of the same aboves^{d}, may be by my six children which I had by my first wife, their mother, equally divided, considering that I have given to my son John a strip of ground lying [not legible] on Mr Summer Lynd his land, and Mr Thomas Berry^{s} house and land, which strip of land was esteemed worth fifty or sixty pounds in money. And concerning my son Nathaniel whom God hath deprived of his sight at present in a great measure, that he is not so capable to get a livelihood for himself as sometimes he hath been —My will is, that his brother John would keep in his own hand what belongs to Nathaniel, and deliver him no more than what necessity calls for, And should he recover his sight, then to deliver what belongs by proportion unto him. For my will is not to trouble my Executrix with any thing concerning him—or else I would not have put him equal with his brothers and sisters in what they have—but to avoid trouble for them who have had enough heretofore.

I make and ordain my beloved wife Elizabeth Viall to be sole and only Executrix of this my last will and testament, and do give her liberty to choose whom she pleases to be assistant to her.

In witness thereof I have hereunto subscribed my name and set to it my seal the day and year above written

Witness, James Brown, Saml. Angier,
Edward Howard, Richard Smith

John Viall sen

Codicil—as concerning the house called the Ship Tavern, which I sold to my son John, he never had any assurance of it according to law—Therefore my will is—that if my son John shall pay to his sisters—Hopestill Pitts, and to Mary Burroughs, and to Sarah Moone, and unto Abigail Mavick (Maverick), and unto Nathaniel Viall, thirty pounds apiece—then the house shall be his. And as for what Nath[l] is to be paid, my will is, that my son John will use means to satisfy the debt that Nath[l] owed his Aunt when he was last in England. This debt to be paid before he recieves a penny upon his own account.

This is a part of my will—as the other part is, and subscribed my name and set my seale the day and year ment[d] in my other part of my will. John Viall sen

John Viall died Feb. 26, 1685–6.

The will was proved Aug. 31, 1686. (Copied from Probate of Wills at Boston, book ii., pp. 34, 35, 36.)

"At a Court held at Plymouth the first tuesday in July 1686, Elizabeth Viall presented the will of her husband John Viall for Probate, but the court refused, for the reason that Mr John Viall, eldest son, and others of his brothers and sisters gave testimony to make the will unreasonable, and that there is nothing really given to the children he had by his first wife, doe not therfore admit the probate thereof, but judge it voyd."

"At a Court held at Plymouth Oct 1686, Capt Nath[l] Thomas in behalf of Mrs Elizabeth Viall appeared and requested a rehearing relating to the will of John Viall, and offered pleas for the probate of s[d] will, and the court granted s[d] request, and admit a rehearing &c. And do therefore order that timely notice be given to Capt *Anthony Checkley* and John Viall of Boston who are concerned, to be present at s[d] next court to hear what may be alleged by s[d] Capt Thomas, and make answer to it if they see cause."

It is probable the parties did not appear, as I find nothing more relating to the matter in the "Court Orders," for the very good reason that the will had been probated at Boston more than a month previous: viz., Aug. 31, 1686.

Inventory of the personal estate of John Viall, sen., of

Swansey, copied from the original on file in the Probate Office, Boston:

	£	s.	d.
A Cote of Broadcloth, A pair of Camlett britches	05	00	
A Cote, Jacket, and britches	03	00	
A Short Cote, britches and westcote	02	00	
A Camlet Cote and Sarge britches	02	00	
A Grate Cote, straight bodied Cote and Sarge britches.	02	00	
A Camlet Cloak, 2 hats, & brush	03	15	
5 pr of Stockings, Coats & Shoes	01	13	
4 prs Gloves, & Walking staff	01	03	
One belt & Cutlass, 2 Rapiers, (Turk)	02	10	
2 Guns, 1 Rest	01	10	
his purse	04	13	03
3 bibles, 1 Psalm book, and a book of the speeches of Martyrs	01	10	
Other books	00	15	
A Gray Mare, bridle, saddle, and Male, Pillion, Portmantle & Curry Comb.	04	00	
1 Bed, Bedsteed & Bedding	09	00	
1 " " "	10	00	
1 " " "	05	00	
3 small beds	08	00	
The Negrows Bedding	03	05	
4 pr Sheets	04	00	
9 " "	04	05	
5 Table Cloathes & 29 Napkins	01	18	00
2 pillows, & 5 pr of pillow bears	01	02	
1 Cubbert Cloath, boulster Case, and Looking Glass...	01	01	
2 bolster Cases, &cc.	00	05	
10 Diaper Napkins &cc	00	14	
1 Course Table Cloath	00	13	
1 Course Towell	00	05	
Cubbert Cloath, 39 Napkins, 2 Towels, & 3 Pillow bears	00	18	
Old Linning	00	10	
3 yds broad Cloath	01	10	
2 peices of home made cloth	02	00	
Woolen Yarn & Cotton Wool	05	00	
1 Spring Wheel, 2 pr Cards	00	06	
18 Pewter Dishes	05	10	
16 Pewter plates & 11 Porringers	01	11	
4 Sangers, 3 Salt Sellers, 2 Candle Sticks (Pewter) and 4 brass ones	00	14	
2 qt Pots, 1 flagon	00	12	
4 Chamber Pots, & Ould pewter	02	10	
1 Gt brass Kettle, & 2 small ones	04	10	

5 Brass Milk pans	03	00	
2 Belmettle Skillets, 1 Ould Iron Kettle	00	18	
1 Warming pan &cc	00	18	
1 Little Table	00	06	
2 Tables, 1 Carpit, 6 Chairs, 1 Mantle Cloath	02	00	
1 Cubbert &cc	02	00	
4 Chests, box & Trunk	01	00	00
1 Chest of Drawers & Trunk	03	05	00
1 Chest &c	00	18	00
1 Table & 3 Ould Chairs	00	10	
6 Turk wrought Chairs & Cushions	02	10	
1 pr Chimney Dogs	01	10	
" " "	01	10	
" " "	01	10	
4 Spits	00	16	
1 Iron Dripping pan, 1 Smoothing Iron	02	00	
1 Smoothing Iron	00	03	
18 Glass bottles &cc	00	05	
4 Drinking Glasses	00	02	
Earthen Ware	00	06	
4 Ould Axes &cc	00	12	
1 Grindstone	00	05	
4 Hows	00	05	
1 Spade &cc	00	07	
1 Crosscut Saw, 1 Tennant Saw, 1 hand Saw, 3 Augers, 2 Chissels, 1 Gouge, 1 file, 2 hammers	01	00	
2 Draft Chains, & Branding Irons	01	00	
1 Plough, Chains &cc	00	12	
1 Cart &cc	03	16	
2 Ould Saddles &cc	00	15	
Pails &cc	02	00	
1 Sithe, 2 Pitchforks	00	16	
A Negro Man & Woman, & 3 Children	50	00	
1 horse, & 2 Mares	05	10	
4 Oxen	13	00	
11 Cowes & 5 Calves	22	00	
2 Steers of 4 yrs old	04	10	
2 " " 3 " " & 3 heifers of same age	07	00	
4 heifers 2 yrs old	04	00	
5 Yearlings	03	10	
81 Sheep & 15 Lambs	20	00	
7 Swine	06	00	
2 Small Sowes, 8 Shoates, 1 pig & a Boar	05	00	
Amount	£301	17	03

The Corn & Meat being for the family use, we therefore prize it not.

Appraisers

JOHN ALLEN
NICHOLAS TANNER
JOHN BROWN

May 18, 1686

Property in Boston Apraised by Ellis Callendar and Timothy Dwight Jr. May 5 1686.

	£	s.	d.
139 Oz of Gold at 6s. 8d. pr Oz	36	10	
18 Napkins & 9 Napkin Rings	00	13	06
8 Napkins &cc	00	03	
(There were several other articles not legible.)			
Amount	£43	05	06
	301	17	03
Total	£345	02	09

Children by first wife:

HOPESTILL, b. Aug. 14, 1639; bap. May 9, 1841; m. (by John Endicott, Gov.), July 1, 1659, Wm. Shute. Dec. 1, 1662, John Viall sold to Wm. Shute house and land near the Battery "at ye north end of ye town." Savage says in his Gen. Dict. that Wm. Shute was perhaps of Jamaica, in 1671. Hopestill had m. again before 1681 (the date of her father's will) —— Pitts.

2. MARY, b. Nov. 30, 1641; bap. Dec. 5, 1641.
3. JOHN, bap. June 2, 1644, about five days old; d. in Boston Nov. 13, 1720, aged 76. (Gravestone on Copp's Hill.)

NATHL. bap. July 26, 1646, at three days old.

MERCY, or MARIE, bap. Mar. 18, 1649, at seven days old; d. young.

SARAH, b. (town records) Mar. 14, 1651–2; bap. Mar. 22, 1651–2. She m. before Jan. 3, 1681–2, —— Moone.

JOSEPH, b. June 4, 1654; bap. June 21, 1654; d. young.

ABIGAIL, b. Oct. 21, 1656; bap. Oct. 26, 1656; m. before 1682, —— Maverick.

Children by second wife:

JAMES, b. ——; bap. June 12, 1664; prob. d. young.

4. SAML. b. (town records) Nov. 25, 1667; d. in Bristol, R. I., June 10, 1749, aged 82 (town records).

ELIZABETH, b. Apr. 6, 1670; bap. Apr. 10, 1670; m. John Thomas before 1693.

5. BENJ. b. ——; bap. (not named) Apr. 14, 1672; d. in Rehoboth, Mass-, Sept. 6, 1750.

6. JONATHAN, b. ——; d. in Barrington, Mass., Dec. 1724.

James Savage, in his Gen. Dict., gives the baptisms of but six of his children, but from the reliable copy of baptisms of the First Church in Boston at the Registrar's Office I find entries of the baptisms of *eleven*, the latest being probably Benj. (not named) bap. Apr. 14, 1672.

SECOND GENERATION.

2. MARY[2] (*John*[1]), m. (by Major-Gen. Humphrey Atherton) Jan. 26, 1658–9, John Sunderland, Jun. Upon their marriage John Sunderland, Sen., supplied them with household goods—deed of gift recorded Oct. 19, 1672. John Sunderland, Jun., d. ——. She m. second husband —— Burroughs, and was living at Boston in a house owned by her father in 1681–2. Children of John and Mary Sunderland:

CAPT. JOHN, b. in Boston, Jan. 22, 1661; m. Mary ——. He d. in Boston, Sept. 11, 1724, aged 64. (Gravestone on Copps Hill). He is mentioned in the will of John[2] Viall, Jun., as his kinsman, Capt. John Sunderland.

DOROTHY, b. Apr. 7, 1664.

NATHANIEL, b. Nov. 17, 1667.

3. JOHN[2] (*John*[1]), (shipwright and innholder), m. Mary, dau. of Nathl. and Mary Williams. Her father d. and before Mar. 6, 1664, her mother m. Peter Brackett. And Peter Brackett and Mary his wife, "in consideration of her natural love to Nath[l] Williams, and Mary Viall, chil of s[d] Mary by her first husband, conveyed to them, ¾ to s[d] Nath[l], and ¼ to s[d] Mary," by deed of gift dated Apr. 14, 1676, "all that messuage, with the barns, orchards, gardens &c and also, that 6 acres, be it more or less, adjoining, called the Blackstone lot, (this lot was on the N. W. side of the common), with the flats"

(the upland and flats being bounded N. W. on Charles River, southerly on the common). After John Viall, sen., removed to Swanzey, John Viall, Jun., came into possession of the Ship Tavern in Boston, but probably sold it before his death. He was an innholder in Boston in 1714, six years before his death. He gave a mortgage of the Ship Tavern, May 1, 1678, for £500, to Edward Cowell (described as lately bought of his father). He mortgaged the same again, July 12, 1695, for £350, to John Foster; cancelled Sept. 25, 1695.

The will of John Viall of Boston (innholder) is dated Oct. 15, 1720: Gives all his estate, wherever the same may be found (which consists of personal estate), to wife Mary during her natural life, and after her decease, "one full half part, besides my Negro man named Prince, to dau Mary Alden. And the other full half, to the children of my two sons, John, and Nath[l]." He gives to his kinsman, Capt. John Sunderland, his silver hilted sword. Wife Mary and Capt. John Sunderland executors. His will is on file at Boston, from which I give a copy of his autograph:

Children born in Boston:

7. JOHN, b. Sept. 14, 1672.
8. NATHANIEL, b. Oct. 8, 1674.

MARY, b. Oct. 10, 1676; m. (by Mr. Willard) Jan. 13, 1700, Zachariah Alden.
JOSEPH, b. Jan. 5, 1678–9.
ELIZABETH, b. Nov. 12, 1682.

John, Nathaniel, Mary and Joseph were baptized at the Old South Church, July 6, 1679. This church was formed, May, 1679, Thomas Thatcher being the first pastor.

4. SAMUEL[2] (*John*[1]), m. in Salem, Mar. 13, 1706–7, Susannah Flint. She died in Bristol, R. I., Nov. 16, 1715, fourteen days after the birth of their youngest child. They resided in Salem till after the birth of their son Benjamin, then removed to Swauzey, where they lived till after the birth of their next child Susannah, but removed to Bristol previous

to July, 1714. It is possible that Samuel Viall may have lived in Kingstown, R. I., before his marriage in Salem. I find a deed recorded in Taunton from Elizabeth Newman of Swanzey to her son Samuel Viall of 660 acres of land, more or less, which land was given her in the will of her brother, Major Richard Smith, of the town of *Rochester* (Kingstown) in Narragansett. This will was made Mar. 1690–1. The land was described as on Boston Neck, which Alexander King lived on, bounded on the east by Narragansett Bay. Her brother had instructed her to dispose of the same to his eldest son, Samuel Viall of Swanzey, with house, etc., "except three acres of said farm unto Benjamin, and Jonathan Viall, and Elizabeth Thomas, my children." This deed is dated Feb. 4, 1692. Samuel Viall, then of Bristol, sold to Thomas Hazard his farm on Boston Neck in South Kingstown, Dec. 21, 1723; and Jan. 6, 1723–4, he bought of Nathaniel Byfield of Bristol, for £115, 660 acres of land, it being the north part of land known as Popasquash Neck in Bristol, the whole breadth of the Neck. The first item I find in the Bristol town records relating to Samuel Viall is July 5, 1714, when he was chosen one of three petit jury, chosen Sept. 1714, for superior court. In 1718 chosen one of three select men; constable in 1719; chosen town treasurer for 1720–21–22–23 and 24. He was elected annually as one of the select men from 1725 to 1742 inclusive, when his name disappears as a town officer. He is designated as Mr. and Esq. in the town books. He was no doubt a popular man in Bristol, as otherwise he could not have served as town officer for so many years.

His will is dated May 3, 1746; probated June 12, 1749. His estate, real and personal, he disposed of in the following manner.

To the Church of Christ in Bristol, and in the pastoral care of Rev John Burt, ten acres of land in Bristol, towards the support of the Gospel in the Cong^{l} way, and for no other. Item, to daughter Susannah Richmond, the one half part of all his houseing and lands, and at her death to be divided among her children.

Item, to G. son Sam[l] Church, $\frac{1}{3}$ part of his lands, and $\frac{1}{2}$ part of his houseing during his life—after his diceace, to be divided among his children according to the law of the Province.

Item, To G Daughter, Martha Church $\frac{1}{6}$ part of his lands.

Item, To dau in law, Mrs Abigail Burt £200 in good bills of credit of old tenor.

Item, gives to Jonathan Woodbury of Bristol, and Sylvester Richmond of Dighton, Esqrs. (and makes them his executors) £5 each. And all the rest of his estate $\frac{1}{2}$ part to daughter Susannah, and the other $\frac{1}{2}$ part to my two G. children, Sam[l] and Martha Church.

In the inventory of personal property are two Negro men, one named Cuffee appraised £100 and the other at £30. The personal property appraised at £1278, 9s.

Children:

Elizabeth, b. at Salem, Feb. 16, 1707–8; m. Benjamin Church of Newport; intention of m. entered at Bristol, Oct. 26, 1727. Children: Martha, b. in Bristol, Oct. 25, 1728; Samuel. Mrs. Elizabeth Church d. at Bristol, Apr. 9, 1731.

Samuel, b. at Salem, Feb. 1, 1708–9; d. at Bristol, Apr. 25, 1729.

Benjamin, b. at Salem, Nov. 8, 1710; d. at Bristol, Aug. 11, 1729.

Susannah, b. at Swañzey, Nov. 15, 1712: m. at Bristol, Rogers Richmond, of Little Compton; intention of m. entered at Bristol, Apr. 21, 1739. Their children born in Bristol were: Viall and Susannah (twins), b. Mar. 8 or Feb. 15, 1740–1; Samuel Viall, b. Nov. 25, 1742; Elizabeth, b. Jan. 26, 1743–4; Mary, b. Apr. 15, 1745; and Sarah, b. June 17, 1746. In the will of Rogers Richmond, of Jan. 11, 1762, proved Mar. —, 1762, at Bristol, he mentions wife Susannah and three daughters, Elizabeth, Mary and Sarah. Their son Samuel V. d. at Albany on the return from the camp in 1760, aged 19; Elizabeth d. July 31, 1766; Mary d. Nov. 21, 1771; Mrs. Rogers Richmond d. Feb. 6, 1762; Dr. Richmond d. *Sept. 29, 1762*,—a mistake probably in the records, as his will was proved the March preceding.

Josiah, b. at Bristol, July 23, 1714; baptized Aug. 15, 1714; prob. d. young.

Hezekiah, b. at Bristol, Nov. 2, and baptized Sept. 2, 1716; m. Abigail Wanton of Newport,—intention of m. entered at Bristol, Sept. 2, 1736. He d. May 4, 1739 (no children). His widow m. (2d) Rev. John Burt, pastor of the Congrega-

tional Church at Bristol, July 24, 1741. The Rev. John Burt was b. in Boston in 1716; graduate of H. C. 1736. He was pastor of the church in Bristol from 1741 till his death, Oct. 7, 1775. His house in Bristol was the first sacked and burned by the British in their raid on the town. He was in feeble health, and was found dead in a field after the British left the town. His wife Abigail d. Mar. 13, 1768, and he m. (2d) Ann Ellery, who survived him. His will of Mar. 16, 1774, proved Nov. 6, 1775, mentions wife Ann, brother Benjamin, children of his sister Abigail Howland, deceased, sister Sarah Shaw, and three brothers of his wife Ann.

5. BENJAMIM[2] (*John*[1]), m. in Rehoboth, May 26, 1701, Esther Wiswall (or Wiswell). She d. ——. Married second wife Sarah ——. Benjamin Viall was a prominent man in Barrington as a town officer—was chosen assessor in 1717, the year of the incorporation of the town; chosen one of the select men Mar. 16, 1718–9 and 1722; Ensign Benjamin, select man and treasurer in 1723; chosen moderator of town meeting and town treasurer in 1725; assessor 1725. His will, of Aug. 6, 1750, probated Oct. 2, 1750 (then of Rehoboth), mentions wife Sarah, daughter Esther, wife of Ephraim Tiffany of Warren,—gives her his negro boy Scipio, if he survive his wife,—grandson Benjamin Viall, and son Nathaniel, who he appointed executor. His personal estate appraised at £210, 3s. 7d.

Benjamin and his brother Jonathan bought, Sept. 1, 1708, of Samuel Cranston of Newport, the estate in Swanzey and Rehoboth formerly owned by Noah Floyd of Swanzey. This was originally a part of the "Willett" estate.

Children:

JOHN, b. ——; baptized in Rehoboth, Mar. 19, 1704–5; d. before 1750.

9. NATHANIEL, b. ——; baptized in Rehoboth, Nov. 11, 1705; d. Feb. 19, 1800, in 94th year. (Monument Viall Cemetery.)

THOMAS, b. ——; baptized in Rehoboth (no date); living in 1731; d. before 1750.

HANNAH, b. ——; dau. of Ensign Benj.; baptized (no date); m. in Swanzey, June 29, 1735, Joshua Smith.

Esther, b. —, 1716; intention of m. published in Barrington, Sept. 3, 1744, with Capt. Ephraim Tiffany, of Warren. She d. in Barrington, Mar. 19, 1792, in her 77th year.

6. JONATHAN [2] (*John*[1]), m. Mercy ——. His will, of Oct. 24, 1724, probated Jan. 4, 1724–5, then of Barrington, mentions wife Mercy, gives to his four sons James, Jonathan, Constant and Joseph, all his lands and meadows in Barrington and Rehoboth, to be equally divided. "If son Jonathan outlive his mother, the housing and land given his wife to be his. And if he dies before his mother, then Joseph shall have it, and if Joseph die, then Constant to have it." Mentions daughter Elizabeth, and others, but does not mention their names. His estate was appraised by Samuel Viall, Mathew Allen and Benjamin Viall at £737, 13s. 10d. Samuel Viall was appointed guardian of Joseph, above the age of 14, June 20, 1728. Children:

10. James, baptized at Rehoboth Congregational Church, July 14, 1700; d. in Swanzey, —, 1731.
    Jonathan, baptized at Rehoboth, Aug. 17, 1701. His will of Mar. 24, 1732, probated Nov. 6, 1732, mentions his mother Mercy Viall and wife Hannah, and appoints his mother and wife executors. May 2, 1733, Henry Bridge, a negro man, bought his freedom of Hannah, widow of Jonathan Viall for £117. Jonathan's widow died before the final settlement of her husband's estate.
11. Constant, b. in Swanzey, Apr. 13, 1707; baptized at Rehoboth, July 13, 1707.
12. Joseph, b. in Swanzey, Apr. 7, 1709; baptized at Rehoboth (no date).
    Benjamin, b. in Swanzey, Jan. 11, 1711.
    Elizabeth, b. in Swanzey, Sept. 18, 1712; m. in Swanzey, Mar. 27, 1735, John Franklin.
    Ruth, b. ——; intention of m. with Samuel Allen pub. in Barrington, Mar. 6, 1741.

(*To be continued*).

The Training Lot.—The Training lot was sold to John J. Watson by the town authorities, June 7, 1825.

LINES ON THE DEATH OF REV. ISAIAH WILCOX.

CONTRIBUTED BY WILLIAM A. WILCOX, SCRANTON, PA.

Some melancholy and heartfelt reflections on the sudden and unexpected death of the Rev. Elder ISAIAH WILCOX, Pastor of the Separate Baptist Church in *Westerly*, who died of the small-pox the third day of March, 1793, after a few days' illness, which he bore with great patience and fortitude of mind, and is much lamented by his church and people and by his friends in general: and has left a sorrowful widow, and family without a shepherd, as well as his church; but may the Great Shepherd of Israel their Shepherd be through time, and safely conduct them through unto the heavenly Canaan. BY ELIZABETH WELLS.

Oh! may this loud and sudden call
To us a warning be:
To all that are within our walls
And those that distant be.

By a most sure surprising shock,
Wrought by the powers above,
A worthy shepherd of a flock
Is late by death remov'd:

Who was a pattern of the age
Of grace and piety;
But now has quit this mortal stage,
And here no more can be.

The tents of ease he long forsook—
Religion did pursue,
And in the vineyard of his Lord
Much labor did bestow.

He to his numerous family
Most tender was, and kind:
And may it well remembered be
By those that's left behind.

But by a sudden illness seiz'd,
Amidst his worldly cares,
Not many days did he survive—
It provéd so severe.

The mother with her children then
Was pierced to the heart
To think a friend so near and dear—
And they so soon must part.

What groans, what cries, what sobs and sighs,
When none could give relief;
For there was none, but God alone,
That could assuage their grief.

The people then he did exhort—
All those around his bed,
And then upon his knees was raised—
As was by people said;

And then he lift his soul on high
By a most fervent prayer:
Which did amaze the standers by,
To hear his voice so clear

From one so near deprived of breath,
As did to them appear.
When done, he gently laid him down,
And little more was heard.

What tongue is here that can describe
The melancholy scene—
The near approach of their distress,
Of sorrow, grief, and pain!

But when on earth his work was done
He yielded up his breath—
With peaceful mind and will resign'd—
Into the arms of death.

He's gone, we trust, to worlds on high,
Where sin and sorrows cease,
And left this tiresome, weary life
For everlasting peace.

And left to us this tiresome road,
Where trouble leads the way—
In Abram's bosom for to rest
Till the great judgment day.

To you that are the sufferers
That here on earth remain—
Remember well your Elder dear,
Who for you spar'd no pains.

No more can he your shepherd be
When troubles do arise,
For in the grave his body's laid,
And death hath clos'd his eyes.

He, in the Great Jehovah's name,
  Did lovingly invite
His brethren and followers
  With him for to unite,

And leave the tents of wantonness,
  And walk the heavenly road,
And all their vain and trifling toys,
  To serve the living God.

Oh! may it be your chief delight
  His counsel to embrace,
That he so often gave to you
  When you was face to face.

He in the Great Redeemer's name
  Did often you instruct—
The great and glorious cause of God
  Never for to forsake.

But what a dark and gloomy scene!
  Ah! what a mournful case!—
The pillar of the church remov'd
  And none to fill his place.

His seat on earth is empty made
  By God's most sovereign will;
His power's the same, and still remains,
  And He the place can fill.

Oh! may the Lord attend His ear
  And listen to your cries,
And patience give the cross to wear,
  If He your suit denies.

If you the paths of Satan shun,
  And do His will obey,
He will assist you by His grace
  And speed you by His way.

Those heavy burdens lay aside
  That doth you so beset;
With patience run the Christian race
  That is before you set.

And may the God of Israel
  Your kinder Shepherd be,
And lead you through life's stormy wiles
  To true felicity.

[*Finis*].

THE RECORD OF OLD SMITHFIELD FROM 1730 TO 1850.

From Records in Town Clerk's Office, Lincoln.

CONTRIBUTED BY THE EDITOR.

Continued from page 47.

MARRIAGES.

Arnold, Comfort, of John, dec., and Mary Brown, of William, dec.; m. by Welcome Arnold, justice, Dec. 22, 1786.
" Elijah, of Stephen, and Dinah Read, widow, dau. of Thomas Jenckes; m. by Stephen Brayton, justice, Feb. 5, 1789.
" William, of Jacob, and Mary Ballou, of Hezekiah; m. by Stephen Arnold, justice, Jan. 4, 1790.
" Asa, of Rufus, and Patience Read, of Oliver; m. by Joel Aldrich, justice, Nov. 17, 1796.
" Cyrus, of Stephen, and Ruth Arnold, of Rufus; m. by Joel Aldrich, justice, Jan. 1, 1797.
" Ruth and Cyrus Arnold, Jan. 1, 1797.
" Izreal, of Rufus, and Martha Sayles, of Esek; m. by Benjamin Sheldon, justice, Jan. 6, 1797.
" Aaron, of Thomas, and Amie Eddy, of David; m. by Benjamin Sheldon, justice, Feb. 19, 1799.
" Stephen, Jr., and Hannah Pain; m. by Joel Aldrich, justice, June 5, 1800.
" Thomas, of Isaac, and Amie Jenckes, of Henry; m. by Thomas Man, justice, Feb. 8, 1801.
" Izreal, of Cumberland, son of Levi, and Hannah Chace, of Barnard, of Smithfield; m. by Joel Aldrich, justice, Apr. 16, 1801.
" Thomas, of Luke, and Olive Twing, of Nathaniel; m. by Thomas Man, justice, Aug. 9, 1801.
" Hannah and Thomas Aldrich, Nov. 15, 1801.

Arnold, Olney, of Izreal, and Eunice Miller; m. by Thomas Man, justice, Nov. 20, 1801.
" Mary and Jason Angell, Jan. 17, 1802.
" Izrael, of Joshua, and Catherine Jenckes, of Joseph; m. by Thomas Man, justice, Nov. 15, 1802.
" Mariah and Thomas Buffum, Mar. 24, 1803.
" Marcus, of Daniel, and Lucy Man, of Joseph; m. by Elijah Arnold, justice, Nov. 10, 1803.
" Elijah, Jr., of Simeon, and Patience Comstock, of Ichabod, dec.; m. by Thomas Man, justice, Apr. 22, 1804.
" Ruth and Ahab Read, Oct. 25, 1805.
" Clarissa and Henry Comstock, Mar. 23, 1806.
" Lydia and George Whipple, Mar. 22, 1807.
" Joshua, Jr., of Isaac, of Smithfield, and Silence Whipple, of Cumberland, dau. of Eleazer, dec.; m. by Samuel Man, justice, Apr. 5, 1807.
" George, of Eleazer, of Smithfield, and Mary Evans, of Gloucester, dau. of Richard; m. by Daniel Winsor, justice, Nov. 6, 1808.
" Rachel and Caleb Aldrich, Jr., Apr. 2, 1809.
" Elizabeth and David Ide, Dec. 8, 1811.
" Izreal, Jr., and Abbie Brown; m. by Elder Byron Henry, Apr. 24, 1816.
" Dianna and Paris Wheelock, Jan. 22, 1818.
" Ruth and Stephen Jenckes, Mar. 23, 1818.
" Elijah, of Smithfield, and Sarah Allen, of Richmond, N. H.; m. at Cheshire, Mass., by Joseph Weeks, justice, Mar. 4, 1819.
" Alpha and Wyman Wakefield, Jan. 17, 1822.
" Amie and Nathan Aldrich, Apr. 6, 1826.
" James, of Cumberland, son of Seth, and Waitey Handy of Cumberland; m. by Thomas Man, justice, Aug. 10, 1826.
" Franklin Munroe and Joanna S. Spaulding; m. by Rev. Asa Kent, Mar. 29, 1827.

Arnold, Sally and James T. Howard, Jan. 3, 1830.
" Whipple, of Cumberland, son of Luke, dec.; and Sally Coggeshall, dau. of John Greenman; m. by John Paine, justice, Feb. 26, 1839.
" Julia A. and James T. Harkness, June 20, 1839.
" Leonard Scott, of Whipple. and Eleanor Cogshall, both of Cumberland; m. by George Aldrich, 3d, Aug. 12, 1839.
" Mrs. Mary and Ahab Read, Oct. 20, 1839.
" Whipple, Jr., of Whipple, and Betsey Inman, of Esther; m. by George Aldrich, justice, Nov. 24, 1839.
" Harriet and Manning H. Angell, Apr. 8, 1840.
" Amie M. and Mark H. Mowry, Aug. 13, 1840.
" Sylvan, of Olney, and Nancy Ann Nickerson, of Dean; m. by George F. Jenckes, justice, Oct. 6, 1840.
" William B. and Matilda W. Darling; m. by Rev. T. A. Taylor, Dec. 31, 1840.
" William, of Stephen, and Waitey Mowry, of Izreal; m. by Rev. Reuben Allen, Mar. 25, 1841.
" Mary Ann and George W. Beal, Sept. 26, 1841.
" Levina E. and Syril Simmons, Nov. 21, 1841.
" Angelina and Samuel Foster, Apr. 23, 1843.
" Elizabeth and Dr. Warner Cook, Nov. 25, 1845.
" Thankful and James Grant, Apr. 12, 1846.
" Emeline F. and Wm. H. Handy, Sept. 17, 1849.
" Horace, of Smithfield, and Abigail E. Riley, of Attleboro, Mass.; m. by Rev. Edwin C. Brown, Nov. 11, 1849.
" Mary and Raymond Briggs, June 20, 1850.
" Nathaniel T. and Candace C. Fuller, both of Cumberland; by Rev. P. Bond, Oct. 13, 1850.
Ashley Phenius, of Freeman, of Smithfield, and Lucina Brown, of Cumberland, dau. of John; m. by Thomas Man, May 2, 1803.
Ashton Susan B. and Samuel Gross, June 29, 1840.
Atwell Sarah and Josiah Cook, Jr., Dec. 23, 1742.

Atwell Rachel and Hezekiah Cook, June 6, 1746.
Austin Robey and Thomas P. Fuller, Oct. 25, 1840.
" Henry and Amie Adeline Cole; m. by Rev. B. P. Byram, Dec. 30, 1841.
" Nathaniel S. and Serlinda Austin; m. by Rev. B. P. Byram, Mar. 13, 1844.
" Serlinda and Nathaniel S. Austin, Mar. 13, 1844.

BIRTHS AND DEATHS.

Aldrich Reuben, of Samuel, Jr., and Hannah, b. July 5, 1704; d. Jan. 14, 1726.
" Simeon, of Samuel, Jr., and Hannah, b. Mar. 12, 1706.
" Levi, " " " b. Feb. 23, 1708; d. Mar. 24, 1726.
" Hannah, of Samuel and Hannah, b. May 17, 1711.
" Phebe, " " b. Aug. 18, 1717.
" Samuel, " " b. May 4, 1722.
" Reuben, 2d, " " b. July 1, 1728.
" Hannah, of John and Susannah, b. Jan. 13, 1728; d. Nov. 10, 1741.
" Daniel, of John and Susannah, b. Oct. 25, 1730.
" Samuel, " " b. Aug. 16, 1732; d. Oct. 29, 1747.
" Job, of John and Susannah, b. June 25, 1734.
" Joseph, " " b. June 29, 1738.
" Jethro, " " b. Mar. 19, 1740.
" Susannah, wife of John, d. Nov. 29, 1741.
" Hannah, of John and Elizabeth (2d w.), b. Jan. 16, 1742.
" John, " " " b. Feb. 5, 1743.
" Susannah, " " " b. Nov. 25, 1745.
" James, " " " b. Nov. 7, 1747.
" Jane, " " " b. Nov. 4, 1749.
" Jethro, " " " prob. d. Oct. 13, 1753.
" Anne, " " " b. Dec. 23, 1751.
" Samuel, " " " b. Dec. 16, 1753.
" Amie, " " " b. Mar. 9, 1756.

Aldrich Caleb, of John and Elizabeth (2d w.), b. Feb. 28, 1758.
" Simeon, of Samuel and Elizabeth, b. Apr. 2, 1740.
" Izreal, " " b. Jan. 29, 1723.
" Hannah, " " b. July 11, 1747.
" Deborah, " " b. July 12, 1750.
" David, " " b. Aug. 12, 1753.
" Esek, " " b. Sept. 5, 1756.
" Samuel, " " b. Sept. 28, 1757.
" Mercy, of Samuel, Jr., and Precilla, Sept. 2, 1743.
" Elizabeth, " " " b. May 15, 1746.
" Samuel, " " " b. Oct. 16, 1748.
" Alice, " " " b. Oct. 3, 1751.
" Peter, " " " b. May 30, 1853.
" Benjamin, " " " b. May 30, 1753.
" Gideon, " " " b. Aug. 4, 1763.
" Stephen, of Silvanus and Dorothy, b. Aug. 4, 1747.
" —— (dau.), " " b. Dec. 24, 1748.
" Amety, " " b. Apr. 12, 1750.
" Mary, " " b. Nov. 8, 1753; d. Mar. 1759.
" Lydia, " " b. Feb. 4, 1755.
" Drusilla, " " b. Jan. 28, 1757.
" Martha, " " b. June 9, 1759.
" Mary, " " b. July 16, 1761.
" Hannah, " " b. Sept. 3, 1763.
" Dorothy, " " b. Oct. 19, 1765.
" Gardiner, " " b. Apr. 17, 1768.
" Ballou, " " b. Apr. 8, 1772.
" Naomi, of Caleb and Mary, b. May 6, 1756.
" Joel, " " b. June 2, 1758.
" Augustus, " " b. May 9, 1760.
" Marcy, of Simeon and Hannah, b. Apr. 22, 1762.
" Waite, " " b. June 4, 1765.
" Anthony, " " b. Nov. 9, 1766.
" Asa, " " b. Oct. 28, 1768.
" Elizabeth, " " b. Oct. 15, 1772.

Aldrich Mahab, of Simeon and Hannah b. Dec. 27, 1775.
" Weston, of Stephen and Keziah, b. Dec. 2, 1768.
" Louis, " " b. May 22, 1770.
" Robey, " " b. Oct. 15, 1771.
" Isaac, " " b. Apr. 17, 1773.
" George, " " b. May 27, 1775.
" Lydia, " " b. May 2, 1777.
" Silvanus, " " b. Feb. 15, 1779.
" Abel, " " b. Dec. 29, 1780.
" Presilla, dau. of Susannah Sayles, b. Dec. 1, 1769.
" Stephen, of Thomas (of Caleb) and Joanna, b. Apr. 15, 1772.
" Anne, " " " b. Jan. 23, 1774.
" Philadelphia," " " b. Sept. 22, 1776.
" George, " " " b. Mar. 11, 1778.
" Mary, " " " b. Jan. 9, 1781.
" Susannah, " " " b. Sept. 7, 1782.
" Sally, " " " b. Sept. 7. 1782.
" Rachel, " " " b. Oct. 2, 1786.
" Thomas, " " " b. Aug. 31, 1788.
" Joanna, " " " b. May 23, 1790.
" Dianna, " " " b. Nov. 16, 1793.
" Marcy Smith (of Thomas and Mary) his wife, b. Jan. 8, 1774.
" Charlotte, of Stephen and Marcy, b. June 4, 1795; d. Sept. 13, 1796.
" Corinna, of Stephen and Marcy, b. Feb. 7, 1797; d. Mar. 17, 1797.
" —— (son), of Stephen and Marcy, b. and d. Dec. 25, 1797.
" Warner Mifflin, " " b. May 19, 1799.
" Mary, " " b. June 19, 1801.
" Thomas, " " b. Aug. 12, 1803.
" Mercy, " " b. Nov. 7, 1805.
" Sally, " " b. Dec. 27, 1807; d. May 1, 1814.

Aldrich Susannah Brunell, of Stephen and Marcy, b. Jan. 9, 1810.
" Stephen, of Stephen and Marcy, b. Jan. 21, 1812.
" George, " " b. Oct. 22, 1814.
" —— (dau.), " " b. Nov. 26, 1816; d. Nov. 28, 1816.
" Joanna, " " b. Apr. 10, 1818.
" Elizabeth, of Samuel, 3d, and Anne, b. May 7, 1773.
" Izreal, " " b. Oct. 20, 1774.
" Mercy, " " b. Sept. 8, 1776.
" Hannah, " " b. Apr. 5, 1778.
" James, " " b. Mar. 8, 1780.
" Adin, " " b. Mar. 17, 1783.
" Susannah, " " b. Oct. 22, 1787.
" Robe, of David and Robe, b. Sept. 25, 1776.
" Artemesa, " " b. Nov. 27, 1778.
" David, of David and Rebecca, b. Aug. 18, 1780.
" Mark, of Naaman and Mercy, b. Oct. 13, 1777.
" Luke, " " b. Mar. 22, 1780.
" Lucy, " " b. July 25, 1782.
" John, " " b. Jan. 20, 1785.
" Peleg, " " b. Nov. 5, 1787.
" Alpha, " " b. Aug. 30, 1790.
" Aaron, of Augustus and Bathsheba, b. May 17, 1784.
" Ruth, " " b. Nov. 6, 1785.
" Rowena, " " b. Apr. 4, 1788.
" Augustus, " " b. Feb. 2, 1790.
" Asahel, " " b. Sept. 11, 1792.
" Arnold, " " b. May 6, 1794.
" Alvah, " " b. Feb. 24, 1797.
" Alice, " " b. Sept. 3, 1798.
" Bathsheba, " " b. Apr. 18, 1800.
" Julianna, " " b. Aug. 30, 1804.
" James, of Nathan and Phebe, b. Mar. 29, 1786.
" Verry, " " b. Mar. 27, 1788.
" Sayles, " " b. Sept. 20, 1791.

Aldrich Simon, of Nathan and Phebe, b. Feb. 20, 1794.
" Thomas, " " b. July 29, 1796.
" Nathan, " " b. Feb. 23, 1799.
" Scott, " " b. June 6, 1801.
" Esther, " " b. Nov. 6, 1803.
" Callom, of Moses and Philadelphia, b. Aug. 21, 1791.
" Paris, " " b. Feb. 15, 1794.
" Robert, " " b. Nov. 1, 1795.
" —— (son), " " b. Feb. 21, 1797; d. soon.
" Joseph Arnold, " " b. Feb. 21, 1798.
" Elisha, of Caleb, Jr., and Alpha, b. May 26, 1792.
" Ezekiel, " " b. Oct. 23, 1794.
" Otis, " " b. June 30, 1797.
" Oliver, " " b. July 9, 1799; d. Mar. 26, 1802.
" Ruth, " " b. Nov. 16, 1801.
" Mercy, " " b. Nov. 28, 1805.
" —— (son), of Naaman and Mercy, b. May 11, 1793; d. Dec. 28, 1793.
" —— (dau.), of Naaman and Mercy, b. Dec. 13, 1794; d. Jan. 13, 1795.
" —— (son), of Naaman and Mercy, b. Aug. 21, 1796; d. Oct. 18, 1796.
" Lewis, of Naaman and Mercy, b. Feb. 18, 1799.
" Marie Antonette, of Naaman and Mercy, b. June 9, 1802.
" Hannah (Sm.), of Dexter and Margery, b. Dec. 9, 1799.
" Cynthia S. (Luther Falls), of Dexter and Margery, b. May 23, 1802.
" Moretta (Sutton Falls), of Dexter and Margery, b. Jan. 22, 1804.
" Alpheus B. (Uxbridge), of Dexter and Margery, b. Dec. 16, 1806.

Aldrich Dexter A. (Uxbridge), of Dexter and Margery, b. Dec. 16, 1806.
" Cyrus C. (Sm.), of Dexter and Margery, b. June 8, 1808.
" Benjamin U. (Sm.), of Dexter and Margery, b. Mar. 14, 1810.
" Simon W. (Sm.), of Dexter and Margery, b. Apr. 13, 1814.
" Abigail A. (Sm.), of Dexter and Margery, b. Jan. 6, 1817.
" Maranda, dau. (illegitimate) of Lucy Aldrich and Moses Ballou, Jr., Jan. 11, 1806.
" Caleb, of Caleb and Rachel, b. Nov. 7, 1809.
" Stephen Arnold, " " b. Mar. 25, 1811.
" Oliver Bartlett, " " b. Mar. 13, 1812.
" George Bartlett, " " b. Oct. 24, 1813.
" Celia Emma, of David and Sally, b. Dec. 14, 1809.
" Lucius Harrison, " " b. Jan. 19, 1812.
" David Whipple, " " b. Apr. 1, 1814.
" Abigail Scott (Cum.) of George and Polly, b. Feb. 22, 1811.
" Marcy Ann, " " " b. July 31, 1813.
" Amie Bucklin, " " " b. Oct. 25, 1814.
" Smith Sayles, " " " b. May 7, 1816.
" Polly Almedy, " " " b. Mar. 30, 1818.
" Prucia Paine, of Joel, Jr., and Lucy, b. June 6, 1813.
" Elizabeth, " " b. Apr. 7, 1816.
" Patience, " " b. Mar. 6, 1818.
" Abi Paine, " " b. Jan. 22, 1820.
" Mowry, " " b. Oct. 24, 182–.
" Judith Whipple, " " b. Oct. 16, 1828.
" Almira Mowry, " " b. Dec. 30, 1831.
" Albert Whipple, " " b. Dec. 27, 1833.
" —— (son), of Asahel and Freelove, b. Dec. 29, 1817; d. Dec. 30, 1817.
" Ann Frances, of Asahel and Freelove, b. May 17, 1819.

Aldrich Miranda Perry, illegitimate child of Pannelia Smith and Nathan Aldrich, Feb. 5, 1828.
" Alfred M., of Olney and Catharine, b. May 15, 1821.
" Izreal, " " b. July 21, 1831.
" Rebecca, " " b. Apr. 8, 1833.
" Mary Jane, " " b. Apr. 21, 1835.
" Henry, " " b. Feb. 12, 1838.
" Lois Ann, of Mark and Sarah, b. Mar. 19, 1836.
" Mercy Arnold, " " b. Apr. 10, 1841.
" Abbie Whipple, of David U. and Abbie D., b. Apr. 11, 1841.
" Rachel A., widow of Caleb, d. May 24, 1844.
" Maria A., of Naaman and Mercy, d. July 14, 1844.
Allen Seth, of Walter and Mehitable b. Feb. 17, 1785.
Almy Moses Brown, of Benjamin and Abigail, b. Apr. 5, 1818.
" Wm. Barker, " " b. Apr. 8, 1820.
Alverson David, reputed son of David Alverson and Patience Shippee, b. May 8, 1754.
" Abigail, of Uriah and Mercy, b. Mar. 14, 1762.
" Stephen, " " b. Aug. 24, 1764.
" Richard, " " b. Feb. 24, 1767.
Angel Freelove, of John and Lydia, b. Nov. 3, 1735.
" Hannah, " " b. Jan. 19, 1736.
" Avis, " " b. Feb. 12, 1739; d. May 11, 1740.
" Abraham, " " b. Oct. 1, 1740; d. Oct. 9, 1745.
" Jemima, " " b. Jan. 9, 1743.
" Daniel, " " b. Oct. 22, 1744.
" Abiather, " " b. Jan. 21, 1747; d. Mar. 1, 1749.
" Naomi, " " b. Jan. 6, 1749.
" John, " " b. Aug. 28, 1750; d. Sep. 22, 1751.
" Assel, " " b. Jan. 13, 1752; d. Dec. 19, 1752.

Angel Lydia, of John and Lydia, b. Apr. 24, 1754.
" Anne, of Ezekiel and Ruth, b. Mar. 14, 1747; d. Apr. 17, 1752.
" Benjamin," " b. May 2, 1749; d. Nov. 8, 1753.
" Joseph, " " b. Mar. 12, 1752; d. Nov. 8, 1753.
" David, " " b. Sept. 23, 1754.
" Jonathan," " b. July 31, 1757.
" Joshua, " " b. Mar. 21, 1760.
" Ezekiel, " " b. Oct. 25, 1762.
" Nathan, " " b. May 21, 1766.
" Amie, of Stephen, dec., and Haddania, b. Aug. 23, 1752.
" Thomas, of Daniel and Phebe, b. Dec. 27, 1769.
" Freelove, " " b. Sept. 8, 1772.
" Ethan, " " b. Feb. 27, 1783.
Anthony Joseph, 2d son of Daniel and Mary, b. May 24, 1765.
" Richard, 3d son " " b. Apr. 19, 1767.
" Ruth, 4th dau. " " b. Feb. 3, 1769.
" Daniel, 4th son " " b. Dec. 10, 1770.
Appleby James, of James and Hannah, ——.
" Elizabeth, of James and Dorcas, b. Mar. 2, 1742–3.
" Hannah, " " b. Sept. 25, 1744.
" Thomas, " " b. Apr. 7, 1746.
" Benjamin, " " b. Mar. 2, 1750.
" Amie, " " b. Oct. 4, 1753.
" Zebedee, " " b. Dec. 19, 1756.
" John, " " b. Feb. 15, 1758.
" Keturah, " " b. June 10, 1759.
" Pain, " " b. Sept. 13, 1761.
" Nathan, " " b. Nov. 2, 1763.
" Sarah, " " b. Apr. 26, 1765.
" Hannah, of James and Esther, June 12, 1758.
" Thomas, " " b. Mar. 10, 1760.
" Martha, " " b. Jan. 8, 1762.
" Phebe, " " b. Sept. 30, 1763.

Appleby Justice, of Benjamin and Mercy, b. May 9, 1775.
" Izreal, of Zebedee and Joanna, b. Sept. 19, 1775.
" Rhoda, " " b. Dec. 21, 1777.
Arnold Uriah, of Daniel and Bathsheba, b. Apr. 9, 1721.
" Presilla, " " b. Mar. 2, 1722–3.
" Enock, " " b. Mar. 31, 1725.
" Elijah, " " b. Dec. 23, 1726.
" Mary, " " b. Aug. 23, 1728.
" Rachel, " " b. Dec. 19, 1730.
" Dorcas, " " b. May 18, 1732.
" Anne, " " b. Feb. 17, 1733–4.
" Stephen, of Joseph, Jun., and Patience, b. Nov. 30, 1725; d. Jan. 7, 1726.
" Mercy, of Joseph, Jun., and Patience, b. Apr. 19, 1727.
" —— (son) of Joseph, Jun., and Patience, b. Nov. 27, 1728; d. Dec. 15, 1728.
" Phebe, of Joseph, Jun., and Patience, b. Nov. 18, 1729.
" Jacob, " " b. July 7, 1732.
" William, " " b. Nov. 30, 1733.
" Caleb, " " b. Mar. 21, 1735.
" Patience, " " b. May 14, 1738.
" Philadelphia, " " b. Jan. 12, 1740.
" Stephen, of Richard, Jun., and Ruth, b. Apr. 23, 1728.
" Benedict, of William and Margaret, b. June 30, 1729; d. Oct. 27, 1744.
" Hannah, of William and Margaret, b. Sept. 18, 1731; d. Sept. 20, 1744.
" Gideon, of William and Margaret, b. July 11, 1734; d. July 22, 1736.
" Susannah, of William and Margaret, b. Jan. 31, 1735–6.
" John, of William and Hannah (1st wife), d. July 22, 1736.
" Gideon, of William and Margaret (2d wife), b. June 5, 1738.
" Margaret, wife of William, d. June 22, 1739, aged 38 years, 10 m., 9 days.

Arnold —— (son) of William and Hannah (3d wife), b. Dec. 5, 1740; d. Mar. 12, 1740–1.
" Anne, of William and Hannah (3d wife), b. Nov. 9, 1741.
" Mary, of Thomas and Susannah, b. Oct. 2, 1730; d. Apr. 16, 1747.
" Susannah, of Thomas and Susannah, b. Jan. 12, 1731–2; d. June 22, 1736.
" Thomas, of Thomas and Susannah, b. Oct. 8, 1733.
" Catherine, " " b. Sept. 24, 1735.
" Asa, " " b. Aug. 28, 1738; d. Dec. 7, 1740.
" John, " " b. Jan. 22, 1741.
" Lydia, " " b. Oct. 16, 1749.
" Peleg, " " b. June 10, 1751.
" Levi, of Seth and Hannah, b. Dec. 6, 1731; d. Nov. 24, 1741.
" Nathan, " " b. Oct. 18, 1733.
" Seth, " " b. Feb. 10, 1735; d. Nov. 26, 1741.
" Hannah, " " b. Nov. 3, 1737; d. Sept. 29, 1741.
" Abigail, " " b. Mar. 25, 1740; d. Nov. 24, 1741.
" Hannah, " " b. Dec. 27, 1742.
" Abigail, " " b. Apr. 10, 1744.
" Levi, " " b. Dec. 11, 1746.
" Seth, " " b. Jan. 6, 1749.
" Hannah, wife of Seth, d. Feb. 1, 1749.
" Naomi, of Woodward and Ruth, b. June 2, 1735.
" David, d. Mar. 21, 1736.
" Luke, of Thomas, Jr. and Amie, b. Aug. 27, 1738.
" Amie, " " b. Sept. 22, 1740.
" Huldah, " " b. Nov. 14, 1742.
" Nathaniel, " " b. Jan. 24, 1744.
" Phebe Ann, " " b. Dec. 15, 1746.

Arnold Alice (Prov.), of Thomas, Jr., and Amie, b. May 30, 1748.
" Mary, of Benjamin and Anne, b. Apr. 23, 1741.
" Martha, " " b. Nov. 17, 1743.
" Lavina, " " b. Apr. 4 or 14, 1746.
" Simeon, " " b. Mar. 7, 1748–9.
" Rufus, of Elisha and Phebe, b. Feb. 5, 1745.
" Amie, " " b. May 20, 1751.
" Ezekiel, " " b. Oct. 23, 1753.
" Alce, " " b. July 9, 1757.
" Mary, " " b. Jan. 1, 1763.
" David, of Jeremiah and Lydia, b. Mar. 8, 1745.
" Alice, " " b. Apr. 4, 1747.
" Eleazer, d. at Copperton, Oct. 26, 1745,
" Joseph, d. Dec. 16, 1745.
" ——, of Amos and Sarah, b. May 17, 1746; d. May 23, 1746.
" Susanna, " " b. Dec. 26, 1749.
" Rufus, " " b. Feb. 8, 1752.
" Lydia, " " b. Feb. 25, 1754.
" —— (dau.), " " b. Sept. 10, 1756; d. Sept. 26, 1756.
" John, " " b. Jan. 28, 1758; d. June 11, 1758.
" Enock, " " b. Mar. 6, 1762.
" Ahab, of Amos and Dorcas, b. June 28, 1764.
" Joseph, d. Nov. 4, 1746.
" Thomas, d. Jan. 31, 1749.
" Nathaniel, d. July 18, 1749.
" Alpha, of Stephen and Rachel, b. Mar. 2, 1750.
" Elijah, " " b. Dec. 15, 1751.
" Ruth, " " b. Oct. 1, 1753.
" Joanna, " " b. Mar. 8, 1755.
" Mary, " " b. Aug. 4, 1757.
" Dianna, " " b. Nov. 5, 1762.
" Bathsheba, " " b. Oct. 24, 1764.

Arnold Capt. Joseph, d. at Boston, Dec. 11, 1750.
" George, of Seth and Mary, b. Oct. 11, 1751.
" Phebe, " " b. June 2, 1755.
" James, " " b. Nov. 27, 1763.
" Anthony, " " b. May 28, 1769.
" John, d. Feb. 22, 1752.
" Hannah, of William and Hannah, b. Dec. 31, 1755.
" Silas, of Stephen, Jr., and Patience, b. Dec. 5, 1756.
" Nancy, " " b. Oct. 29, 1758.
" Barberry, " " b. Nov. 29, 1762.
" William, " " b. July 19, 1765.
" Rebecca, " " b. Nov. 12, 1768.
" Robe of Jacob and Susannah, b. Feb. 22, 1758.
" Jesse, " " b. Apr. 2, 1759.
" Ahab, " " b. Nov. 17, 1760.
" Phebe, " " b. Jan. 15, 1763.
" Silas, " " b. May 21, 1765.
" William, " " b. May 27, 1767.
" David, " " b. Apr. 25, 1769.
" Jacob, " " b. Feb. 18, 1771.
" David, of William and Jemima, b. Oct. 20, 1768; d. Jan. 21, 1769.
" Lydia, of William and Jemima, b. Jan. 9, 1774.
" Thomas, of Isaac and Lavina, b. Mar. 24, 1770.
" Joseph, " " b. Feb. 16, 1772.
" Mary, of Simeon and Freelove, b. Sept. 24, 1774.
" Jesse, " " b. Apr. 28, 1776.
" Elisha, " " b. May 4, 1777.
" Phebe, of George and Elizabeth, b. Sept. 27, 1777.
" Hadwin, " " b. June 20, 1779.
" Oliver, " " b. Feb. 27, 1781.
" Elizabeth, " " b. Mar. 24, 1783.
" Margaret, " " b. Feb. 21, 1785.
" George, " " b. Jan. 1, 1787.
" Anson, " " b. Mar. 8, 1789.
" Maria, " " b. Sept. 17, 1791.

Arnold James, of George and Elizabeth, b. Sept. 12, 1793.
" Sarah H., " " b. Aug. 7, 1795.
" Joel, of Ezekiel and Mary, b. Feb. 19, 1778.
" Anne, " " b. Apr. 3, 1770.
" Abigail, " " b. Dec. 7, 1782.
" Lydia, " " b. June 20, 1785.
" Thomas, of Luke and Phebe, b. June 14, 1778.
" Phebe, " " b. Aug. 4, 1782.
" Seth, " " b. July 8, 1788.
" Edward S., " " b. July 21, 1790.
" Shubal F., " " b. July 18, 1792.
" Welcome (Franklin, Mass.), of Eleazer and Mary, b. Mar. 20, 1781.
" George (Sm.), of Eleazer and Mary, b. Dec. 2, 1782.
" Jonathan (Sm.), of Eleazer and Mary, b. Mar. 17, 1784.
" Marcus, of Daniel and Patience, b. Dec. 20, 1781.
" Lucy (Man, of Joseph), his wife, b. Mar. 12, 1786.
" Oliver, of Marcus and Lucy, b. Aug. 7, 1804.
" Keziah, of Job and Hannah, b. Apr. 11, 1782.
" Bezaleel, " " b. Apr. 1, 1788.
" Oliver, " " b. Mar. 16, 1793.
" Dexter, " " b. Mar. 16, 1793.
" Elizabeth Mary, of Luke and Phebe, b. Aug. 27, 1798.
" Dianna, of Aaron and Amie, b. Aug. 31, 1799.
" Nancy, " " b. Oct. 19, 1801.
" Peleg, " " b. Jan. 9, 1803.
" Clarinda, " " b. Oct. 19, 1807.
" Sally, " " b. May 2, 1814.
" Anna, of Thomas and Amie, b. Jan. 6, 1802.
" Sabra, " " b. Sept. 29, 1805.
" Franklin Munroe, of Thomas and Olive, b. Apr. 8, 1808.
" Arter Aldrich, " " b. Sept. 8, 1818.
" Louisa Anna, of Preserved and Betsey B., b. July 1, 1818.
" Cornelia, " " b. Sept. 3, 1821.

Arnold Betsey Whipple, of Preserved and Betsey B., b. Nov. 10, 1823.
" Ellen Maria, " " b. Mar. 6, 1826.
" Hannah A., " " b. June 26, 1828.
" Lucy D., " " b. June 26, 1828.
" Preserved W., " " b. June 26, 1828.
" Julian, of Elijah and Sarah, b. Jan. 1, 1820.
" Sarah Allen, " " b. Mar. 29, 1821.
" Elijah, " " b. Sept. 25, 1822.
" Geo. Washington, of Franklin M. and Joanna S., b. June 25, 1827.

(*To be continued*).

REBEL TREATMENT OF TORIES DURING THE REVOLUTION.

From the Sheriff Brown Papers.

Case II.—Wm. Gorton.

SEAL

State of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations.

To the Sheriff of the County of Kings County, or to his Deputy. Greeting.

You are hereby required in the Name of the Governor and Company of the State aforesaid to summon William Gorton husbandman, at present residing in South Kingstown upon the farm called the Point Judith farm to appear forthwith before the General Assembly of the said State now sitting at East Greenwich to give information of what he knows respecting an illicit trade or correspondence carried on by any of the inhabitants of this State with the People of New Shoreham. Hereof fail not but make true return of this writ of your doings thereon to the said General Assembly. Given under my hand and seal this Twenty sixth day of February A. D. 1779. W. Greene, Gov'r.

Whereas William Gorton the tenant of the Point Judith farm the year past has broken the covenant of his lease, and committed great waste upon the farm, and to advoid a prosecution therefor as well as for other causes hath clandestenly left this state, and

whereas it may be that the said Gorton hath made conveyances of stock or grain growing on said farm in order to defraud the State.

Resolved that the said William Gorton, or any other person in his behalf or claiming under him shall be permitted in virtue of the lease aforesaid or any conveyance by him made to take any of the stock belonging to said farm from off the same, or any grain growing thereon until liberty for that purpose be granted by the General Assembly. That copies of this Resolution be by the Sheriff of the County of Kings County immediately posted up in the several public places in the town of South Kingstown and that the same be published in the Providence Gazette.

In Council of War March 28, 1779
Per Order Per me
Wm. Coddington *Clerk*
A True copy B. Brown *Sher*

SEAL

State of Rhode Island &c
To the Sheriff of the County of Kings County or to his Deputy Greeting.

Whereas there is a just reason to suspect that William Gorton who lately resided on what is called the Point Farm within this State hath been guilty of suppling the Enemy of the United States with Provisions &c while there.

These are therefore to require either of you to apprehend the said Gorton, if he may be found within your Precinct, or if you shall hear of him in either of said States you are to proceed immediately there and apply to proper authority to strengthen this Precept for the apprehending him, the said Gorton, that he may be brought before me to answer to such questions as may be asked him. Hereof you are not to fail but true return make how you serve this Precept.

Given under my hand and seal at Warwick, this Fourth day of July A.D. 1779, and in the Third year of Independence.

W. Greene, Govr.

Warwick, 4th July, 1779.

Sir.

being informed that Gorton who lately improved the Point Judith Farm has lately been discovered, and that you are of the opinion he may be taken have thought Proper to Issue the Inclosed Precept as it is necessary to take any Prudent method to apprehend so noted a Royalist you will see you are empowered to Proceed into other of the other States, Provided you may hear of him there therein of that addition I have been informed he has lately

been seen in Stoningtown near Pawcatuck Bridge that unless there is a Probability of finding him should be sorry to put the State to any very considerable expense, as there has been a very considerable sum laid out that way already, but upon the whole Shall leave the matter entirely with you to act as I dare say you will for the best according to your Judgement. You will observe, that I have left out his Christian name in the Precept not being certain what it is. Shall therefore be obligue to you to make the addition.

I am with very great regard
Your Obedient
and most Humble Servt.
W. Greene.

(Superscribed)
On Public Service.
Beriah Brown, Esq.
High Sheriff Kings County.
North Kingstown.
W Greene.

SEAL

State of Rhode Island, &c.

To the Sheriffs or in their absence, to their respective Deputies within the State Greeting.

Whereas I have received information that Samuel Potter, Gentleman: and Stephen Potter, Yoeman: both of South Kingstown in our County of Kings County have aided, or assisted William Gorton formerly tenant of the Point Farm in South Kingstown in clandestinely disposing of and secreting the stock belonging to said Farm, and that the said Stephen Potter has now in his possession a number of cattle, sheep, and farming utensils belonging to said farm. You are therefore hereby commanded to apprehend and bring before me the said Samuel Potter and Stephen Potter, that they may be dealt with as to Law and Justice appertaineth. You are also required to take into your possession the said stock and farming utensils belonging to the said farm in the possessions of the said Stephen Potter, or any other person and the same remove to places of safety. Hereof you are not to fail, but true return make with your doing hereon

Given under my hand and seal at Warwick, this Tweneth day of July in the Fourth year of Independence, A.D. 1779.

W. Greene, Gov'r

Kings County, July 21st, 1779.

By virtue of this Precept, I have taken into Possession six cows and seventeen yearling cattle, which cows and yearlings I found in the Possession of the within named Stephen Potter, and I have

removed said stock to Mr Caleb Gardiner's in South Kingstown. I have also apprehended the within named Samuel Potter and the said Stephen Potter and have them before his Excellency: Governor Greene. B. Brown. Sher.

Kings County July ye 30th 1779.

Since the above return, I have found one cow in the possession of Amos Gardiner, Jun: who saith he purchased her of the above named Stephen Potter, which cow I have in my possession, and also an ox cart that I found at Benjamin Stanton's.

B. Brown, Jun: D. Sher

State of Connecticutt, Sc:

New London County July 5th 1779

To the Sheriff of the County of New London, his Deputy, or either of the Constables of the Town of Stonington, Groton, or New London. Greeting.

In the name of the Governor and Company of the State of Connecticutt, you are hereby required to arrest the body of the within named William Gorton (if he may be found within your precinct) and him with all convenient Speed convey to the State of Rhode Island and deliver him to some proper offercer in the County of Kings County, that he may be carried before the within named Authority to be examined concerning the matter contained in the within Precept, and dealt with thereon as to Law and Justice shall be found to appertain. Hereof fail not, but due return make according to Law. Paul Wheeler, Just Peace.

To Benadum Gallup Jun of Groton in New London County, as there is no proper offercers at present to be had, These are therefore in the name of the Governor and Company of the State of Connecticut to command you forthwith to pursue said William Gorton in said County, and him to arrest (if to be found in your Precinct) and him safely keep so that he appear, or be delivered to some proper offercer in the State of Rhode Island.

Given under my hand in Groton July 6th 1779.

Benadam Gallup, Justice of Peace.

Groton July 7th A.D. 1779.

After taking proper assistance, I made search for the within named William Gorton, and getting some intelligence that he was in New London, I pursued him, and finding that there was some likelihood that he was to work in a field of grain, I entered the field on both sides, But he discovering us at 12 or 15 rods distance, and made for a large swamp, and we pursued with all speed pos-

sible, But he got to the swamp, and we searched the swamp over, but it being exceedingly thick, I could not find him.

Test

BENADAM GALLUP Jun

Fees 22s–5d Special Offercer.

THE YELLOW FEVER IN PROVIDENCE, 1800.

DR. E. M. SNOW, in an elaborate article printed in the Providence *Journal* in June, 1857, and re-printed in the *Journal* of September 23d, 1878, after detailing incidents connected with the prevalence of the disease in 1779, at which time there were 36 deaths reported, most of which occurred at the south end of the town and all south of Williams street, goes on to say that "in the summer of the year 1800 the yellow fever seemed to be confidently expected in Providence, and an order was issued by the Town Council respecting the removal of nuisances on the 12th of May. As early as the 22d of June a vessel arrived from Jamaica with cases of yellow fever on board, which were sent to the hospital. Other infected vessels arrived in June and July, but no case occurred among the inhabitants until the 15th of August. The first case was a Mrs. Taylor, who lived on the west side of Wickenden street, a little north of the present location of the Providence Tool Company. She died on the 20th of August."

An old paper found among the effects of Joel Metcalf, Esq., who died November 26th, 1834, and who was a member of the Town Council in the year 1800, contains a list of the names of those who were attacked by the disease, noting the date of attack, date of removal to the hospital of those that were sent there, and date of the death of those who did not recover, which is here presented. A. H.

	Names.	*Taken Sick.*	*Removed to Hospital.*	*Deaths and Recoveries.*
1	Mrs. Taylor	August 15.	.....	d. Aug. 21.
2	Elizabeth Whiting	" 15.	.....	Rec.
3	Joseph Tillinghast, son of John	" 15.	.....	d. Aug. 22.]

	Names.	*Taken Sick.*	*Removed to Hospital.*	*Deaths and Recoveries.*
4	Mrs. Luther	August 16.	.....	d. Aug. 21.
5	Joseph Cooke	" 16.	.....	Rec.
6	Mrs. Earle	" 17.	.....	d. Aug. 23.
7	Sweet Luther	" 18.	.....	Rec.
8	Miss Dunn, a child	" 18.	.....	Rec.
9	Miss Warner	" 18.	.....	Rec.
10	Patrick Morriss	" 18.	.....	d. Aug. 23.
11	Jeremiah B. Howell	" 19.	.....	Rec.
12	Rebekah Carr	" 19.	.....	d. Aug, 23.
13	Jonathan Eddy	" 19.	.....	d. " 25.
14	Jeremiah Whiting	" 19.	.....	Rec.
15	Mrs. Atkins	" 20.	Aug. 21.	Rec.
16	Charles Tillinghast	" 21.	.....	Rec.
17	Wife of Charles Tillinghast	" 21.	.....	d. Aug. 26.
18	Nancy Briggs	" 22.	Aug. 22.	Rec.
19	Richard Hinman	" 22.	" 23.	d. Aug. 25.
20	Lucretia Pearce	" 22.	" 22.	d. " 26.
21	Mrs. Bogman	" 26.	" 24.	d. Sept. 1.
22	Mary Whiting	" 26.	" 24.	Rec.
23	Patience Greatrix	" 27.	" 28.	Rec.
24	Jos. Arnold	" 27.	.....	d. Aug. 31.
25	Thos. Mitchell	" 27.	Aug. 29.	Rec.
26	Mrs. Bird	" 27.	.....	Rec.
27	Amey Read	" 27.	Aug. 23.	d. Sept. 1.
28	Lucy Libby	" 29.	Sept. 3.	Rec.
29	Hannah Fuller, wife of John	" 29.	" 3.	Rec.
30	Mrs. Newell	Sept. 1.	" 3.	Rec.
31	Mrs. Sheldon, wife of John	Aug. 31.	.....	d. Sept. 7.
32	Betsey Stokes	Sept. 5.	Sept. 7.	d. " 11.
33	Prince Burrill	" 5.	" 7.	d. " 12.
34	Wife of Prince Burrill	" 5.	" 7.	Rec.
35	Ruth Curtis	" 7.	" 8.	d. Sept. 11.
36	Mrs. Warner, wife of John	" 6.	.....	d. " 10.
37	Stephen Ashton	" 6.	.....	d. " 8.
38	Amey Tillinghast	" 4.	.....	Rec.
39	Mrs. Warner, wife of Samuel	" 8.	Sept. 9.	d. Sept. 13.
40	Nancy Blinn	" 4.	.....	Rec.
41	Edward Luther	.....	.....	d. Sept. 12.
42	Edward Dickens	" 8.	Sept. 13.	d. " 15.
43	Phebe Hull	" 8.	.....	d. " 13.
44	Mrs. Dickens	" 11.	.....	d. " 16.
45	William Olney, son of David	" 11.	.....	Rec.
46	Mrs. Pearce	" 13.	.....	d. Sept. 17.
47	Mrs. Dickens, widow	" 8.	.....	d. " 14.
48	Sally Hull	" 14.	Sept. 14.	d. " 17.
49	Polly Godfrey	" 12.	.....	d. " 20.
50	Eliza Dickens	" 15.	Sept. 15.	Rec.
51	Moses, negro	" 13.	" 13.	Rec.
52	Mary Tillinghast	" 13.	.....	d. Sept. 17.
53	Sarah Gibbs, negro	" 16.	Sept. 16.	Rec.
54	Mary Fields	" 17.	" 17.	d. Sept. 20.
55	Child of E. Congdon	" 17.	.....	d. " 21.
56	Child " "	" 17.	.....	d. " 23.
57	Mrs. Brown, widow	" 14.	Sept. 18.	d. " 19.

	Names.	*Taken Sick.*	*Removed to Hospital.*	*Deaths and Recoveries.*
58	James Temple	Sept. 17.	.....	d. Sept. 19.
59	Daniel Bucklin	" 12.	.....	Rec.
60	Ephraim Congdon	" 18.	Sept. 19.	Rec.
61	Mrs. Mitchel	" 18.	" 18.	d. Sept. 20.
62	Sally Howe	" 15.	" 17.	Rec.
63	Jabez Bucklin	" 19.	" 19.	d. Sept. 26.
64	Provy Brown's wife	" 16.	....	d. " 19.
65	Mrs. Davis, wife of John	" 16.	.....	d. " 23.
66	John Stokes	" 19.	.....	d. " 21.
67	Lydia Eveleth	" 18.	.....	d. " 22.
68	Betsey Huntington	" 22.	Sept. 22.	Rec.
69	Rebecca Luther	" 22.	.....	d. Oct. 1.
70	Amey Godfrey	" 22.	.....	d. Sept. 27.
71	John Warner	" 21.	.....	d. " 26.
72	Mary Stokes	" 22.	Sept. 22.	Rec.
73	Mrs. Tillinghast, wife of John	" 22.	.....	d. Sept. 26.
74	Nancy Newfield	" 23.	Sept. 24.	d. " 27.
75	Violet Cook	" 20.	.....	d. " 28.
76	John Sheldon	" 23.	Sept. 24.	d. " 27.
77	Daniel Pearce	" 24.	.....	d. " 25.
78	Sally Waters	" 23.	Sept. 24.	d. " 28.
79	Nancy Waters	" 23.	" 24.	Rec.
80	Phœbe Sisco	" 25.	" 25.	Rec.
81	Mrs. Congdon	" 26.	" 29.	Rec.
82	Henry Faulknan	Oct. 1.	.....	Rec.
83	Joshua Harding	" 3.	.....	d. Oct. —.
84	Piney ——	" 7.	Oct. 8.	Rec.
85	Thomas Savin	.....	.....	d. Sept. 26.
86	Joshua Penneman (?)	.....	.....	d. Oct. 20.

Number of deaths.....52 Recoveries.....34—86
Sick at hospital.....37 Out of do.....49
Died at " .....18 Out of do.....34—52

An Advocate of Broad Rimmed Wheels.—The Hon. Elisha Watson was a strong advocate for broad rimmed wheels, which he declared wore the road less than narrow wheels. Under his auspices a petition was sent to the General Assembly to prohibit narrow rimmed wheels from running on the public roads, which proposition was voted down.

First Boarding-House at Narragansett Pier.—Benjamin Hadwin was the first to keep boarders here, doing business in a small way. Finding it profitable he enlarged his facilities, and with others has since laid the foundation of what is now an immense business.

RANDALL HOLDEN AND HIS FAMILY.

CONTRIBUTED BY JOHN O. AUSTIN, PROVIDENCE, R. I.

HOLDEN.

1. RANDALL, b. 1612. d. 1692, 8, 23.
m. 1648, b. 1630, +
FRANCES DUNGAN, d. 1697. dau. of William and Frances (Latham) Dungan.

I. FRANCES, b. 1649, 9, 29. 1672. John, William, Mary, Frances.
m. 1671, 12, 1, d. 1679.
b. 1649.

II. JOHN HOLMES. d. 1712, 10, 12. son of Obadiah and Catherine ( ) Holmes.
ELIZABETH, b. 1652, 8. John, Randall, Henry.
m. 1674, 7, 16, d.
JOHN RICE. b. 1646. Rice.

III. MARY, d. 1731, 1, 6. son of 1673, 3, 6.
m. 1671, 12, 1. b. 1654, 8. John, William, Richard, Mary, Joseph,
d. Sarah, Elizabeth.

IV. JOHN CARDER. b. 1700, 10, 26. son of Richard and Mary ( ) Carder.
JOHN, b. 1656, 1.
d.

V. SARAH, b. 1658, 2. Stukely, Joseph, John, Frances, Elizabeth,
m. d. 1731. Margaret, Sarah, Mary.
b. Stafford.

VI. JOSEPH STAFFORD. d. 1697, + son of Thomas and Elizabeth ( ) 1701, 9, 29.
RANDALL, b. 1660, 4. 1687, 10, 26. 90, 2, 26. 92, 1, 21. 94, 2, 2. 96, 9, 2. 99, 3, 15.
m. 1687, 1, 27. d. 1726, 9, 13. John, Wait, Susannah, Randall, Wait, Mary, Frances.
b. 1662.

VII. BETHIAH WATERMAN. d. 1742, 7, 23. dau. of Resolved and Mercy (Williams) Waterman.
MARGARET, b. 1663, 1. James, Abigail, Thomas, Samuel, Robert,
m. d. 1740. Anthony, William, Margaret, Barbara.
b.

VIII. JOHN ELDRED. d. 1724. son of Samuel and Elizabeth ( ) Eldred.
CHARLES, b. 1666, 3, 22. 1695, 9, 24.
m. d. 1717, 7, 21. Catherine, Charles, Frances, Anthony,
b. 1665, 8, 10. Ann, William, John.

IX. CATHERINE GREENE. d. dau. of John and Ann (Almy) Greene.
BARBARA, b. 1668, 7, 2. 1692, 3, 9. 93, 9, 2. 95, 6, 26. 97, 1, 22. 98, 7, 15. 1700, 7, 30. 1, 11, 17. 3, 12, 6.
m. 1691, 6, 4. d. 1707. Sarah, Samuel, John, Gideon, Mary, Thomas, Benjamin, Charles.
b. 1664, 6, 16.

X. SAMUEL WICKHAM. d. son of Wickham.
SUSANNAH, b. 1670, 12, 8. 1691, 6, 10. 94, 7, 16. 98, 3, 31. 1701, 11, 30. 6, 6, 26. 7, 1, 16.
m. 1689, 1, 21, d. 1734, 4, 11. Benjamin, Susannah, Catherine, Thomas, Elizabeth, Margaret.
b. 1666, 1, 10.

XI. BENJAMIN GREENE. d. 1757, 2, 22. son of Thomas and Elizabeth (Barton) Greene.
ANTHONY. b. 1673, 10, 16.
d.

I. Randall.

Salisbury, Wiltshire, England; Warwick, R. I.

1637, 3, 4. He and Roger Williams were witnesses to the deed of Aquidneck and other islands in the bay (excepting Prudence Island) from Canonicus and Miantonomi to Wm. Coddington, &c., for 40 fathom of white beads, Miantonomi to give 10 coats and 20 hoes to present inhabitants, who were to move before winter.

1638, 3, 7. One of the 19 signers of a compact at Portsmouth, an agreement wonderful in its comprehensiveness yet brevity: "We whose names are underwritten, do here solemnly in the presence of Jehovah, incorporate ourselves into a Bodie Politick and as he shall help, will submit our persons, lives and estates unto our Lord Jesus Christ, the King of Kings and Lord of Lords, and to all those perfect and most absolute lawes of his, given us in his holy word of truth, to be guided and judged thereby." Signed by William Coddington, John Clark, Wm. Hutchinson, Jr, John Coggeshall, Wm. Aspinwall, Samuel Wilbore, John Porter, John Sanford, Edward Hutchinson, Jr., Esq., Thomas Savage, Wm. Dyre, Wm. Freeborne, Philip Shearman, John Walker, Richard Carder, Wm. Baulstone, Edward Hutchinson, Sen., Henry + Bulle, (by mark), and Randall Holden. The same year he was appointed "Marshall for one whole year" of Aquidneck. Elected Corporal, also. Granted "5 acres large, 9 pole brodd and 96 in length on the north side" of Aquidneck.

1641, 3, 16. He and three others disfranchised and their names cancelled from Roll of Freemen of Newport.

1642, 3, 17. Ordered that if he and four others came upon the island armed, they were to be disarmed by constable and brought before magistrate, and to give surety for good behaviour. The same year, he and others desiring to be reunited to this body (Newport) "are readily embraced by us."

1642, 1, 12. He was named first in a deed to 11 persons of Shawomet (Warwick), from the Indian Sachem Miantonomi, the latter receiving 144 fathoms of wampumpeage as his

consideration. The petty Sachem Pomham consented to deed, but afterwards denied it, which became the cause of much trouble later with Massachusetts.

1643. He and others were seized by Massachusetts authorities, who claimed jurisdiction over Warwick, and carried to Boston, where they were barely saved from the death sentence that was desired by their religious persecutors, both ministers and magistrates of Massachusetts striving for the death penalty upon them. They were imprisoned, he being detained at Salem till next year.

1644. He went to England this year, in company with John Greene and Samuel Gorton, and obtaining vindication of his rights from Parliament the next year, returned (in 1646) to America.

1647. Assistant; also a member of town council of Warwick. He was frequently moderator of town meetings at Warwick, treasurer of the town, etc.

1647, '8, 21. In a letter of this date, signed by Zachary Rhodes and Wm. Carpenter,, to Dep. Gov. Dudley, of Mass., complaint is made of Holden for championing the cause of the Warwick settlers against that of the Pawtuxet colony. The Pawtuxet river divided these settlements, and for some years there was much enmity between them, the Pawtuxet colony giving their allegiance to Massachusetts. "This is to let your worships understand, that according to request by Benedict Arnold from your worships, we being selected by him to goe to view what damage Pomham and his men had received in their corn by the English now living at Sowomet (Warwick), we declared to them the occasion of our coming there, whereupon they questioned our commission. We demanded of them why they did so question us. Randall Holden answered us that he must do more than question us in case we could not show our commission." After a long parley they were obliged to show their commissions and "to give it under our hands that we were the men appointed." An answer was then given in writing by the Warwick men. "And

this answer Randall Holden delivered to us in the name of their town of Warwick—that if we as in a neighborly way would stand to satisfy what damage they should have awarded them from the Indians, they would also on their part be engaged to satisfy the Indians what damage should be required of them; we choosing two men and they other two, to view the damages on both sides. To which we answered that we had no commission to meddle with any such matters, neither would we."

1648, 8, 15. In a long letter from William Arnold, of Pawtuxet, to the Governor of Massachusetts, we get further light as to differences of the Warwick and Pawtuxet settlers. According to his account, there were some Indians who had three fields planted with corn and fenced in; but nevertheless some of the swine of the Warwick settlers got in and eat there for five days, and then the Indians drove them out. The Indians were cudgelled for this by John Wickes and Stukely Westcott's son, whereupon the Sachem Pomham and the Indians came to their rescue, which in turn brought out other of the Warwick settlers to engage in the fight. As a result of the brawl, Randall Holden "warned Pomham to the court to be holden at Plymouth, as he said, thirty days hence"; but Pomham said "he would appeal only to have his cause tried by the Court of Massachusetts." It should be remembered that this was the Sachem who enabled Massachusetts to claim jurisdiction by apparently ceding the territory to Massachusetts, while as a matter of fact it had been purchased by the Warwick settlers of the higher Sachem Miantonomi, and the consent given of Pomham in addition.

1652, 54, 55, 57, 58, 59, 60, 62, 63, Commissioner from Warwick.

1653, 54, 55, 56, 57, 58, 64, 65, 76, Assistant.

1654, 7, 13. He and Ezekiel Holyman, for themselves and rest of inhabitants of Warwick, bought Potowomet from Indian Sachem Taccomanan, for £15, paid in wampumpeage, "only I am to receive the value of one coat of such cloth as

the Indians do now commonly use to wear, annually, as a gratuity, hereafter."

1655. His name in the Roll of Freemen of Warwick (38 in all.) Three years later, called Captain.

1661. He and James Barker, Richard Tew, John Albro, Wm. Carpenter, etc., appointed to receive contributions for expenses of the colony's agents in England (Roger Williams and John Clarke), who were seeking a charter.

1662. In a division of Potowomut lands, he received lot 35 ; Toseunk lands, lot 5.

1666, 67, 69, 70, 71, 72, 73, 75, 80, 86, Deputy.

1668. Letter from him and Samuel Gorton to Colonel Nichols, the King's Commissioner, concerning boundaries, etc.

1669, 6, 24. Capt. Randall Holden of Warwick, aged 57 or thereabouts, testified that the purchasers of Rhode Island gave the little island called Dyer's Island, to Mr. Wm. Dyre, Sr., that was one of us. (After more depositions confirming his title, Wm. Dyer, in 1670, deeded the island to his son William.)

1671. Authorized, with others, to make assessments on respective towns for arrears of taxes due colony.

1676. Voted " that in these troublous times and straits in this Colony (King Philip's war) the Assembly desiring to have the advice and concurrence of the most juditious inhabitants, if it may be had for the good of the whole, doe desire at their sittynge, the company and counsel of Mr. Benedict Arnold, Mr. John Clarke, Mr. James Barker, Capt John Albro, Wm Carpenter, Capt Randall Holden, (Rev) Obadiah Holmes, (Rev) Wm Vaughan, (Rev) Wm Hiscox, Christopher Holden, Philip Shearman, Wm Wodell, George Lawton, Robert Hodgson, Capt John Greene, Gregory Dexter; and the Gene-Sergeant to inform the several persons the Assembly's desire therein." The same year he was on a committee on matters concerning Narragansett.

1679. He was in England this year, and wrote a letter with

John Greene, about Mount Hope, to the Right Honorable Lords Commissioners of Trade and Plantations. The expenses of himself and Captain John Greene, amounting to £60, were ordered paid by colony. Same year, he and John Greene answered the petition that was made to the King by John Eldred and 41 others, concerning Narragansett.

1681. He demanded of the colony the deed of Potowomut of 1660, surrendered by him to Gov. Arnold for certain purposes. The same year he sold Stephen Arnold 750 acres for £119, 5s.

1683. On a committee to draft a letter to the King; and the same year his name and John Greene's are appended to a letter to the King.

1688. Justice of Court of Common Pleas.

THE ELECTORS OF RHODE ISLAND.

CONTRIBUTED BY SAMUEL H. ALLEN, SOUTH KINGSTOWN, R. I.

First Presidential Election, 1788.

Rhode Island not having adopted the Constitution did not take part in the election.

Second Election, 1792.

Federalist—George Washington of Virginia, President; John Adams of Massachusetts, Vice-President.

Electors: Arthur Fenner of Providence, George Champlain of Newport, Samuel J. Potter of South Kingstown, William Greene of Warwick.

Third Election, 1796.

Federalist—John Adams of Massachusetts, President; Oliver Ellsworth of Connecticut, Vice-President.

Electors: Same as in 1792.

Fourth Election, 1800.

Federalist—John Adams of Massachusetts, President; Charles Pinckney of South Carolina, 3 votes; John Jay of New York, 1 vote, Vice-President.

Electors: George Champlain of Newport, Oliver Davis of Hopkinton, Edward Manton of Johnston, Benjamin Remington of Warwick.

Fifth Election, 1804.

Republican—Thomas Jefferson of Virginia, President; Aaron Burr of New York, Vice-President.

Electors: Constant Tabor of Newport, James Helme of South Kingstown, James Aldrich of Scituate, Benjamin Remington of Warwick.

Sixth Election, 1808.

Federalist—Charles C. Pinckney of South Carolina, President; Rufus King of New York, Vice-President.

Electors: Thomas P. Ives of Providence, James Rhodes of Warwick, Christopher Fowler of Newport, Thomas Noyes of Westerly.

Seventh Election, 1812.

Federalist—DeWitt Clinton of New York, President; Jared Ingersoll of Pennsylvania, Vice-President.

Electors: Christopher Fowler of Newport, William Rhodes of Warwick, Samuel G. Arnold of Providence, Ephraim Bowen of Providence.

Eighth Election, 1816.

Republican—James Munroe of Virginia, President; Daniel D. Tompkins of New York, Vice-President.

Electors: James Fenner of Providence, Edward Wilcox of Charlestown, Thomas Pitman of Newport, Dutee Arnold of Warwick.

Ninth Election, 1820.

Republican—James Munroe of Virginia, President; Daniel D. Tompkins of New York, Vice-President.

Electors: James Fenner of Providence, Robert F. Noyes of South Kingstown, Dutee J. Pearce of Newport, Dutee Arnold of Warwick.

Tenth Election, 1824.

Republican—John Q. Adams of Massachusetts, President; John C. Calhoun of South Carolina, Vice-President.

Electors: Caleb Earle of Providence, Elisha Watson of South Kingstown, Stephen B. Cornell of Portsmouth, Charles Eldredge of East Greenwich.

Eleventh Election, 1828.

National Republican—John Q. Adams of Massachusetts, President; Richard Rush of Pennsylvania, Vice-President.

Electors: same as 1824.

Twelfth Election, 1832.

National Republican—Henry Clay of Kentucky, President; John Sergeant of Pennsylvania, Vice-President.

Electors: Samuel W. King of Johnston, Nathaniel S. Ruggles of Newport, William Peckham of South Kingstown, Peleg Wilbur of Coventry.

Thirteenth Election, 1836.

Democrat—Martin Van Buren of New York, President; Richard M. Johnson of Kentucky, Vice-President.

Electors: James Fenner of Providence, Henry Bull of Newport, John DeWolf of Bristol, Benjamin B. Thurston of Hopkinton.

Fourteenth Election, 1840.

Whig—William H. Harrison of Ohio, President; John Tyler of Virginia, Vice-President.

Electors: Nicholas Brown of Providence, Wager Weeden of South Kingstown, George Engs of Newport, William Rhodes of Warwick.

Fifteenth Election, 1844.

Whig—Henry Clay of Kentucky, President; Theodore Freelinghusen of New Jersey, Vice-President.

Electors: Benjamin Weaver of Middletown, John Greene of Warwick, Stephen Steere of Smithfield, Nathan F. Dixon of Westerly.

Sixteenth Election, 1848.

Whig—Zachary Taylor of Louisiana, President; Millard Fillmore of New York, Vice-President.

Electors: William Sprague of Warwick, George G. King of Newport, James T. Rhodes of Providence, Rouse Babcock of Westerly.

Seventeenth Election, 1852.

Democrat—Franklin Peirce of New Hampshire, President; William R. King of Alabama, Vice-President.

Electors: George Turner of Newport, Ariel Ballou of Cumberland, Amasa Eddy of Glocester, Joseph Spink of North Kingstown.

Eighteenth Election, 1856.

Republican—John C. Fremont of California, President; William L. Dayton of New Jersey, Vice-President.

Electors: Edward W. Lawton of Newport, Isaac Saunders of Scituate, William P. Bullock of Providence, William D. Brayton of Warwick.

Nineteenth Election, 1860.

Republican—Abraham Lincoln of Illinois, President; Hannibal Hamlin of Maine, Vice-President.

Electors: Thomas G. Turner of Warren, Latimer W. Ballou of Cumberland, Elisha Harris of Coventry, David Buffum of Middletown.

Twentieth Election, 1864.

Republican—Abraham Lincoln of Illinois, President; Andrew Johnson of Tennessee, Vice-President.

Electors: Robert B. Cranston of Newport, William S. Slater of Smithfield, Rouse Babcock of Westerly, Simon H. Greene of Warwick.

Twenty-first Election, 1868.

Republican—Ulysses S. Grant of Illinois, President; Schuyler Colfax of Indiana, Vice-President.

Electors: George H. Norman of Newport, James T. Edwards of East Greenwich, James M. Pendleton of Westerly, Seth Padelford of Providence.

Twenty-second Election, 1872.

Republican—Ulysses S. Grant of Illinois, President; Henry Wilson of Massachusetts, Vice-President.

Electors—Benjamin Finch of Newport, John H. Barden of Scituate, Henry Lippitt of Providence, Henry Howard of Coventry.

Twenty-third Election, 1876.

Republican—Rutherford B. Hayes of Ohio, President; William A. Wheeler of New York, Vice-President.

Electors: Samuel G. Arnold of Providence, William S. Slater of North Smithfield, Nathan F. Dixon of Westerly, Charles H. Fisher of Scituate.

Twenty-fourth Election, 1880.

Republican—James A. Garfield of Ohio, President; Chester A. Arthur of New York, Vice-President.

Electors—George Peabody Wetmore of Newport, William Goddard of Warwick, Rowland Hazard of South Kingstown, Harvey E. Wellman of Providence.

A LIST OF THE MARRIAGES OF SOUTH KINGSTOWN.

From Records in Town Clerk's Office.

CONTRIBUTED BY THE EDITOR.

Continued from page 71.

J.

Jackquaws Nathan and Margaret Littlejohn, by Rouse Helme, assistant, May 15, 1737.
" Samuel and Abigail Sabin, by Thomas Brown, justice, Aug. 26, 1746.
" Taylor and Mary Mitchell, May 22, 1808.
" Mary and Henry Northup, May 8, 1826.
" Hannah, of South Kingstown, and Jonathan R. Nye, of Charlestown, Jan. 8, 1831.
" Elizabeth and Christopher R. Allen, Dec. 11, 1842.
" Nathan and Mary Ann M. Thurston, by Rev. A. G. Palmer, July 25, 1868.
James Benjamin, of Westerly, and Patience Cottrell, of South Kingstown, by Isaac Sheldon, justice, Aug. 27, 1737.
" Sarah, of Charlestown, and Isaac Sheldon, of South Kingstown, Jan. 23, 1741.
" Catherine and Benjamin Cory, June, 1798.
" George, of Richmond, R. I., and Sarah Wilson, of South Kingstown, by Rev. Henry C. Hubbard, Apr. 24, 1826.
" Randall C., of Ezekiel, and Jane M. H. Crandall, of Wm., by Rev. E. J. Locke, July 6, 1847.
" John, of South Kingstown, and Elizabeth Card, of Charlestown, by Rev. Ezekiel J. Locke, Dec. 31, 1849.
Johnson Stephen and Susannah Long, by Rouse Helme, assistant, Feb. 2, 1721.
" William H. and Charity Barber, by Rev. Pardon Tillinghast, Dec. 24, 1854.

Jones Mercy and Simeon Fowler, Mar. 20, 1745.
Joshua and Sarah (Indians), by Rouse Helme, assistant, Sept. 28, 1732.
Joslin Mary and John Lillibridge, Mar. 29, 1730.
" Freelove and William Gardiner, Jr., May 19, 1744.
" Elizabeth and Elisha Hall, May 17, 1753.
" Henry and Mary Tefft, by Jeremiah Crandall, justice, May 21, 1769.
Justin Ruth, of North Kingstown, and Ebenezer Lewis, of South Kingstown, Oct. 17, 1746.
" Eliza and George Arnold, Nov. 24, 1839.

K.

Keais William and Margaret Knowles, by Rouse Helme, assistant, Apr. 14, 1728.
Kenyon Joseph and Mary Hazelton, by Rouse Helme, assistant, Dec. 27, 1724.
" John, Jr., and Mary Gardiner, of Nathaniel, by Christopher Allen, justice, Mar. 23, 1726–7.
" Sarah and Ebenezer Niles, Mar. 25, 1730.
" Elizabeth and Stephen Hoxsie, 1735.
" Susannah, of Gardiner, and Hazard Knowles, of Wm., Jan. 31. 1813.
" Jonathan C., of North Providence, and Susan S. Barber, of South Kingstown, by Rev. Thomas Vernon, Oct. 23, 1839.
" Thomas A., of South Kingstown, and Rebecca R. Congdon, of Charlestown, by Rev. Wilson Cogswell, Oct. 3, 1843.
" Anna E., of Elijah and Mary E., and Powell Helme, of Samuel and Abbie, May 24, 1847.
" Martha A., of Amos, and Allen Kingsley, of William, both of Richmond, R. I., Sept. 4, 1848.
Kettle Samuel, of West Greenwich, son of Simon, and Hannah Wells, of John of South Kingstown, by Rev. E. J. Locke, June 11, 1843.

Kingsley Dianna, of William, and Alfred Slocum, of John, both of Richmond, R. I., Nov. 20, 1846.

" Allen, of William, and Martha A. Kenyon, of Amos, both of Richmond, by Rev. Ezekiel J. Locke, Sept. 4, 1848.

Knowles Margaret and William Hoxsie, Apr. 14, 1728.

" Margaret and William Keais, Apr. 14, 1728.

" Sybil and Thomas Fowler, Apr. 26, 1730.

" Stephen and Francis Roberts, by Rouse Helme, assistant, Aug. 27, 1732.

" Daniel and Deborah Carpenter, by Isaac Sheldon, justice, Mar. 24, 1744.

" William and Abigail Segar, by Benedict Helme, justice, Apr. 29, 1753.

" William and Abigail Segar, by Benedict Helme, justice, Feb. 19, 1755.

" Joseph, Jr., and Mrs. Mary Carpenter, by S. Babcock, justice, Mar. 16, 1783.

" Henry and Amie Browning, of Wm., by F. Perry, justice, Apr. 28, 1791.

" Sarah, of Major Wm. of South Kingstown, and John K. Congdon, of James of Charlestown, Jan. 12, 1806.

" Renewed, of Wm. and Sarah, and James Congdon, of James and Rebecca, Oct. 11, 1810.

" Hazard, of William, and Susannah Kenyon, of Gardiner, by Daniel Stanton, justice, Jan. 31, 1813.

" William N., of Jeremiah, and Emeline Lewis, by Matthew Waite, justice, Dec. 1, 1839.

" Robert R., of North Providence, and Sarah Case, of South Kingstown, by Rev. Cyrus Miner, Sept. 20, 1841.

" Robert E., of Jeremiah N., and Susan P. Tucker, of Simeon, by Rev. Ezekiel J. Locke, Sept. 25, 1845.

" Mary Ann, of Hazard, and Daniel Sherman, of Joseph June 19, 1848.

Knowles Sarah L. and Carder C. Hazard, Dec. 10, 1848.

L.

Ladd Benjamin and Mary Grinnell, by Rouse Helme, assistant, Oct. 10, 1736.

" Sarah and William Enos, Oct. 17, 1736.

Lanphere Thankful and Jedediah Irish, Dec. 10, 1732.

Larkin Abigail and Joseph Potter, Jan. 14, 1730.

" Martha and Charles Briggs, Dec. 25, 1839.

" Julia Ann, of Richmond, R. I., and Robert C. Gardiner, of Exeter, Jan. 1, 1844.

" Delilla, of John W., and John A. Tucker, of Joshua, Jr., Mar. 6, 1845.

" Elsa and Thomas E. Hazard, Sept. 10, 1854.

Lee Jane and Daniel Grinnell, May 21, 1727.

" Abigail and Joseph Burnside, 1735.

" Nickolas and Content Noyes, by Isaac Sheldon, justice, June 17, 1743.

" John, of North Kingstown, and Abigail Abb, residing in South Kingstown, by Isaac Sheldon, justice, Aug. 19, 1743.

" Lydia and Jonathan Babcock, Nov. 26, 1749.

Letson Michael, of North Kingstown, and Hannah Albro, of Richmond, R. I., by Jeremiah Crandall, justice, Sept. 28, 1760.

" Thomas Mitchell, of North Kingstown, and Hannah Osborne, of Richmond, R. I., by Jeremiah Crandall, justice, Sept. 28, 1760.

Lewis Elizabeth, of Westerly, and Wm. Reynolds, July 17, 1732.

" Ebenezer, of South Kingstown, and Ruth Justin, of North Kingstown, by Isaac Sheldon, justice, Oct. 17, 1746.

" Emeline and William N. Knowles, of Jeremiah, Dec. 1, 1839.

" Eunice A., of Arnold of Exeter, and Stephen A. Tefft, of Benjamin of Richmond, R. I., June 20, 1850.

Lillibridge John and Mary Joslin, by Christopher Allen, justice, Mar. 29, 1730.

" Amie and Clarke Gardiner, Nov. 1, 1759.

" John and Susannah Segar, by Samuel Segar, justice, July 6, 1755.

" Eleanor and Jeremiah Brown, Jr., Sept. 29, 1776.

" Nathan, of Gideon, and Mrs. Hannah Corey, widow of Gardiner, by Rev. E. J. Locke, Apr. 23, 1848.

Littlefield Edmund and Martha Fraser, by Jeffrey Watson assistant, Nov. 30, 1746.

" Amie and Abraham Potter, Aug. 11, 1794.

Littlejohn Margaret and Nathan Jackways, May 15, 1737.

Locke Joshua, Jr., of Richmond, R. I., and Abbie Brown, of South Kingstown, by Rev. Weeden Barber, Apr. 10, 1842.

" William J. S., of Joshua R. of Richmond, R. I., and Catherine Steadman, of Henry of South Kingstown, by Rev. Ezekiel J. Locke, Sept. 24, 1843.

Long Susannah and Stephen Johnson, Feb. 2, 1721.

Lunt Sarah, of Wm., and Samuel H. Pollock, Nov. 27, 1808.

M.

Major Sarah, of South Kingstown, and Robert Money of Exeter, Mar. 31, 1745.

Mawney Mary and Elisha R. Potter, July 9, 1810.

May Liberty N., of Spencer, Mass., and Belinda Austin, of South Kingstown, by Rev. Silas Learnard, July 5, 1840.

McCoon Thankful and Thomas Williams, Jan. 6, 1734.

Miller Thomas, of Dighton, Mass., and Mercy Tefft, of South Kingstown, by Jeremiah Crandall, justice, Dec. 16, 1756.

Milleman Aaron and Ann Case, by Rouse Helme, assistant, May 23, 1728.

Mitchell Mary and Taylor Jackways, May 22, 1808.

Money Robert, of Exeter, R. I., and Sarah Major, of South Kingstown, by Isaac Sheldon, justice, Mar. 31, 1745.

Moore Silas Ellery, of Cranston, R. I., and Susan Barber, of Richmond, R. I., by Rev. Thomas Vernon, Mar. 28, 1839.

" Gardiner, of Henry of South Kingstown, and Sally Hoxsie, of Enock, of Richmond, R. I., by Rev. Ezekiel J. Locke, Apr. 1, 1844.

" Isaac S., of Nathan, of Richmond, R. I., and Catherine J. C. M. Patterson, of James of South Kingstown, by Rev. Ezekiel J. Locke, Nov. 24, 1844.

" Deborah, of Nathan, and William J. Chappell, of Richard, both of Richmond.

Morey Martha and Stephen Hull, Apr. 27, 1738.

" Sarah and John Watson, Sept. 28, 1738.

Mose Stephen and Mary Roberts, by Samuel Tefft, justice, June 10, 1745.

Mott Patience and Nicholas Holway, May 8, 1726.

Mumford Elizabeth and Jonathan Foster, Feb. 4, 1726–7.

" Hannah and Thomas Hopkins, Mar. 20, 1728.

" Sarah and Joseph Case, of Joseph, Jr., Dec. 18, 1729.

" William and Ann Ray (widow), by Rev. Dr. McSparran, Apr. 3, 1729.

" John and Elizabeth Perkins, by Rouse Helme, assistant, 1735.

" Jirah, of South Kingstown, and Mary Gardiner, of John of Exeter, R. I., at Exeter, by Rev. Benjamin Waite, Nov. 29, 1739.

" Abigail and Samuel Barber, July 26, 1744.

" Abigail and Simeon Hazard, Feb. 6, 1745.

" Nathaniel, Jr., and Mary Helme, by Rev. Benjamin Waite, May 31, 1801.

" Mary E., of South Kingstown, and Joseph B. Potter, of Richmond, R. I., and Clarke B. Sherman, of Robert of South Kingstown, Nov. 5, 1843.

Munday Martin and Mary Steadman, of Thomas, by F. Perry, justice, Jan. 7, 1778.

N.

Nash Isaac, Jr., and Elizabeth Tucker, by John Potter, justice, May 13, 1723.

" Elizabeth and Ebenezer Wells, Oct. 24, 1726.

Nickols John and Elizabeth Brownell, by Christopher Allen, justice, May 24, 1726.

" Christopher, of East Greenwich, son of John, and Tabitha Gardiner, of Caleb of South Kingstown, by Stephen Potter, justice, Mar. 10, 1779.

" Isaac and Elizabeth R. Brown, by Rev. Wm. H. Newman, Dec. 15, 1840.

" John, Jr., and Ann H. Stanton, by Rev. Cyrus Miner, Jan. 19, 1842.

" Thomas P., of Newport, son of William S., and Lydia, M. Foster, of Othneil of South Kingstown, by Matthew Waite, justice, July 17, 1844.

Nickols Susannah A. and Reuben Caswell, Sept. 2, 1844.

" Susan A., of Benjamin, and Joseph S. Brown, of Joshua C. and Sally H., Nov. 30, 1846.

" James A. and Mary A. Tefft, by Rev. Pardon Tillinghast, Mar. 11, 1849.

Niles Nathan and Mary Northup, by Rouse Helme, assistant, Sept. 12, 1728.

" Ebenezer and Sarah Kenyon, by Rouse Helme, assistant, Mar. 25, 1730.

" Jeremiah and Mrs. Ann Dickinson, by Rev. Joseph Torrey, Apr. 21, 1737.

" Abigail and Joseph Holway, Nov. 30, 1746.

" Sarah and Samuel Clarke, Apr. 13, 1775.

" Edward T., of Simon and Nancy, and Mary Potter, of Aaron and Abbie, by Rev. Thomas Vernon, Dec. 19, 1844.

Nocake Mary, of South Kingstown, and William Coyhes, of Charlestown, (Indians), Mar. 19, 1795.

Northup Mary and Caleb Allen, July 15, 1724.

" Mary and Nathan Niles, Sept. 12, 1728.

Northup Stephen and Sarah Roberts, by Samuel Tefft, justice, Oct. 17, 1744.

" Sarah and Daniel Tefft, Feb. 9, 1795.

" Henry and Mary Jackways, by Daniel Steadman, justice, May 8, 1826.

" John V. and Mrs. Hannah B. Sweet, by Rev. Thomas Vernon, Oct. 27, 1844.

" Ruth, of South Kingstown, and Sylvester R. Gardiner, of North Kingstown, Jan. 21, 1847.

" Gideon S., of James R., and Mary Ann Thomas, of George, by Rev. Henry C. Coombes, Oct. 6, 1850.

Noyes Content and Nicholas Lee, June 17, 1743.

" Azel and Sarah Jane Sherman, of Exeter, R. I., by Rev. Ezekiel J. Locke, Mar. 22, 1849.

Nutter Samuel and Elizabeth Rowler, by Isaac Sheldon, justice, Oct. 28, 1744.

Nye Jonathan R., of Charlestown, and Hannah Jackways, of South Kingstown, by Rev. Jonathan Oatley, Jan. 8, 1831.

" Benjamin, of Charlestown, and Elizabeth P. Champlain, of South Kingstown, by Rev. Wilson Cogswell, Oct. 11, 1841.

" Arnold W. of William, and Eliza C. Babcock, of George, by Rev. Ezekiel J. Locke, July 24, 1845.

(*To be continued.*)

Sea-Moss.—A writer has claimed, and his statement has been widely copied by the press of the country, that nearly or quite all of the sea-moss used in this country comes from Scituate, Mass. This is certainly wrong, for sea-moss has been a leading staple of export from Block Island for a great many years, in fact for generations. It has been said by wits that *cod-fish* and *sea-moss* were engraven upon the *coat-of-arms* of each ancient family of New Shoreham.

GLEANINGS FROM THE ANCIENT RECORDS OF BRISTOL, R. I.

CONTRIBUTED BY COL. CHAS. A. GREENE, OF THE BRISTOL PHENIX.

No. II.

AT a Town Meeting on July 13th, 1692. Soon after the Settlement of the Government, and the establishing of new Laws, when there were new Officers chosen for the Town, without reference to former Town Meetings.

First, There were chosen and elected by the Town, Lieut. Burton, J. Rogers, W. Throop, Selectmen for the year ensuing."

"Voted, that a Rate be made by the Selectmen to defray necessary debts of the Town, viz. Five pounds for the putting out a Child and three pounds to Widow Corps. It was also Voted, the Selectmen should hire a workman, or men to hang the Bell on the top of the Meeting House, and to mend and repair the Roof, and also that the Glass be seasonably repaired, and the same to be charged in this present Rate."

August 8th, 1692—"It was Voted, that the Ministry Ten Acre Lot, should be changed for ten acres of Land, lying next to Mr. Birge, Southwardly, and so to remain the Town's forever, for the use of the Ministry."

March 23, 1693—"Voted that the way hereafter, for Warning the Town to work for the mending the Highways and Roads, may be by setting up a paper at the Meeting house and other the most publick Houses in Town, giving such notis for the same as the Law directs.

Voted, that every Town Meeting shall begin and end with Prayer."

"October 30th, 1693. At a Town Meeting it was Voted, that we should have in this Town a Market Day, with the several orders thereto belonging, which was signed by John Cary and Thomas Walker, Selectmen, and presented to, and

approved by the Hon'ble Court of Quarter Sessions on Octob. 31st, the day immediately following. As Attests John Cary, Clerk.

To all People, more especially to all our good friends and neighbors, to whom these presents shall come : The Inhabitants of the town of Bristol send Greeting.

Know Ye, that whereas it hath been sufficiently proved by long experience in England and elsewhere : That Markets and Fairs have been of great utility and benefit, both to Town and Country, in divers respects, too large to be here inserted—We the Inhabitants of the s'd Town having duly considered the premises, do take up a resolution, God willing, to make an essay therein, to which purpose, by virtue of the liberty granted us, with other Towns by the Hon'ble General Assembly, impowering us to make bye Laws, or Orders suitable to our state and condition, and amongst other orders, have made one to this effect, viz.

That no person or persons Inhabitant of the Town of Bristol, shall on any pretence whatsoever, buy or purchase any provision or other things usually brought into the said Town to be sold, on any other day of the Week, save only upon Thursday (which we do hereby publish and declare to be our Market day) except what any one may Buy at the dwelling House or Farm of any living remote, on the penalty of forfeiting the one half of the value of what is otherwise bought, to the use of the Town, not exceeding forty shillings, at one time, nor shall any presume to forestall the Market, by buying anything upon the Road, or Highway coming to Market, on the like penalty. This order to commence and be in force on the next Thursday after the Fair at Bristol to be held in May next ensuing, that no person may plead Ignorance hereof.

This order was confirmed at their Majesties Court of Quarter Sessions, held at Bristol in October, 1693. As Attests, John Cary, for the County of Bristol. Licensed according to Order, Boston, December 3d, 1693."

January 5th, 1694—"Voted, that those that go away from

a Town Meeting before said meeting be discharged, according to a former Town Order by Prayer, shall forfeit and pay each man, one shilling (for every such breach of Order) to be added by the Rate-makers to their Town Rates the account of them to be given in by the Clerk."

May 8th, 1694—"Voted by the Town, that there shall be a fore Gallery built in the Meeting House, and the Meeting House glass repaired, and said house made tite. That five Men be chosen for a Committee, or the Major part of them to see the next above Vote performed, and to have the power of seating the Meeting-house and Gallery, and ordering of Pews to be built. The five persons chosen are, John Saffin, Esq., Mr. John Cary, Merchant, Mr. Ebenezer Brinton, Serjeant John Cary, Mr. Nathaniel Paine."

"Voted, June 26th, 1694, at a Town Meeting. Whereas the Inhabitants of this Town have upon mature consideration, hired a Shepherd, to keep a general flock of Sheep on the Common, consisting of several particulars, for the mutual good and benefit of the whole, and that it is found very prejudicial, and inconvenient in divers respects, that there should be any private or particular flock, or flocks of Sheep kept also upon the Commons, especially between the South Creek by Mr. Walkers, and the North Highway that goes out at Thomas Burches Farm across the Neck, East and West—It is therefore ordered that no person or persons shall henceforth keep or cause to be kept, or fed upon the Commons or unfenced Lands within the precincts, or bounds aforesaid, other than such as shall be put into the hands or custody of the Town Shepherd, to be kept and fed with the general, or Town flock of Sheep, under the penalty of Impounding and paying three pence per Sheep for every one so found upon the Common, and the Shepherd, Hayward, or any other person may take the benefit of the penalty, as the Law in like Cases directs. This above order is confirmed by the Quarter Sessions July 12th, 1694. Attests, John Cary, Clerk."

September 17th, 1694—"Voted, that all the just Debts con-

tracted since Sr. William Phips was Governor of the Massachusetts Bay shall be paid by this Town, so far as they relate to this Town, to them they are due to, being first examined by a Committee to be chosen by the Town."

"We the Inhabitants of the Town of Bristol, being met together this 19th day of September, 1694, do for the maintaining of the Public Worship of God amongst us, and for the Love and Honor we bear to the Rev'd Mr. John Sparhawk, and hopes of speedy settlement by him, and for the puting a full, and final stop to any further discourse relating to Strangers Contribution as an overplush to the Minister (here with us) do agree upon the consideration above said, and do hereby promise, to pay to the said Mr. Sparhawk by Weekly Contribution or other ways within the year, the sum of seventy pounds per annum whilst he remains a single man, and eighty pounds by the year, when he comes to keep a Family, and this we promise during his continuance in the Work of the Ministry with us. Voted in the affirmitive."

April 3, 1695—"The Town ordered that three men should be added to the present Selectmen (as a Committee) to see to and assist in the due regulation of all the Streets in Town, that they may be of that width as granted."

"Voted, that Capt. Samuel Gallup shall take down the Dorman, or Luthorn Window, that stands over the Pulpit belonging to the Meeting House (because of the leakiness thereof) and lay flat that part of the Roof and Shingle it."

"At a Town Meeting, March 3d, 1699, Deacon Cary chosen Moderator. Voted that the present School Master Mr. Easterbrooks be hired this instant year, and that there be 30 pounds in money raised for him after this manner, viz. That every one that sends scholars shall pay 3*d* a week for reading and writing, 4*d* a week for learning Latin. And the Schoolmaster to keep an exact account of what is paid, and the remainder to make up the 30 pounds, to be paid by a Rate from the whole Town."

"August 17th, 1699. At a Town Meeting * * In the

first place they chose Nathaniel Paine their Moderator for that time. And whereas, there was no Town Clerk, they also pitch upon the said Paine to officiate as Clerk, to take a Memorandum of what should be voted at said Town Meeting, and so give it to the Clerk, when chosen and capassitated according to Law to make Record thereof."

Voted "That Mr. Little have liberty to build a Pew in some convenient place in the Meeting House, forasmuch as he hath purchased Mr. Burton's Rite in Bristol."

"Voted that after the first of April next, there shall no Geese run at large upon the Common, or on the Highways, within the bounds and limits of the Town of Bristol, any custom to the contrary notwithstanding."

"John Cary was sworn to serve as Town Clerk for the residue of this year, by the Worshipfull John Saffin, Esq."

"Grand Jurors chosen to serve at the Superior Court, were Mr. Hugh Woodbury, Mr. John Allen, and Mr. Josiah Torrey."

Oct. 21, 1699—"Voted, that whereas Mr. William Throop hath and doth promise to forgoe five pounds, paid for the Town unto a former Schoolmaster, viz: Mr. Hervey, that in consideration thereof he shall have and enjoy a place, or part of the second seat belonging to the Women, for his wife to set in, as his and her proper right."

Mar. 25, 1702—"Voted that twenty pounds be raised for and towards the building of a School House, in some convenient place in the town, and so much more money raised as with the said twenty pounds shall make of fifty pounds, twenty-five pounds thereof to be gathered and paid by the last of May, and twenty-five by the last of September next."

October 30th, 1702—"Voted that five men be chosen as a Committee to inspect into and search out all the encroachments made on the several Streets and Highways, within the Town of Bristol, which the Town would pray might be done with all convenient speed; and also their return thereon made of what they find."

"At a Town Meeting held at Bristol, on Saturday the first of May, 1703—Whereas several complaints have been made by some, that they have lost certain Sheep, of which they can give no account, and fearing the same may be by some indirect way and means—Do therefore agree that there be annually chosen eight men who shall be appointed and impowered to take (and receive of all persons within this Town) the Skalp with both the Ears of all Sheep or Lambs that shall be killed, and once a month shall meet together in the Summer season, to the end that they may the better inform one another.

And that all persons who shall kill any Sheep or Lambs as afores'd shall be obliged to carry in the Skalp with Ears of the same, unto one of the said men that shall be chosen for that purpose, within the space of 6 days next after the killing of the said Sheep or Lambs, under the penalty of twenty shillings for every such neglect, the one half thereof to him that shall inform and sue for the same, and the other half for and toward the satisfaction of the person chosen as aboves'd. Voted in the affirmative."

"Voted, that all persons shipping any Sheep on board any vessel to be transported from this Town, shall be obliged first to tole them in the tole Book for this Town, and to pay the Clerk a fee of 2 pence, each Sheep."

Voted, that the seats and pews in the Gallerys shall not be sold to any but shall be and remain unto the Town, and the Committee formerly chosen are requested to seat persons in them according te the best of their discretion, with all convenient speed.

Voted, that Mr. Edward Church have the privilege of building a Pew, where room shall present.

August 27th, 1703—"The Town having information that several gentlemen of Boston (to wit, Major John Walley, Mr. Nathaniel Oliver, and Capt. Timothy Clarke) at the time of the setting of the Great and Gen'l Assembly, have shewed themselves very kind and highly servisable to them, in that

they did freely assert and maintain the priviledge belonging to Bristol of being a Free Port—It was therefore Voted, that Mr. Blagrove be requested to give the Town's thanks, to the said Gentlemen for the same."

"Voted, that John Saffin, Esq., and Nathaniel Blagrove, gent'n, attend his Exc'cy and Council at Boston, to shew forth the Right of the Inhabitants of Bristol, referring to their priviledges of being exempt from Import and Excise."

"Memorandum.—Richard Smith, the first Recording Town Clerk for the Town of Bristol, was Born in the City of London in the year 1643. In the year 1673, came over to New England with his little Family and settled in Boston, and from thence, with his Family to Bristol November 9th, 1680, where he erected a Dwelling House at the South West corner of the eight acre square, bounding West on Hope Street and South on Constitution Street, in which he resided until his Death, which was in the year 1696.

Samuel, son of Richard, was born June 24th, 1683—Died November 18th, 1766. Richard, son of Samuel, was born May 25th, 1720—Died, February 6th, 1813. Richard, son of Richard 2d, was born, April 16th, 1753—Died, October 17th, 1832. Samuel, son of Richard 3d, was born October 8th, 1787—Died, June 23d, 1801.

All the above named excepting the Ancestor (Richard Smith) were born in Bristol, within the space of five Rods square—and all of them died in the same space, excepting Richard, the 3d (the transcriber of this Record Book) who is still living, this 16th day of April, 1827, and has left a blank to be hereafter filled up by some Friend."

Then follows: "Richard Smith, the 3d, the transcriber of this Book, died October 17th, A. D. 1832, in the 80th year of his age,—and the 'Friend' who has filled up this 'Blank,' is William Throop, who perhaps will never perform a similar office for a more worthy Citizen." October 17, 1832.

JOSHUA TEFFT.

CONTRIBUTED BY THE EDITOR.

HISTORY first presents this celebrated character to us as a soldier doing military duty against the Indians about the year 1662. For some misdemeanor, the nature of which has not come down to us, he was punished. He took this so much to heart that he resolved to leave his people and flee to those against whom he had been serving for the protection he felt his own people could not, or would not, give him. This resolve he soon successfully executed, and without detection or hindrance arrived at the Indian camp. He told his story, and asked to be made one of the tribe. His offer was accepted by the Indian sachems, for we find he afterwards married one of the women of the Wampanoag tribe, and became in this way one of them.

He was among them fourteen years, and no records that have come down to us prove otherwise than that he was a valiant as well as a faithful warrior. He rose in military rank, and at the breaking out of Philip's war in 1675 he stood high in Philip's council. When the Indian trouble centered in Narragansett we find him here among them doing all in his power to protect his people. It seems when he first came among the Narragansetts they were suspicious of him, and demanded a pledge or deed that would show them his fidelity to the Indian interest. Two things were here to make these wily chieftains cautious. He came from the Wampanoags, a tribe against whom their suspicions were deeply aroused, and being a white man did not appear well with them. Experience had already taught these sachems that one who deserts his people would not scruple to desert them should opportunity offer,—hence their suspicions. He promised fidelity and dared them to put him to a test. It seems a settler had in some way wronged one of the tribe,

and it was proposed to Tefft that he should bring in his scalp. This man, by occupation a miller, was allotted to Tefft to kill as a mark of his fidelity. It was accepted by him and successfully accomplished, the bloody trophy being soon laid before the council. The test having been offered, accepted and accomplished, nothing more seemed needed to prove his fidelity. In accomplishing this bloody deed it became known that it was done by a white man, and nothing is more natural to suppose than the object of such a deed should become at once detested.

It was well known that among Philip's warriors there was a renegade answering to his description, and the author became in this manner well placed. Tradition says he killed his father and mother both, but this charge cannot be made out from records now extant, and we doubt it for reasons to us conclusive. He became odious to his own people in proportion as he became active and useful among his allies. He was not alone as an ambassador from Philip, for that wily chief knew better to send only a white man to do so important a work as he wanted done in Narragansett. He sent a delegation that would carry an influence in his favor among them. Tefft, no doubt, was used to emphasize the fact that Philip wished to convey unto all tribes, *i.e.*, the white settler was dangerous to the future welfare of the native tribes. He wished to impress upon them the necessity of united action, and in no way to be used by the whites against their own people. The necessity of union was dwelt upon as of prime importance. No one had seen this clearer than the Narragansett sachems. The Rhode Island plan towards them (the Narragansett) was in general terms just and honorable, while that of Massachusetts towards Philip and his people was overbearing and imperious. Philip had a long bill to settle of wrongs and insults, while the Narragansetts had nothing of the kind, only so far as came from colonies outside of Rhode Island. Having been long at war with Philip's tribe added something to the action of the Narragansetts in not respond-

ing with more alacrity to his demands. Tefft and his companions were working among them with powerful effect, and the work became so apparent that the allied colonies felt it their duty to demand that they be given up to them. This was too much for that spirited chief Canonchet, who gave back answer: "No, not even a Wampanoag's nail should be given up." This spirited reply was interpreted that the Narragansetts were determined upon war, and at once the allied colonies set about the task of conquering this powerful tribe.

It was now that Tefft's genius came into play. He counseled a fortified camp, which was soon accomplished. He constructed out-camps for places of refuge, and had he more time he would have had the tribes in as good a position for defence as it would have been possible with the means at his command. All this was noted by the settlers, who at once pictured Tefft as a devil incarnate and at once invested him with all the attributes of a monster. At length came the shock of battle, and the fate of the Narragansetts was sealed. Tefft did his part in defending his people, and fired often and effectually, and succeeded in wounding, it is said, Capt. Seeley. After the day was lost he with a few brave spirits made their escape, and resolved to continue the war so long as they could find means to strike a blow. On the 14th of January, 1676, he and a few Indians were discovered by Capt. Fenner in attempting to run off a few cattle. They offered battle, which was accepted, in which Tefft was wounded in the knee and afterwards captured. Jan. 16 he was reported at headquarters at Wickford. On the 18th he was executed here, having been sentenced to be drawn and quartered, which Hubbard says "was well done."

A word here in regard to this mode of execution. Tradition gives it, it was done because he had killed father and mother. Not so; it was the punishment that had been established by English usage to be meted out to those who had forsaken their own people and espoused the cause of the enemy.

The historian records these incidents of his trial—that he pretended he had been taken prisoner and was obliged to fight

as he did, but this was afterwards shown to be false. He records the fact that he was a hardened wretch and had boasted he had not heard a sermon in more than fourteen years. The historian Hubbard seems in his narrative to lay great stress upon this fact. If he had not heard a sermon in fourteen years he ought to die and the sooner the better, is a short summing up of Hubbard's position, but we take a more charitable view. If he had lived among the Indians for that length of time he was not in a position to attend church, and if he had wanted to, he would have been arrested as a deserter as soon as he had appeared among them. The puritanical strictness of Sunday would have been no bar in his favor, and he knew it. Again, he might have had his own views on the subject, and in informing the clergyman to that effect roused his ire. The clergy at this time were fond of reporting to their followers cases of persons *bewitched by the devil*, and so poor Tefft was reported, and so he was allowed to die ignominiously, unpitied and unwept. We cannot see in his cruel fate wherein the whites were better or more merciful than the savage; at least they have not, as we have yet to learn, given us an act of savage cruelty more barbarous and more inhuman than they (the Puritans) here meted out to this poor and friend-forsaken man.

This is the first and the only execution of this kind within the limits of our State, and so deep has been its impression and so lasting its horrors that tradition keeps it yet alive and repeats it in all its horrors with additions not strictly historical.

Having told the story of this man's life, it will be asked whose son was he, and this is one of those questions that is far easier asked than answered. Savage lays down the name Tefft as rare, and mentions only one of the name, a William Tefft, who was at Boston in 1638 with his wife Ann; was admitted freeman there in 1641, June 2. He and wife joins the church, August 2, 1640. He made his will May 1, 1646, which was proved Nov. 2, 1648. He had a son John and a

daughter Lydia. His will, we learn, is recorded in the Boston records. The daughter Lydia's fate we have not as yet learned. John came to Portsmouth, R. I., and afterwards to Narragansett. He settled on a piece of land south of Kingston Hill, and died there. At death he was considered wealthy. From this John all the Teffts of Narragansett are descended. In regard to the character of this William and John we would say we have discovered nothing at which their descendants need be ashamed, and we believe the records show conclusive to any reasonable mind that William and Ann lived and died in good standing in the church to which they belonged, and this is saying a good deal when it is considered how exacting the church was at that day. John and his wife were no doubt firm and consistent Christians, and certainly many a Tefft since has reflected honor upon his community, and have been a power in the church to which they had united their destiny. Many a Tefft since has holden office in Narragansett and have been held to be respectable and worthy members of society.

It might be charged that Joshua was left out of his father's will. That is supposing him to be a son of the first William. We do not see the logic of this, for he died before Joshua turned Indian, and so could not have punished him for crime not as yet committed by leaving him out of the will. Savage is silent upon Joshua, and as it is well known he has left out much valuable matter it leaves us to assume two facts: that Joshua Tefft was his real name and that he came to America at a later period than William, or that he had assumed it by working for William as his servant. If our first position is correct, he was poor and dependent upon his labor for his sustenance and so early became a soldier, and thus escaped Savage's eye, as no record had been made in regard to him. Yet our second supposition is equally as plausible, for such things were of common occurrence in these times.

A word now in regard to Joshua himself. He seems to have been an active partisan, and not a word is hinted that he was not as true as steel to his Indian friends. His lie that

Hubbard tries to make out might have been the truth in his own way of putting things, and yet not be understood in the way it should be. His betrayal of Ninecraft, in saying that he had furnished 40 men, mats and provisions for the use of the Narragansetts, was called forth from the cross-examination. He saw that this Indian sachem had betrayed his people, and he here told no more than the truth. It is a well-established historical fact that Ninecraft was a coward and a traitor, and that the little tribe over which he was sachem was saved through their cowardice and perfidy.

Upon the whole we do not see as Joshua's life is any worse than hundreds of others who have fought against their own people, and history records that the descendants of these self-same Pilgrims, or Puritans, or whatever else name we may please to bestow upon them, did as valiant duty against the mother nation (England) in 1776. If the severe punishment that was meted out to Tefft had been ordered for them, how many would have called it just?

The object in writing this little essay is to set right a few facts in regard to a circumstance that has not been clearly understood by our readers. Until more light is thrown upon this subject than we have yet met with, we shall conclude that this man was not quite so bad as he has been painted. We leave it to any person who has a soul that can feel and realize what is true and just to sit down and read the Indian atrocities in New England in Philip's time, before and after, and then parallel it with the Pilgrim atrocities, to show us any difference between them. When they (the Puritans) set that perfidious Indian to slay Miantonomi, when Canonchet's body was so shamefully brutalized and Philip's body degraded with filth,—when such things are recorded in their own annals, it becomes them to have very little to say about the cruelties of the red man.

Every deceased Governor of this State is buried in Rhode Island.

THE EARLIEST LIST OF INHABITANTS AT NARRAGANSETT.

CONTRIBUTED BY RAY GREENE HULING, FITCHBURG, MASS.

"NARAGANSET 3 July 1663:
We whose names are underwritten being the Inhabitants & the propriet[rs] of the lands lying in the Naraganset have & doe desier (according to his Majestys grante) to be under the goverm[tt] of Con[n]ecticot Collony & Request there protection according to a letter sent in June last

m[r] Brandstreet & others have desired the same in y[e] letter formerly Mentioned

Henery T Tibit
his marke
Sam W Waite
his marke
Alexand[r] A ffenick
his
Saml S Eldred Jun[r]
marke
Ambros A Leach
his marke
Enoch Plais
Georg B Palmer
his marke

Joshua Hewes
his
Sam m Eldred
marke
Jn[o] Crabtree
ye marke of
Tho S Sewell
Jn[o] Cole
Ruben R Willis
his marke
Walter House
his marke
Hen Stevens
John Green

this was subscribed by these persons upon notis given to all the Inhabitants to meet on this day all subscribed that met.

Richard Smith
Edw Hutchinson and for his son Elisha
Will Hudson
Waite Winthrop
Georg Denison
James Browne
Tho Stanton Sen[r]
Timo Mosher
Rich Smith Jun[r]
Richard Lord
Amos Richison
Tho Stanton Jun[r]
Increas Atherton
Rich Smith in behalfe of 8 children."

The above is copied without alteration from the "Fones Record," so called, in the office of the Secretary of State of R. I. at Providence.

GEN. WASHINGTON AT NEWPORT.—When Gen. Washington went to Newport to see the French General (Mar. 6, 1781,) it is said he stopped and baited his horse and took dinner with John Rose. Mr. Rose lived in a house that stood on the same site as the one occupied by the late William C. Watson, and is a short distance west from the Mooresfield factory.

Marriages of South County People recorded in Warwick in the first Book of Marriages.

CONTRIBUTED BY BENJAMIN W. SMITH, ESQ., PROVIDENCE, R. I.

James Renals, of Kingstowne, and Mary Greene, of Warwick, on February 16th, 1684–5.

Joseph Carpenter, of Warwick, son of Abrah, and Mary Browne, of Kingstowne, daughter of Beriah, on March 18th, 1702–3.

Fones Greene, of Warwick, son of James, and Rebeckah Tibbits, of Kingstown, daughter of Henry, on February 5th, 1712–3.

John Whitman, of Warwick, son of George, and Phebe Havins, of Kingstown, daughter of Thomas, on June 14th, 1722.

James Green of Warwick, son of Jabez, and Elizabeth Gould, of North Kingstown, daughter of Jeremiah, on Feb. 17th, 1726–7.

James Hitt, of South Kingstown, son of James, and Renewed Sweet, of Warwick, daughter of James, on July 1st, 1727.

Israel Arnold, of Warwick, son of Israel, and Elizabeth Case, of Kingstown, widow of William, on June 27th, 1730.

William Rice, of Warwick, and Phebe Tripp, of South Kingstown, on December 10th, 1730.

Stephen Arnold, Jr., of Warwick, and Hannah Case, of South Kingstown, daughter of William, on January 16th, 1732.

Edward Casey, of South Kingstown, son of Wm. Case, and Susanna Carder, of Warwick, daughter of John, on January 24th, 1734–5.

Thomas Freeborn, of Portsmouth, son of Gideon, and Elizabeth Thomas, of Kingstown, daughter of George, on January 30th, 1734–5.

James Briggs, of Kingstown, and Sarah Wickes, of Warwick, daughter of John, on February (no day), 1734–5.

Benjamin Greene, of Warwick, son of Jabez, and Ann Hoksie, of South Kingstown, on November 27th, 1735.

John Johnson, of Warwick, and Elizabeth Moon, of North Kingstown, daughter of Ebenezer, 1738 (no month given).

Caleb Greene, of Warwick, son of John, and Ann Rodman, of South Kingstown, daughter of Thomas, on November 22d, 1739.*

Thomas Spier, of East Greenwich, and Mary Chadsey, of North Kingstown, daughter of William, on June 24th, 1744.

A STORY OF THE BLOCK-HOUSE.

While the soldiers were at Smith's garrison-house at the time of Philip's War they captured at one time a number of Indians, which they took to the garrison with them. After they returned to the house they wished a carousal, and to be relieved of their prisoners they tied each one to his chair. Having thus disposed of the prisoners the soldiers got drunk, and during the night one of them in a spirit of braggadocio (?) came up behind one of the prisoners and drew his sword and struck off his head at one blow. The head rolled across the floor and under the clock, which at this moment struck one.

It was said at one time a prisoner was roasted in the fireplace.

It is claimed that a lady in a fit of insanity hanged herself in the best room.

One fact is certain, there has been more suicides on this place than on any other in Narragansett, and it is claimed to be haunted. We certainly should think that enough has been done to start a ghost, if such a thing can be possible on this earth.

*They were married in Quaker Meeting-house, South Kingstown.

After Tefft was executed they placed his remains upon the top of a gate-post, and the identical spot is pointed out to-day —where the old red gate stood on the Congdon farm. So says tradition, but which we doubt, although they may have carried out the full extent of the English custom in such cases as this.

NOTES AND QUERIES.

THE PROBATE RECORDS OF COVENTRY for about twenty years after the incorporation of the town are not to be found in the town clerk's office nor are they known to be in existence, as we understand from the clerk. This is a serious break, as the period named covers a number of wills that would throw much light on the genealogy of many Warwick and Coventry families. Is it not possible that these records may yet be found somewhere in our state and returned to the town clerk of the town of Coventry? INQUIRER.

QUERY.—Can any reader of the REGISTER locate what was called "Otter Creek," where resided Thomas Greene, whose estate was confiscated by the authorities of Rhode Island for loyalty to the British Crown during the Revolution? Mr. Greene left Newport with other loyalists on its evacuation by the King's forces, and settled in Nova Scotia, where many of his descendants yet reside, although others returned to Rhode Island and settled in and around Providence and other sections of the State. A. H.

Providence, Sept. 9, 1884.

THE Daniel Brown mentioned in query on p. 91 could not be the son of John and Anna (Mason) Brown, of Swanzey. Daniel Brown (John^2, John^1), s. of John and Anna (Mason) Brown was b. in Swanzey, Dec. 26, 1686, and m. in Rehoboth Sarah Mason, Dec. 27, 1711. He d. in Barrington, Dec. 25, 1750, aged 64 (says gravestone). Sarah his wife d. June 9, 1746, and is buried by his side in Viall Cemetery at the head

of Bullock's Cove. I have not got the births of his children. His will, of Apr. 11, 1746, probated Jan. 1, 1750 (Old Style), mentions wife Sarah, sons Charles, Daniel, Simeon, dau. Sarah, wife of *Amaziah Waterman*, and dau. Hannah. Estate mentioned in Rehoboth and Barrington. I find that Simeon was living in Smithfield in 1750, from a deed to his two brothers, then both of Rehoboth. D. J.

Lucina Hall, who m. Reuben Aldrich, was formerly wife of Lemuel Hall and dau. of Wm. Gaskill, who was a fifer in the Revolutionary army. See page 37 of this volume.

Wm. S. Arnold.

Friend Arnold: In your list of marriages from Smithfield records I find, as I think, some mistakes in names. No doubt they were entered as you have them. The blunders in orthography were probably made by the clerk. I may be wrong in regard to Lucina or Lucinda Gaskill (not Gaskin), who m. first Lemuel Hall, for the reason that I do not find in Cumberland the births of either name. The will or settlement of the estate of William Gaskill would perhaps settle the matter; will look when I go to Valley Falls.

Wm. Gaskill m. in Cumberland, Jan. 26, 1755, Susannah Aldrich. Lucina is not on record in Cumberland with his other children.

Lemuel Hall, of Bellingham, s. of Seth, m. Dec. 10, 1789, *Lucina*, dau. of Wm. Gaskill. Only one child on record in Cumberland, Susannah, b. Feb. 26, 1790.

On p. 41, I think the Thomas *Broadway*, who m. Mary Angell, should be Readaway, as it is spelled in the Rehoboth records.

Preserved and Esther (Ormsbee) Redaway, of Rehoboth, had s. Thomas, b. 1715. I do not find the name *Broadway* in the old records.

Page 41, Job, of Job Angell, m. Susannah *Burnett*. Was not this the dau. of Timothy Bennett of Cumberland?

Timothy Bennett, then of Smithfield, m. in Cumberland,

May 26, 1765, Hannah Darling. They had six children born in Cumberland, but no Susannah on record; perhaps she may have been born in Smithfield?

I do not find the name *Burnett* in marriages or births in Cumberland.—Yours truly, D. JILLSON.

4th Aug., 1884.

MAHERSHALLALHASHBAZ DYRE.—Mr. Savage, commenting upon this son of William and Mary Dyre, quoted in the REGISTER, vol. iii., p. 77–8, seems to have supposed that "no other child on this side of the ocean has suffered the infliction of such a name." But it appears at this very time Mr. Dyre's fellow-citizen, Samuel Gorton of Warwick, had a *daughter* who bore the same "Hebraic prefix." She married Daniel Coles, a son of the first Robert Coles of Warwick, with whom she removed to Moscheto Cove, L. I., and became the mother of his eight children, many of whose descendants still reside in that place (now known as Glen Cove), and from one of whose daughters, *Susanna*, who married Josiah Latting, the writer of this note is descended. J. J. LATTING.

64 Madison ave., N. Y.

THE NAME AYLESWORTH.—It should be noted that the immigrant ancestor of the Aylesworths referred to in the REGISTER (see page 51, vol. ii.) as originating in Quidnessett was Arthur Aylworth. The records of his autographic signature fully establish the orthography of the name. The many other forms this name has acquired among his lineal descendants originated probably in a lack of information concerning the name or in a willingness to follow an incorrect orthography or pronunciation. While the original form of the name as written by him may hardly be restored among his descendants, the above facts should be understood. It is especially regretted that so many of his descendants are found spelling the name "Ellsworth." In the forthcoming Arthur Aylworth genealogy, the subject of the family surname will be properly considered.

HOMER E. AYL(S)WORTH.

EDITORIAL NOTES.

Reminiscences of Newport.—This is the title of Mr. George C. Mason's new work, and we must say it is a work that must prove interesting to all readers. Each chapter appears complete in itself, so if one chapter is more interesting than another it can be read first without disturbing the chain of narrative. It is clearly written, is profusely illustrated, is handsomely printed, and is fully worth the $3 asked for it. So far it is the neatest local history yet printed in Rhode Island.

Dr. Wm. W. Rodman, of New Haven, Ct., is at present engaged in the preparation of a chart which shall present the names of the descendants of John Rodman who died in Barbadoes in 1686. The chart is preliminary to a more extended work containing the history and statistics of the Rodman family.

Our Smithfield Records.—We publish in this number notes from our friends Jillson and Arnold concerning the Smithfield records. We are much pleased to have these notes, and we wish our readers to watch the record closely and note errors or omissions. There are numerous errors on the record, and we noted it at the time but did not feel confident to make a change without further proof. We believe we have followed copy as correct as we could read it. Therefore we feel safer in our surmises of errors to have others note it than note it ourselves. We should like to get this work finally as perfect as it possibly can be, and therefore we invite our readers to note whatever comes to their knowledge.

The Memorial of Interest to Rhode Islanders, which we published in our last number, was written by Gen. Chas. G. Halpine in 1868. The copy from which the Register article was printed states that Capt. George W. Rogers was killed at Mom's Island. It should read *Morris Island.*

THE

Narragansett Historical Register.

NARRAGANSETT PUB. CO. PUBLISHERS. | Terms, $2.00 Per Annum. | JAMES N. ARNOLD, EDITOR.

VOL. III. HAMILTON, R. I., JANUARY, 1885. No. 3.

JOHN VIALL, OF SWANSEY, MASS., AND SOME OF HIS DESCENDANTS.

CONTRIBUTED BY DAVID JILLSON, SO. ATTLEBORO, MASS.

Continued from page 112, vol. iii.

THIRD GENERATION.

7. JOHN[3] (*John*[2], *John*[1]), m. in Boston (by Rev. Cotton Mather) Dec. 27, 1694, Mary Adams. Children born in Boston:

MARY, b. May 22, 1699.
JONATHAN, b. Sept. 21, 1701. Perhaps had other children.

8. NATHANIEL[3] (*John*[2], *John*[1]), m. in Boston, (by Sam'l Miles,) July 12, 1708, Sarah Bennett. Elisha Bennett, of Rumney Marsh, father-in-law of Nath'l Viall, appointed June 6, 1720, executor of Nath'l Viall's estate, (mariner) late of Boston, deceased. Children born in Boston:

SAMUEL, b. May 2, 1709. Samuel Viall bought of Thomas Baker a parcel of land, about 1¼ acres, in Lynn; deed dated Apr. 11, 1750. Vol. 107, page 201, Essex deeds, Samuel Viall of Lynn (tanner) bought of Thomas Baker about 8¾ acres situate partly in Lynn and partly in Chelsea, June 1, 1753. Vol. 113, page 44, Samuel and wife Mary, of Lynn, sold to Abraham Gould, of Stoneham, about 6 acres of Marsh situate in Lynn; deed dated June 15, 1758. Samuel also

bought land on the Capt. John Jencks estate in Lynn in 1765 and 1766.
MARY, b. Aug. 25, 1711.
ELIZABETH, b. July 3, 1717.

I find another Nath'l Viall, who married in Boston, (by Rev. Cotton Mather,) June 6, 1723, Mary Clark. I cannot place him in this genealogy. *This* Nathaniel was admitted a member of the New North Church in Boston, Sept. 2, 1719. His children were born and baptized in Boston, as follows:

NATHANIEL, b. Mar. 21, 1723–4; baptized at the New North Church, Mar. 22, 1723–4. SAMUEL, b. Oct. 1, 1725; baptized Oct. 23, 1725. MARY, baptized May 28, 1727; and JOHN, baptized Dec. 28, 1728. I find another MARY (daughter of Nathaniel and Mary) baptized at the old South Church Dec. 25, 1737.

9. NATHANIEL[3] (*Benjamin*[2], *John*[1]), m. Allethea ———. She died May 26, 1787, in her 84th year, (monument in Viall cemetery.) Children:

13. SAMUEL, b. —, 1730. Killed on board the galley Spitfire by an explosion of powder, Apr. 2, 1777, in 48th year. (Gravestone in Allen yard, Barrington.)
14. BENJAMIN, b. —, 1731; d. Mar. 22, 1819, in 89th year. (Monument, Viall Cemetery.)
JOHN, b. May 25, 1734; d. Feb. 20, 1755, in 21st year. (Gravestone in Allen Cemetery, Barrington.)
ELIZABETH, b. Feb. 24, 1735.
ALLETHEA, b. —, 1739; d. July 25, 1768, in 30th year. (Buried in Allen yard.)

10. JAMES[3] (*Jonathan*[2], *John*[1]), m. Mary ———. His will of Jan. 26, 1731, (then of Barrington,) mentions wife Mary, gives her all the improvement of his real estate for her support in bringing up his children until his son John arrives at twenty-one, and then to resign the same wholly to him. Daughters—eldest, Mercy, Mary, and Sarah. Wife executrix. Witness—Daniel Allen, Thomas Viall, and Peleg Heath. Will proved May 18, 1731. Children:

MERCY, b. ——.
MARY, b. ——.
SARAH, b. ——.

JOHN, b. ——. Perhaps this was the John Viall of Providence (distiller) who bought land of John, Stephen and Wm. Sheldon at south end of Providence, fronting on Water st., Apr. 23, 1794. In vol. 9, page 250, of probate of wills, etc., I find the will of John Viall, of Providence, distiller, dated Aug. 22, 1798; probated Oct. 24, 1803. "Being considerably advanced in life, and infirm of body," etc., gives "to daughter in law, Elizabeth, widow of Daniel Viall deceaced, 100 dollars. To John Viall, my grandson, and son of James Donley, my son, decd., 50 dollars," and makes provision for Mrs. Mary Donley. To wife Elizabeth the use and improvements of all his estate during her life. Gives to his three children, viz. Nathaniel Viall, Elizabeth Hammett and Mary Mumford "the house and lot where I now reside, after the death of my wife. Son in law, John Mumford of New York, merchant, Executor." Polly (or Mary) Viall married John Mumford, Sept. 5, 1784, (Prov. records). John Viall died Sept. 30, 1803, in his 83d year. Elizabeth his wife d. Oct. 3, 1803, in her 77th year. (Gravestones at Swan Point.)

11. CONSTANT[3] (*Jonathan*[2], *John*[1]), m. in Swansey, Jan. 10, 1733–4, Sarah Winchester. He sold June 10, 1772, land, with house and buildings in Barrington, to Richard Harding. Children:

15. CONSTANT, b. in Barrington, Oct. 10, 1734; d. July 26, 1802.
SARAH, b. in Barrington, Dec. 25, 1735; d. ——.
16. JAMES, b. in Barrington, Aug. 31, 1741; d. in Warren, Apr. —, 1769.
17. JOSIAH, b. in Barrington, Mar. 11, 1743–4; d. in Barrington, Oct. —, 1806.
18. CALEB, b. in Warren, May 17, 1747.
SARAH, b. in Warren, June 13, 1755.

12. JOSEPH[3] (*Jonathan*[2], *John*[1]), m. in Swansey, Jan. —, 1735, Ruth Whitaker. Samuel and Sylvester leased to their parents, June 7, 1783, house and land during their natural lives, and mentions their two sisters, Elizabeth and Mary Viall to have rooms in the house. Joseph Viall, of Barrington, (cordwainer,) sold land in B. June 4, 1777, to Joseph Viall, Jun., (mariner). Children:

RUTH, b. in Barrington, Nov. 29, 1736; m. Samuel Allen; d. in Barrington, Nov. 7, 1811, aged 74. (Allen yard).

JONATHAN, b. Sept. 11, 1738; m. in Providence, Nov. 26, 1761, Sarah Thomas. This may be the Jonathan Viall who I find was in North Providence in 1770. In the examination of Jonathan Viall before the town council of North Providence, his last legal settlement was in Barrington; moved into North Providence, Nov. 22, 1770, with wife *Sarah*, and children James, Hannah, Ruth and Sarah. I find a Col. Jonathan Viall, of Windham, Vt., who m. about 1800, Polly, dau. of Joshua Rawson, of Upton, Mass.

19. JOSEPH, b. in Barrington, Jan. 25, 1740–1.
ELIZABETH, b. in Barrington, Mar. 4, 1742–3.
20. SYLVESTER, b. in Warren, (?) —, 1751; d. May 2, 1816, aged 65. (Buried in Viall cemetery.)
21. SAMUEL, b. in Warren (?), —, 1754; d. in Rehoboth, July 16, 1787.
MARY, or Molly, b. —, 1757; perhaps m. June 2, 1785, by Rev. Solomon Townsend, Comfort Stanley. She d. Sep. 23, 1820, in 63d year. (Buried Allen yard.)

FOURTH GENERATION.

13. SAMUEL[4] (*Nathaniel*[3], *Benjamin*[2], *John*[1]), m. at Warren, July 25, 1754, Ruth Allen, then both of W. (Barrington). In Bartlett's Col. Record of R. I., Vol. 7, p. 410, I find that Sam'l Viall was First Lieutenant of Row Gally Spitfire in March, 1776. He lost his life, (as his gravestone reads) by an explosion of powder, April 2, 1777. Rhode Island furnished two row gally's, Washington and Spitfire, each to carry fifty men. The inventory of the estate of Sam'l Viall, (then of Rehoboth,) taken June 21, 1777, valued at £823, 1s, 2d. His widow Ruth died Feb. 10, 1820, in 87th year. Will proved April 7, 1820, grandson Jesse Medbury, Executor. Buried in Allen yard, Barrington. Children born in Rehoboth:

ALLEN, b. Dec. 23, 1756; drowned in the memorable gale of Sept. 23, 1815. His wife Hannah d. Apr. 27, 1841, in her 80th year; both buried in Allen yard, Barrington.
ANNA, b. Feb. 21, 1759; m. Jacob Chandler of Rehoboth, Jan. 3, 1779.
ABIGAIL, b. Dec. 31, 1760; m. Dec. 5, 1779, John Medbury, of Rehoboth.

22. THOMAS, b. Apr. 5, 1763; d. Jan. —, 1796; buried in Viall yard.
MERCY, b. July 21, 1765; m. —— Kent.
ELIZABETH, b. Feb. 28, 1768; m. Wm. Jones of Rehoboth, Sept. 7, 1799.
STOCKBRIDGE, b. Jan. 26, 1770; d. July 4, 1777; buried in Allen yard.
RUTH, b. Feb. 17, 1773; d. Dec. 20, 1776; buried in Allen yard.

14. BENJAMIN[4] (*Nathaniel*[3], *Benjamin*[2], *John*[1]), m. in Warren, Jan. 23, 1755, Keziah Brown, then both of Rehoboth. She died Nov. 4, 1812. Buried in Vial yard (monument). Children born in Rehoboth:

JOHANNA, b. Dec. 22, 1755; m. Dec. 3, 1778, Peleg Paine, of Rehoboth. He d. in Seekonk, Aug. 25, 1837, aged 85.
23. JOHN, b. Nov. 26, 1759; d. Apr. 7, 1833; buried in Viall yard.
24. NATHANIEL, b. Apr. 11, 1762; d. in Seekonk, Dec. 31, 1852, aged 90.
ALLETHEA, b. Apr. 17, 1765; m. Nov. 19, 1786, Joseph Bicknell, of Barrington.
25. HEZEKIAH, b. May 10, 1772; d. Oct. 11, 1849; buried in Viall yard, (monument).

15. CONSTANT[4] (*Constant*[3], *Jonathan*[2], *John*[1]), m. in Rehoboth, Oct. 8, 1760, Sybel Mason, of Rehoboth. She died Sept. 8, 1828, in 89th year. They removed from Warren, (now Barrington) to Rehoboth previous to 1768. Constant and Sybel, then both of Rehoboth, sold estate in Barrington Nov. 30, 1771, to Peletiah Mason, and the same year conveyed land to Wm. Head, of Rehoboth. Children:

BENJAMIN, b. in Warren, Jan. 11, 1762.
ASA, b. in Rehoboth, Jan. 18, 1768; d. Feb. 3, 1809.
26. MASON, b. in Rehoboth, } Oct. 19, 1772; d. Sept. 5, 1838.
MOLLY, b. " " } d. June 30, 1834.
The will of Mary Viall (spinster), of June 23, 1834, proved Aug., 1834, mentions Mary, w. of my brother Mason, and after her death to her daughters, viz., Mary Viall, and Nancy, w. of David Blanchard, and appoints her brother Mason, executor.

16. JAMES[4] (*Constant*[3], *Jonathan*[2], *John*[1]), m. Sept. 28, 1763, Lydia Smith, of Rehoboth. March 6, 1769, Lydia, relict of James Viall, appeared before the town council of Warren, and desired to be appointed administratrix on the estate of her husband. Inventory of estate taken April 3, 1769, personal, £13, 18s, 8d. Child:

Winchester, b. in Warren, Oct. 30, 1763.

17. JOSIAH[4] (*Constant*[3], *Jonathan*[2], *John*[1]), m. Ruth Bicknell, daughter of Joshua, 2d. Josiah Viall, of Barrington, (blacksmith) sold estate to John Brown, March 3, 1774, and again the same year to Wm. Head, of Rehoboth. The inventory of the personal estate of Josiah Viall was taken Nov. 3, 1806. Children:

Ruth Bicknell, b. in Barrington, Jan. 3, 1772; m. Asa Bowen, of Rehoboth, May 4, 1788.
Joshua.
Winchester W., b. Jan. 20, 1779.

18. CALEB[4] (*Constant*[3], *Jonathan*[2], *John*[1]), m. Elizabeth ———. Caleb Viall and wife Elizabeth, sold, June 10, 1772, land in Barrington, to Richard Harding. Children born in Barrington:

James, b. Mar. 28, 1769.
Mary, b. July 17, 1772.

19. JOSEPH[4] (*Joseph*[3], *Jonathan*[2], *John*[1]), m. Rachel ——. Married 2d, Hannah, daughter of Joshua Bicknell, Jun. Joseph Viall of Barrington, (mariner) sold estate Jan. 16, 1783, to Sylvester Viall, of B. Joseph and wife Hannah, sold to Asa Bicknell for sixty pounds, all their right as heirs of our grandfather, Joshua Bicknell, deceased, and of our father, Joshua Bicknell, Esq., of Barrington, deceased, to all the real estate left by Joshua Bicknell, our grandfather, and Joshua Bicknell, our father, dated August 11, 1783. Child:

Elizabeth Gaylord, b. in Barrington, Dec. 5, 1781.

20. SYLVESTER[4] (*Joseph*[3], *Jonathan*[2], *John*[1]), m. in Barrington, Oct. 23, 1790, Abigail Adams, (by Rev. Solomon Townsend). She died May 5, 1816, aged 48. Buried in Viall yard. Sylvester Allen administrator of the estate of Sylvester Viall, May 6, 1816. Children born in Barrington:

JOSEPH, b. Aug. 23, 1791.
SYLVESTER, b. Oct. 10, 1792.
ELIZA, b. Oct. 20, 1794.
SAMUEL, b. May 5, 1796.
STEPHEN, b. Nov. 13, 1798.
RUTH, b. April 6, 1800.
JAMES, b. Nov. 17, 1801; d. Sept. 26, 1803.
ABBE, b. Dec. 17, 1803.
JAMES, b. Sept. 21, 1805.
WILLIAM, b. Sept. 9, 1807.
ETHAN, b. May 20, 1809.

21. SAMUEL[4] (*Joseph*[3], *Jonathan*[2], *John*[1]), m. Molly ———. She died April 3, 1825, in her 67th year. Buried in Viall yard. His will of July 6, 1787, proved Nov. 6, 1787, then of Rehoboth, gives his wife Molly all his estate till his daughter Molly arrives at the age of 21. Bequest to brother Sylvester Viall, of Barrington, and appoints him executor. Child:

MOLLY, b. ——.

FIFTH GENERATION.

22. THOMAS[5] (*Samuel*[4], *Nathaniel*[3], *Benjamin*[2], *John*[1]), m. June 4, 1789, Patience Kent, of Rehoboth. His will of Feb. 8, 1796, proved April 5, 1796, (then of Rehoboth,) gives his wife all his estate, both real and personal, till his two daughters, Elizabeth and Ruth, shall come of the age of 21, then to be equally divided. Thomas Viall owned a share in a grist mill. The share of real and personal estate appraised to each daughter, was 290 pounds, 10 shillings. His widow, (Patience) died Feb., 1798. Buried in Viall yard. Children:

ELIZABETH, b. ——.
RUTH, b. ——.
SAMUEL, b. —, 1792; d. Feb. 25, 1794, aged 1 yr., 3 m., 11 d.

23. CAPT. JOHN[5] (*Benjamin*[4], *Nathaniel*[3], *Benjamin*[2], *John*[1]), m. March 22, 1780, Esther, daughter of Solomon Peck, born May 18, 1751. She died June 9, 1818, in 69th year. He m. 2d, Elizabeth, relict of John Coy (nee Barnes). Capt. John died April 7, 1833. His widow m. 3d, Jonathan Drowne. The will of John Viall of Feb. 26, 1833, mentions wife Elizabeth, daughter Esther Peck, eldest son Samuel, and Benjamin, who he makes his executor. Children born in Rehoboth:

27. Samuel, b. Nov. 25, 1782; d. Feb. 23, 1867.
28. Benjamin, b. Feb. 5, 1785; d. Nov. 3, 1867; buried in Viall Yard.

Keziah, b. Nov. 16, 1786; d. Dec. 9, 1803, in 18th year, (Viall Yard.)

Esther, b. Jan. 21, 1789; m. about 1810, Ebenezer Peck.

24. NATHANIEL[5] (*Benjamin*[4], *Nathaniel*[3], *Benjamin*[2], *John*[1]), m. April 29, 1783, Patience Richmond, of Rehoboth. She d. ——. Children:

Richmond, b. Nov. 8, 1789; d. unmarried Mar. 31, 1814.
Ora, b. June 9, 1791; d. unmarried July 7, 1876.
Nancy, b. Jan. 15, 1793; d. unmarried, Aug. 29, 1816.
29. Anson, b. April 9, 1795; d. Nov. 3, 1866; buried in Viall Yard.

Hannah, b. Feb. 28, 1799; unmarried; living, 1879.
30. Nathaniel, b. Mar. 14, 1803; d. in Providence, April 8, 1847.

25. HEZEKIAH[5] (*Benjamin*[4], *Nathaniel*[3], *Benjamin*[2], *John*[1]), m. Fanny Low. She died March 16, 1857, in her 88th year. Buried in Viall yard. Children:

Anthony Low, b. Jan. 23, 1798; d. unmarried, April 22, 1862.
Ann Frances, b. Nov. 17, 1799.
John, b. Sept. 29, 1801; went west; d. —, 1879.
Mary Willett, b. Sept. 29, 1803; m. Stephen Aplin, of Providence, R. I.
31. William, b. Aug. 9, 1805; d. ——.

James Wilson, b. July 4, 1807; drowned in Lake Erie, June 16, 1838.

Benjamin Ellery, b. June 16, 1809; d. at New Orleans of yellow fever, Sept. 12, 1855.
Samuel Low, b. Nov. 17, 1811; unmarried.

26. MASON[5] (*Constant*[4], *Constant*[3], *Jonathan*[2], *John*[1]), m. Mary, born, 1775, daughter of Nathan and Hannah Read, of Rehoboth, Mass. She died April 20, 1861, aged 86. After their marriage they removed to Whitingham, Vt., where all their children were born except the two youngest, who were born in Seekonk, after their parents returned to their native town. In the will of Mason Viall, of Aug. 9, 1838, proved Oct. 5, 1838, he gives his wife Mary the use and improvement of all his estate. Sons—Constant, Benjamin, Mason, and Seba. Daughters—Molly Viall, and Nancy Blanchard. Children:

32. Polly, b. Jan. 30, 1800; living (1882) at East Providence.
Benjamin, b. Mar. 3, 1802; a carpenter; unmarried. Killed by a fall from a building, Nov. 5, 1839.
33. Mason, b. May 27, 1806; d. at Rock Island, 1846.
Seba, b. Jan. 27, 1807; a soldier in the Seminole war; d. from exposure and privation, Oct. 15, 1842.
Asa, b. June 29, 1809; unmarried; d. Aug. 27, 1834.
34. Nancy Ann, b. Dec. 23, 1812.
35. Constant, b. Oct. 8, 1815.

SIXTH GENERATION.

27. SAMUEL[6] (*John*[5], *Benjamin*[4], *Nathaniel*[3], *Benjamin*[2], *John*[1]), (a cabinet maker), m. Bebe Jones. She died April 13, 1819, aged 35. Buried in Viall yard, East Providence. Married 2d, Jan. 2, 1820, Hannah, born Aug. 19, 1798, daughter of Col. Abel and Mary (Read) Shorey, of Rehoboth, (now Seekonk,) Mass. She died April 4, 1873, in her 75th year. Her father, Col. Abel Shorey, was a prominent citizen of his native town. He was the son of John[3], (Miles[2], Samuel[1]), and Patience (Read) Shorey, born Sept. 12, 1766. Col. Shorey commanded a regiment of militia in the war of 1812, being stationed at New Bedford. He died in Seekonk at the residence of his son John, Jan. 18, 1858, aged 91 years, 4 months and 6 days. Children by first wife:

Thomas, b. Oct. 5, 1806; d. July 23, 1833.
Keziah, b. Sept. 17, 1808; m. Orrin, son of Justice and Anna Mowry, of Cumberland, R. I. She d. in Attleboro, June 24, 1878. He d. Jan. 25, 1881, in his 71st year. No children.
36. Samuel H., b. April 8, 1811, in Pawtucket.
37. Ezra B., b. Feb. 5, 1814, in Seekonk, Mass.
Elizabeth, b. Sept. 29, 1816; d. Sept. 26, 1818.

Children by second wife:

John, b. Feb. 10, 1821; d. Feb. 4, 1857; unmarried. Served as an officer in the Mexican war.
Willard, b. July 26, 1822; d. in Seekonk, Aug. 13, 1847; m. Calista Lyon. Child, Calista W., m. Constant S. Horton. Reside in Providence, R. I. Bertha Willard, their daughter, d. Oct. 23, 1877, in 2d year.
38. Albert, b. in Plainfield, Ct., Aug. 28, 1824.
39. Nelson, b. in Plainfield, Ct., Nov. 27, 1827.
40. Daniel James, b. in Plainfield, Ct., Dec. 26, 1831.

28. BENJAMIN[6] (*John*[5], *Benjamin*[4], *Nathaniel*[3], *Benjamin*[2], *John*[1]), m. Jan. 1, 1809, Hannah Kinnicut. She died March 7, 1874. Buried in Viall cemetery. Children:

Benjamin Bourne, b. Oct. 9, 1809; m. in Providence, Julia Frances Rice, Oct. 15, 1831. She d. March 20, 1874. He d. Dec. 8, 1865. They had one child, Anna Harriet Byron, b. Mar. 9, 1811; m. Oct. 25, 1835, Geo. T. Gardner.
41. Horace Townsend, b. April 2, 1813.
Esther, Hannah, Rebecca, } Triplets, b. Nov. 3, 1814; d. Nov. 4, 1814, aged 26 hours.
Julia Kinnicutt, b. April 27, 1816.
Esther Peck, b. Mar. 29, 1818; m. in Providence, Nov. 28, 1844, Joshua Bicknell.
42. George Kinnicutt, b. Mar. 9, 1820.
Martha Bourne, b. Dec. 5, 1821; m. Feb. 7, 1843, Henry Saunders. Children b. in Warren, R. I. William, b. Dec. 10, 1843. Julia W., b. Mar. 13, 1847. Henry V., b. April 2, 1853.
43. Edward Hervey, b. Nov. 10, 1824; d. Sept. 4, 1882.
44. Shearjashub Townsend, b. Jan. 1, 1827.
45. William Brown, b. June 13, 1829.

29. ANSON[6] (*Nathaniel*[5], *Benjamin*[4], *Nathaniel*[3], *Benjamin*[2], *John*[1]), m. March 29, 1832, Elizabeth Bicknell. Children:

Mary, b. ——; m. Edward R. Wheeler.
46. Richmond, b. Dec. 16, 1834.
Amey, b. ——.
Nathaniel, b. Apr. —, 1836 (?); d. June 10, 1856.
Elizabeth, b. ——.

30. NATHANIEL[6] (*Nathaniel*[5], *Benjamin*[4], *Nathaniel*[3], *Benjamin*[2], *John*[1]), m. in Providence, Oct. 27, 1842, Clara A. Pullen. Children:

Charles A., b. Jan. 26, 1843; m. Adelaide, daughter of Wm. Fish, of Pawtucket. They had one child, Mary E., b. Aug. 14, 1870. Living in Providence.
Adalaide, b. ——. He d. in Providence, Aug. 6, 1882.
Patience R., b. ——; d. in Providence, Feb. 9, 1846, aged 16 months.

31. COL. WILLIAM[6] (*Hezekiah*[5], *Benjamin*[4], *Nathaniel*[3], *Benjamin*[2], *John*[1]), m. Eliza Bowen. She died ——. Married 2d, Mary B. Anthony, relict of Rev. Jno. Waterman. She died 1882. Children:

Frances L., b. ——; m. Walter B. Chapin; resided at Wickford, R. I. (1879.)

Children by second wife:

Mary Eliza, b. ——; m. O. A. Anderson.
Nancy Anthony, b. ——; m. Elisha Dyer, Jr., Nov. 26, 1861.
Jane Anthony, b. ——; m. Rev. George Harris.

32. POLLY[6] (*Mason*[5], *Constant*[4], *Constant*[3] *Jonathan*[2], *John*[1]), m. April, 1840, John Bowles, of Michigan. Resided in Seekonk (now East Providence). He died ——. Child:

John, b. Apr. 10, 1841; m. —, 1870, Mahala Weeks.

33. MASON[6] (*Mason*[5], *Constant*[4], *Constant*[3], *Jonathan*[2], *John*[1]), (a carpenter by trade,) m. Ruth, daughter of Lemuel Merchant, of Pawtucket. She was born in Yarmouth, Mass., July 15, 1808. Mason removed west with his family,

in 1830, and died at Rock Island, Ill., in 1846 or 7. His widow m. 2d, ——— Nichols. Children:

47. Edwin N., b. in Pawtucket, Jan. 13, 1828.
David Mason, b. May 15, 1830; d. Feb. 5, 1856.

34. NANCY ANN[6] (*Mason*[5], *Constant*[4], *Constant*[3], *Jonathan*[2], *John*[1]), m. David Blanchard, now (1882) living at Coventry Centre, R. I. Had 9 children, two living, Benjamin, and Mary, who m. ——— Blanchard. (?)

35. CONSTANT[6] (*Mason*[5], *Constant*[4], *Constant*[3], *Jonathan*[2], *John*[1]), m. Eliza Wheeler. She died. Married 2d, Nov. 28, 1845, Phebe M., born Oct. 24, 1815, daughter of Robert Pratt. She died May 12, 1857. Married 3d, in Providence, Feb. 25, 1858, Mary Ann, born Jan. 1, 1809,(?) daughter of John Greenman. She died May 22, 1881. Mr. Viall resided on his farm in Rehoboth till after the death of his last wife. Is now living at East Providence (Watchemoket), with his son William C. Children:

48. Benjamin F., b. Mar. 8, 1839.

Children by second wife:

49. Anne F., b. Sept. 16, 1846.
George M., b. May 22, 1847; served in the Union army, was a member of Co. A, Capt. Vinal, 41st Regt. Mass. Vols.; d. in service, May 16, 1863.
50. William C., b. May 13, 1849.
Charles H., b. Apr. 22, 1851; d. June 25, 1876.
51. Eldora, b. Oct. 2, 1852.
Rowland G., b. Apr. 30, 1854; d. Jan. 17, 1861.

SEVENTH GENERATION.

36. SAMUEL H.[7] (*Samuel*[6], *John*[5], *Benjamin*[4], *Nathaniel*[3], *Benjamin*[2], *John*[1]), (a farmer,) m. Nov. —, 1833, Polly B. Renolds, born in Tiverton, R. I., May 16, 1816. She died May 13, 1848. He m. 2d, Nov. —, 1849, Mary A. Kent, born in Seekonk Jan. 16, 1815. Mr. Viall enlisted as private, Oct. 11, 1862, in Co. A, Capt. Henry J. Hallgreene, 43d Regiment,

Col. Chas. L. Holbrook. He participated in the battles of Kingston, Whitehall and Goldsboro. Honorably discharged July 3, 1863. Children:

52. George H., b. in Providence, Mar. 4, 1838.
Mary, b. in Providence, June 18, 1844; d. in Providence, Feb. —, 1846.
53. Charles F., b. in Providence, —, 1846.

Children by second wife:

54. Willard W., b. in Rehoboth, Sept. 5, 1851.
55. Christopher C., b. in Rehoboth, Jan. 15, 1853.
Mary E., b. in Rehoboth, Jan. 15, 1855; d. Apr. 14, 1856.
Harvey K., b. in Rehoboth, Aug. 20, 1858.

37. EZRA B[7]. (*Samuel*[6], *John*[5], *Benjamin*[4], *Nathaniel*[3], *Benjamin*[2], *John*[1]), m. Juliet Crandall, Sept. 18, 1836. He is by occupation an engineer. Resides at Apponaug, Warwick, R. I. Children:

Thomas B., b. Jan. 2, 1838.
56. William S., b. Oct. 10, 1839.
Emily E., b. Feb. 21, 1842.
Amanda M., b. Nov. 23, 1845; d. Feb. 10, 1849.

38. ALBERT[7] (*Samuel*[6], *John*[5], *Benjamin*[4], *Nathaniel*[3], *Benjamin*[2], *John*[1]), m. Jan. 1, 1846, Hannah Shaw, born April 29, 1816, daughter of Asa and Hannah (Bucklin) Mason. Mr. Viall is on the police force at East Providence (Watchemoket), where he resides. Children.

Mary Elizabeth, b. Sept. 10, 1848; d. Apr. 18, 1857.
57. Frederick Nelson, b. July 13, 1850.
Sarah Frances, b. Apr. 13, 1853; m. June 30, 1872, Philo White Sutton, of East Providence, R. I.
Albert Almoran, b. Mar. 1, 1855; d. Apr. 5, 1855.
Lydia Emma, b. May 5, 1857; m. June 26, 1879, Henry Crawford Monroe, of Bristol, R. I.

39. GEN. NELSON[7] (*Samuel*[6], *John*[5], *Benjamin*[4], *Nathaniel*[3], *Benjamin*[2], *John*[1]). Gen. Viall received a common school education, and at the age of fifteen was apprenticed to Amos C. Barstow, on Point street, Providence, to learn the trade of a moulder. During his apprenticeship he joined the

Providence Artillery Co., now known as the United Train of Artillery. He remained in Barstow's employ till 1846, when he joined the Rhode Island company which served in the Mexican war under Gen. Scott. During the war he was twice promoted for meritorious conduct. He fought in the battle of Contreraz, and at the storming of Chapultepec, where he was wounded while ascending one of the storming ladders. He also took part in the engagement which resulted in the surrender of the City of Mexico, and remained there on garrison duty several months, leaving Mexico in 1848. At the expiration of his term of service, he returned to Providence, and for about two years was in the employ of Thomas J. Hill, on Eddy street. In 1850 he contracted with the agent of a Brazillian firm to go to Brazil to erect and manage an iron foundry at Bahai.

He remained there till 1854, when he again returned to Providence, where he continued his occupation as a moulder until 1861.

When the civil war broke out he held a commission as Lieutenant-Colonel in the Providence Artillery, and in response to the first call of the Governor, raised a company with which he immediately proceeded to the defence of Washington, under command of Col. Burnside, First Rhode Island Volunteer Militia. He was mustered into service at Washington May 2, 1861, and on the first of June returned to Providence, where, within three days, he recruited Co. C, for the Second Rhode Island Regiment, of which he was commissioned Captain. For gallant conduct at the battle of Bull Run he was promoted to the rank of Major. On the 12th of June, 1862, he was commissioned Lieutenant-Colonel, and was promoted to the rank of Colonel Dec. 13, 1862, while commanding his regiment at the battle of Fredericksburg.

During his connection with the Second Regiment he participated in the battles of Bull Run, July, 1861, Yorktown, Williamsburg, Malvern Hill, Antietam, Fredericksburg, and other engagements.

Jan. 25, 1863, he resigned his commission and returned to Providence, and on the 21st of August of the same year, was appointed Major of the first Battalion, and afterwards Colonel of the Fourteenth Rhode Island Heavy Artillery (colored). He organized the regiment of eighteen hundred men for the field, and was assigned to duty in the Department of the Gulf. On the 15th of Jan. 1864, President Lincoln appointed him Lieutenant-Colonel of the Fourteenth Rhode Island Regiment, and he continued in the service until the close of the war, being honorably discharged Oct. 2, 1865.

In recognition of his bravery and capacity as a military officer, he was brevetted Brigadier-General April 15, 1866. In 1866 he was elected a Representative to the General Assembly from Providence, and in May of the same year, he was appointed Chief of Police of the city of Providence, and served in that capacity for one year, when he resigned the position to accept the office of Warden of the Rhode Island State Prison, which office he still holds. (1883.) In the discharge of his duties Gen. Viall has exhibited *marked* efficiency, and to his suggestions in regard to the needs of the institution under his management may largely be attributed the architectural superiority of the new State Prison at Cranston, which is said to be the most complete in all of its appointments of any building of a similar character in the country.

For many years Gen. Viall has been prominently identified with several military and civic fraternities.

He was one of the nine who organized the Grand Army of the Republic in Rhode Island. In 1866 he was elected Junior Vice Commander, being still a member of Prescott Post, No. 1, of that organization.

He is a member of the Soldiers' and Sailors' Historical Society, of Providence.

In 1861, while stationed in the city of Washington, on military duty, he became a Freemason, uniting with Federal Lodge, of that city, but since 1865 has been a member of St. John's Lodge, of Providence.

He married Feb. 11, 1849, Mary W., daughter of Silas and Freelove (Millard) Peckham. They have had eight children, but two of whom, Grace Eveline, and Nelson Shorey, are now living. Children:

Willard Seymour, b. April 10, 1850; d. Sept. 10, 1850.
Arthur Manchester, b. Aug. 17, 1856; d. May 25, 1864.
58. Grace Eveline, b. Aug. 9, 1858.
Mary Nelson, b. June 3, 1860; d. May 5, 1864.
Ellen Estella, b. April 1, 1867.
Nelson Shorey, b. Mar. 25, 1869.

40. DANIEL J.[7] (*Samuel*[6], *John*[5], *Benjamin*[4], *Nathaniel*[3], *Benjamin*[2], *John*[1]). Mr. Viall was born in Plainfield, Ct. His parents, while he was still very young, removed to Rhode Island, and resided at different factory villages in Rhode Island and Massachusetts. They lived for several years in Lanesville, now Adamsdale, Attleboro, Mass., where his elder brothers labored in the "Mill," in that village. His education was limited to the common or district schools, and in the autumn of 1850, being then in his nineteenth year, he shipped on a whaling voyage in the ship Globe, of New Bedford, Mass., which vessel was wrecked on Cape East, Behring Straits in August of the following year (1851). The crew were rescued by the barque Anadia, and transferred to the barque Walliber, of Australia, and were again transferred to the ship Columbia, of Nantucket. When this vessel arrived at Maui, one of the Sandwich Islands, he shipped on board the whale ship St. George, to cruise, and return home, which vessel arrived at New Bedford in May, 1853. He again shipped as fourth mate in ship Christopher Mitchell, of New Bedford, Capt. Fred Slocum, and made a successful voyage. On this cruise, he informs us, he learned to "kill a whale." The cruising grounds of the ship were as follows: Indian Ocean, North-West Coast, Vancouver's Island, Alaska, Behring's Straits, Arctic Ocean, etc. The ship arrived home in June, 1856, with oil, etc., valued at $96,000, his share being one seventy-fifth. He again, in August of the

same year (1856), shipped as third mate in the same vessel, but resigned in the autumn of 1858, and shipped as second mate in the barque Prudent, of Greenport, N. Y., and made a short voyage on the coast of New Zealand, and arrived home in May, 1859. This ends his experience as a sailor.

At the second call for three months' men in the late Rebellion, he enlisted at Providence, R. I., as corporal, in Co. K, 9th Regt. R. I. V., and was honorably discharged at the expiration of the time of service.

He again enlisted as sergeant in Co. K, 11th Regt. R. I. V. (nine months' men.) He was commissioned as second lieutenant, by Abraham Lincoln, in the 14th Regt. R. I. V. Heavy Artillery, in which capacity he served till he was honorably discharged in Oct., 1864, on account of physical disability. For some years since the close of the war and until the autumn of 1882 he has held a position as an officer of the R. I. State Prison, but as the confinement to his duties in that institution injured his health, he resigned the situation. He is now employed as an overseer in a large iron foundry on Codding st., Providence, R. I., a business he had followed before his connection with the R. I. State Prison.

Mr. Viall is a Free Mason, uniting with Mount Vernon Lodge, No. 4, of Providence, Oct. 22, 1863, and admitted to the 3d Degree, Dec. 3, 1863, and duly registered in the books of the Grand Lodge Feb. 2, 1864, Ariel Ballou Grand Master. He was married July 30, 1856, by Rev. James O. Barney, Pastor of the First Congregational Church in Seekonk, to Harriet B. Wheeler, of Rehoboth, Mass. She d. Oct. 3, 1857, ae. 24 years and 7 months. He was m. 2d, Mar. 11, 1861, by Rev. Wm. McKenzie, of Providence, to Hannah B. Manchester. Resides in Providence, R. I. Children b. in Providence:

Pardon Nelson, b. Nov. 11, 1861—a jeweller—resides with his parents.
Harriet Ida, b. June 1, 1866.
Everett James, b. Aug. 30, 1868, d. Dec. 31, 1868.
Sarah Isabella, b. May 22, 1870.
Ella May, b. July 24, 1875.

41. HORACE T.[7] (*Benjamin*[6], *John*[5], *Benjamin*[4], *Nathaniel*[3], *Benjamin*[2], *John*[1],) m. July 12, 1835, Hannah B. Peck, b. Jan. 25, 1813. She died Feb. 8, 1850. He m. 2d, Feb. 2, 1851, Lizzie M. Brown, who was b. Oct. 4, 1825. Their children were all born in Warren, R. I., except the youngest, who was born in Seekonk, Mass. Mr. Viall's occupation has been that of a butcher. Reside in Providence, R. I. Children:

Emily Fearney, b. Aug. 14, 1836; m. Stephen Aplin.
James Edward, b. Nov. 12, 1838; m. Maria Clark; child: Clarence Edward.
Horace Townsend, b. Oct. 18, 1841; m. Sarah Wood. Children: Arthur, Edward and Morris. Horace T. Jr., d. Nov. 2, 1880.
Rosa Knight, b. Nov. 9, 1843.
Frank Childs, b. Jan. 25, 1847; d. Aug. 9, 1847.
Frank Childs, b. Oct. 8, 1848; m. Alice Wilson. Child: Maud. He holds the position of clerk in the R. I. State Prison. Children by 2d wife:
Carrie Augusta, b. Feb. 6, 1852, d. Mar. 20, 1852;
Susan Brown, b. Mar. 14, 1853.
William Edward, b. Jan. 7, 1855.
Henry Nelson, b. April 18, 1862.

42. GEORGE K.[7] (*Benjamin*[6], *John*[5], *Benjamin*[4], *Nathaniel*[3], *Benjamin*[2], *John*[1],) m. in Barrington, R. I., Apr. 4, 1840, Ardelia, daughter of Perez and Harriet Richmond, Children b. in Barrington:

Harriet R. } b. Sept. 4, 1842: d. Sept. 12, 1842.
Ednah A. }
George Richmond, b. Sept. 11, 1843; m. Ella Thayer.
Ednah, b. Mar. 13, 1845.
Anna Louisa, b. Jan. 1, 1848.
William Henry, b. Nov. 19, 1850; d. April 5, 1854.
Ida Corinne, b. April 8, 1856.

43. EDWARD HERVEY[7], (*Benjamin*[6], *John*,[5] *Benjamin*[4], *Nathaniel*[3], *Benjamin*[2], *John*[1],) m. Dec. 15, 1853, Hannah E. Freeman, b. Aug. 26, 1830. Children:

Charles Edward b. Oct. 2, 1854.
Harry Townsend, b. Jan. 17, 1858.

44. SHEARJASHUB T.[7] (*Benjamin*[6], *John*[5], *Benjamin*[4], *Nathaniel*[3], *Benjamin*[2], *John*[1].) m. April 18, 1850, Almira S. Bosworth, of Warren, R. I. She was b. Feb. 12, 1826, and d. Nov. 11, 1864. Married for 2d wife, Jan. 2, 1876, Abby A. Wilcox. Mr. Viall resides in New Bedford, Mass., Wholesale Butcher, of the firm of Salisbury and Viall. Children b. in New Bedford:

Emily Maria, b. June 26, 1851; m. Edward H. Palmer.
William Remmgton, b. ——, d. ——, 1853.
Mary Elizabeth, b. ——, d. ——, 1854.
Clarence Townsend, b. ——, d. ——, 1856, ae 11 mos.
Herbert Milton, b. Oct. 16, 1858.
Walter Girdwood, b. July 11, 1861.

45. WILLIAM B.[7] (*Benjamin*[6], *John*[5], *Benjamin*[4], *Nathaniel*[3], *Benjamin*[2], *John*[1]), (a farmer) resides at Rehoboth, Mass; m. Anna C. Peck. Child:

Willard B., clerk in wholesale and retail grocery, Prov., R. I.

46. RICHMOND[7] (*Anson*[6], *Nathaniel*[5], *Benjamin*[4], *Nathaniel*,[3] *Benjamin*[2], *John*[1],) m. —— Eliza N. Cole. He is Superintendent of Brown & Sharpe's Machine Manufactory, Providence, R. I.; resides in Providence. Children:

Infant, d. ——.
Richmond Irwin, b. in Providence Nov. 6, 1863; d. June 10, 1875—Viall yard, E. Providence.

47. EDWIN N.[7] (*Mason*[6], *Mason*[5], *Constant*[4], *Constant*[3], *Jonathan*[2], *John*[1],) (a carpenter,) m. July 5, 1850, Delania, daughter of John and Emma Pierce. She d. Oct. 23, 1874, ae 45; m. 2d, Dec. 23, 1875, Eliza E., daughter of Rufus and Betsey Holmes, of Mansfield, Mass. She was b. Aug. 23, 1831. Mr. Viall resides in Raynham, Mass. Children:

Clarence R., b. in Leeds, Wis. Feb. 29, 1857.
Rosalia, b. " " " May 5, 1859.
Edwin N., b. in Pawtucket, R. I., Mar 12, 1862; lives in P.
Freddy Eugene, b. " " Feb. 23, 1866.

48. BENJAMIN F.[7] (*Constant*[6], *Mason*[5], *Constant*[4], *Constant*,[3] *Jonathan*[2], *John*[1], (a mariner,). Resides in Providence, R. I. Children:

Mary Eliza, b. ——.
Carrie, } b. ——.
Charles, }
Ardelia, b. ——.

49. ANNE F.[7] (*Constant*[6] *Mason*[5] *Constant*[4], *Constant*[3], *Jonathan*[2], *John*[1],) m. Nov. 5, 1863, Charles M. Rhodes, jeweler, b. Dec. 31, 1839. Resides at East Attleboro, Mass: Children:

Charles F., b. Aug. 31, 1864.
Freddie C., b. Mar. 28, 1873; d. Oct. 8, 1873.
Earl M., b. Oct. 9, 1875.

50. WILLIAM C.[7] (*Constant*[6], *Mason*[5], *Constant*[4], *Constant*[3], *Jonathan*[2], *John*[1],) (a painter,) m. Oct. 14, 1871, Ada L. Schroum. Resides at E. Providence. Children:

George A., b. Dec. 20, 1871.
Marietta, b. June 28, 1873.
Grace B., b. Mar. 7, 1875.

51. ELDORA[7], (*Constant*[6], *Mason*[5], *Constant*[4], *Constant*[3], *Jonathan*[2], *John*[1],) m. Mar. 20, 1868, Henry Zachary Taylor Clemence, b. in Glocester, R. I., April 14, 1848, (son of Henry T. Clemence.) Resides at East Attleboro, Mass.; a painter by trade. Children:

Willard Clemence, b. Nov. 6, 1868.
Jennie Medora, b. Mar. 21, 1871; d. Feb. 20, 1874.
Elous Taylor, b. June 26, 1873.
Una Valera, b. Apr. 20, 1875.
Bertha E., b. Jan. 20, 1877.

EIGHTH GENERATION.

52. GEORGE H.[8] (*Samuel*[7], *Samuel*[6], *John*[5], *Benjamin*[4], *Nathaniel*[3], *Benjamin*[2], *John*[1],) m. in Rehoboth, Mass., Dec. 25, 1861, Sarah R., daughter of George W. and Lettie S. Bar-

num. She was b. in New York, Mar. 1, 1846. Mr. Viall's occupation is that of a farmer; resides at Nayatt Point, Barrington, R. I. Mr. Viall served in the Union Army, enlisting as private, Sept. 28, 1862, in Co. H., Capt. Otis A. Baker, 3d Reg't., Col. Silas P. Richmond—honorably discharged at the expiration of service, June 26, 1863; participated in the battles of Kingston, Whitehall and Gouldsboro. Children b. in Barrington, R. I.:

Isaac F., b. Mar. 29, 1863.
Mary M., b. Oct. 16, 1864; d. Nov. 27, 1878.
Cora L., b. Nov. 16, 1866.
Samuel B., b. Nov. 22, 1868.
Elory E., b. Jan. 8, 1871.
Herbert N., b. Mar. 21, 1873.

53. CHARLES F.[8] (*Samuel*[7], *Samuel*[6], *John*[5], *Benjamin*[4], *Nathaniel*[3], *Benjamin*[2], *John*[1],) (a farmer,) m. in Rehoboth, Mass., Sept. 28, 1875, Mary Ella, daughter of Thomas W. and Mary W. Carpenter. She was b. in Rehoboth, Aug. 6, 1854; reside in Rehoboth, Mass. Children born in Rehoboth:

Ella Amelia, b. Sept. 23, 1876.
William Carpenter, b. Dec. 20, 1879.

54. WILLARD W.[8] (*Samuel*[7], *Samuel*[6], *John*[5], *Benjamin*[4] *Nathaniel*[3], *Benjamin*[2], *John*[1],) (occupation, wood turner) m. in Rehoboth, Oct. 1, 1882, Nettie M., b. in Foxboro, Mass., May 1, 1862, daughter of Sumner and Elizabeth E. Durfee.

55. CHRISTOPHER C[8] (*Samuel*[7], *Samuel*[6], *John*[5], *Benjamin*[4], *Nathaniel*[3], *Benjamin*[2], *John*[1], (wood turner and farmer), m. in Rehoboth, April 14, 1881, Clara G., b. in Rehoboth, Feb. 27, 1855, daughter of Reuben and Sarah Ann Bowen. Resides in Rehoboth.

56. WILLIAM S.[8] (*Ezra B.*[7], *Samuel*[6] *John*[5], *Benjamin*[4], *Nathaniel*[3], *Benjamin*[2], *John*[1],) m. Mar. 19, 1864, Sophia B., b. August 21, 1839, daughter of Alfred and Sarah A. Graves. Mr. Viall is superintendent of the stable of the Union Horse

Railroad Co., Cranston, R. I. Resides at Cranston. Children:

WILLIAM E., b. Dec. 24, 1864.
SARAH G., b. Sept. 12, 1868.

57. FREDERICK N.[8] (*Albert*[7], *Samuel*[6], *John*[5], *Benjamin*[4], *Nathaniel*[3], *Benjamin*[2], *John*[1],) m. Jan. 1, 1877, Leonide Eva, born in New York City, Dec. 23, 1850, daughter of John Henry and Marie Antoinette Blake. Mr. Viall is a tailor by trade, does business in Boston, but resides at East Providence, R. I. Children b. in East Providence:

ORRA HELENA, b. Sept. 7, 1877.
BERTHA WILLARD, b. May 25, 1879.
JOHN SHOREY, b. Oct. 25, 1880.

58. GRACE E.[8], (*Nelson*[7], *Samuel*[6], *John*[5], *Benjamin*[4], *Nathaniel*[3], *Benjamin*[2], *John*[1]), m. Jan. 18, 1880, William H. Sherman, Deputy Warden of R. I. State Prison until Dec. 1882. He was then elected to fill the vacant position of Warden, caused by the resignation of Gen. Nelson Viall. Children:

GRACE EARL, b. in Cranston. Nov. 7, 1881.
BERTHA H., b. Mar. 20, 1884.

THE BOWLING WOODS.—A Mr. John Bowling owned a tract of land in upper Point Judith; in fact, the land was in the family name for a great many years. It is not a little remarkable to note how the locality has been noted. It is called *Bolling-lot*, *Bolting-lot*, *Bold-not*; and we have heard it stated that Bold-not was given because a party saw a ghost there and ran from it for dear life. We have heard it stated that a man had a bolt here. These last surmises as to the origin of the name are pure fiction and stated only to call attention to the real name, *Bowling*, the family who owned the land. We have no knowledge that they lived here. The tract was let and the timber was sold from the woods when a market was opened for it. The deeds given by the family to purchaser of land stated that Bowling was of Boston, gentleman.

NOTES RELATING TO DR. PIERRE AYRAULT.

CONTRIBUTED BY RAY GREENE HULING, FITCHBURG, MASS.

IN Judge Potter's "Memoir concerning the French Settlements in the Colony of Rhode Island,"* the learned author establishes a probability that Dr. Pierre Ayrault, the physician and secular leader of the French settlers in East Greenwich, had his portion of land located near the Johnson corners in that town, (more recently known as Greene's corners.) It was my good fortune recently to meet with evidence corroborating the opinion there expressed, and throwing light upon the question, what stream was meant on the French plat by "the Great River Running to the Est." A glance at the English plat of that part of the town, shown on page 3 of the "Memoir," reveals a stream flowing from a point northwest of the corners in a curve across both highways to a point in Elisha Johnson's land, where it is made abruptly to stop. This is intended to represent a part of the stream which rises in Carr's Pond, flows in a general easterly course, and, joining with a stream from the southwest at a point near Davisville, forms Hunt's River, which in turn flows into Potowomut River, and thence to Narragansett Bay. At the point indicated upon the English plat by the abrupt ending of the river, and about six rods from the north bank of the stream, there is now standing the old house occupied by Jonathan Johnson previous to his death in 1867, and until within two years by his widow. It is now deserted and decaying. Mr. Johnson, one day about the year 1818, was engaged with his son Gideon in ploughing the piece of ground between the house and the stream, when he was much annoyed by some obstruction beneath the surface which continually threw out the plough. On searching for the cause, he uncovered a foundation wall of stone about two feet wide and extending about three rods

*R. I. Historical Tracts, No. 5, p. 17.

parallel with the stream. The stones were laid in mortar containing fragments of shells. The elder Johnson, who was a descendant of the Elisha Johnson named on the old plat, remarked to his son that he had always heard that the "Old French Fort" had stood somewhere in that locality, and that, without doubt, this wall had been a part of it. The younger man, Gideon Johnson, now a worthy farmer of nearly eighty, recently stood with me upon the spot and paced off the length of the wall.

This fort, I believe, was the house built by Dr. Pierre Ayrault about the year 1686. From his prominence in the settlement we may suppose it was one of the strongest buildings there and may well have borne the name of fort. Without violence to the truth we may imagine him dragged across this stream by his English neighbors on that eventful July night in 1700, leaving his wife, "an aged Woman of Sixty years of Age Infirm & Sick," lying as flung on the pavement, "where she continued Some time for dead," the son meanwhile, an unwilling companion, being carried by the head and feet with his father. Just across the stream and west of the highway are the door-stones of the house of Pardon Tillinghast, in which the court was held on that occasion.

Accepting this as the site of Dr. Ayrault's house, we can easily identify the "Great River" flowing to the east in the modest stream now running through the Johnson land. In the days before its banks were denuded of trees this must have been considerably deeper and wider than to-day. Its course just at this point is almost due east, but above and below are curves. The French plat is obviously a very rough sketch, better adapted to show the size of the settlement and the relative situation of the different families than the topography of the region; but such evidence as it gives, favors the identification made above. The "Meadow Ground" is the present Davisville pond, then a broad meadow with a brook running through it. The "Le Moine" land would then come near the "Old French Orchard" even now owned by a descendant

bearing the Anglicized name of Mawney. "The Great Road between the Home Lots" appears to have been within twenty rods eastward from the present highway running north and south, and to have had nearly the same direction, *i. e.*, at right angles to the direction of the Stream. "The great Road running by the river into the woods" has its representative in the laneway running along the stream towards Allen's grist-mill. Dr. Ayrault's twenty acre home lot, being only twenty rods wide, would extend northward from the stream beyond the corners, covering land claimed by Bennett, Weaver and Matteson. No circumstance appears to disturb our identification save the small size of the stream thus called the "Great River," and this disparity in size very probably did not exist when the plat was sketched.

In this connection I would like to offer a suggestion concerning the note on page 301 of Vol. I., No. 4, of this magazine. An inscription from a tombstone in a cedar grove at Hamilton, R. I., is there quoted, reading thus: "Eliza Ethrina Aurault dyed in Oct., 1680." Since it is commonly thought that the French settlers had their landing place in that neighborhood, it cannot be doubted that this Eliza Ethrina was of the family of Dr. Pierre Ayrault. If the date is correctly given, here is, then, proof of an earlier arrival of this interesting family in Narragansett than has previously been noted. In that case the worthy Huguenot must, like Bernon, have foreseen the evil and fled to the new world five years before the revocation of the Edict of Nantes, which was the occasion of the coming of the settlers at East Greenwich. The agreement of the latter concerning the settlement at "Newberry" was signed Oct. 12, 1686. There is no evidence going to show an earlier presence of any of these families in Rhode Island, unless this inscription indicates the arrival of the Ayraults previous to October, 1680.* The improbability of the latter fact leads me to conjecture that the

* Before the mutilation of this stone the inscription was plain, and if the 0 was 6 or 9 once the curve had disappeared. As this is the oldest marked grave in the county we were careful to copy correct.—*Editor.*

inscription originally read Oct., 1686, at which date the whole party of settlers was probably at Hamilton, or (less probably) 1689. The seventeenth century style of chiselling 6's and 9's upon stones was such as to allow an easy possibility that the weathering of two centuries would leave either figure with much resemblance to a cipher. Unfortunately the stone itself cannot be put in as evidence, having been broken and the fragments scattered by the vandalism of boys.

REBEL TREATMENT OF TORIES DURING THE REVOLUTION.

Case III.—Stephen Boryer.

[*From the Sheriff Brown Papers.*]

No Kston. ob^{r} 21st, 1775.

Sir:—In my and family's alarming Situation you will I hope Pardon my addressing a L^{r} to you, as Chairman of the Committee or Court That Past a Sentence upon *us*. The Situation of w^{ch} in the manner its at Present Pursued must have a fatal and (Pardon me) Inhuman Effect.

My family white & black is twelve without a labourer. The step taken by two of the legislative boddys of the Colony to hinder us from the absolute necessaries of Life with a Gentleman (who's Station is Expressive of Justice and Humanity) Forbidding a Doctor to administer to the relief of a woman in Distress (for supposed crimes in one person) must be productive of a scene that History would blush to Protect.

I by no means aim to give offence, But Sir, as an Englishman, I revere my native Countrys Constitution; Yet am I as tenasious of the Priviledges secured to the Subjects by that Constitution as any American though he may louder shout "Liberty! Liberty!"

I am informed, its represented to you That I am too free in the disclose of my Sentiment. I appeal for my Support to ye Rights you are contending for & in the Possession and Practice off, at the same time I call on all men living to Prove I've ever but wth

Reserve and moddisty Expressed Myself on the Subject in Contention, never giving affront to any man of reason since I've dwelt among you, Nor have I by word, or Deed Done any Predjudice to the Cause you are engaged in.

As To The Two Charges Laid against me, and Intended to Be Published. My having supplied the Enemy & my persisting in so Doing. Is likely (in a Country Disordered and Convulsed as we are, and like to be) To be atended with the worst of Consequences.

Notwithstanding I am not Proved Guilty by an Evidence Or Substantial Circumstances of either of the Crimes.

As to the charge—sold my land C, I learn was bot for a gentl^{n} Living in Boston & to be sold by him for ye Inhabitants of that Place.

As to ye Second my Persisting in supplying ye enemy with Provisions. W^{t} grounds can there be for it. Its in my Power to Discharge my Obligation for Rent as by Contract. If it be the Public Interest I should not do it, But on their Acct wthhold it.

It must certainly in the eyes of Justice be more Reasonable that the Loss be a Publict one where I shall bear my Proportion, Then that I as an Individual should bear the whole.

I hope Sir, You will have this matter reconsidered, Guarding Against Predjudices in the Committee, and I am assured that the Circumstances that have attended My Conduct when with Cander looked into will prove more Satisfactory To Your Judgment and Impartiality. I am,

Sir y^{r} Very Hum Servant

STEP BORYER.

To Beriah Brown, Sen^{r}, Esq;
These

NORTH KINGSTOWN, Jan 3d 1776

SIR:—I have yours of yestrday date the contents of which I observe. The warning to quit the house on Saturday next while people are forbid admitting or receiving us into their houses is forceing us to perish in a snow drift.

Its fourteen years that we have lived in the neighborhood and in such harmony and peace as had satisfied me that I was in a Christian Country. How or why is the scene so changed? Can I be so senseless of the rectitude of my own conduct as to have merited this punishment and not know it. Or is it possible that predjudice in two or three people in disguise should do me this great injury.

If I have been so deluded as to have imperceptably committed crimes deserving such cruel punishment.

It sure should be proved. I declare (as I've before done) that

my conscience accuses me not. I have not done to my knowledge any predjudice to America or its inhabitants.

You mention my compliance with an act of government which I will be thankful for. Its explination of by the bearer.

The Committee when I was last with them in the absence drew up conditions of my release from the opposition I am labouring under, and as you probably are not acquainted with the particulars of it I would inform you that I wish it regarded that I solemnly declare that I falsefy and adopt the Resolutions of America in using force against force. 2d, to declare that for the future it shall be both my care and principle strictly to adhere to and obey all the regulations and resolves of the Continental Congress, and all in authority under them, and lastly that I will be heartily willing to join in the defence of this country.

I have Sir, in my former letters and expressions been free and open (depending on the priviledges of an Englishman for my support) I must ask to be excused keeping the same path.

I have in England many near and dear relations and friends besides a son and other connections one or two of them concerned in the New England trade, would soon see the publication the consequence of which would be the displeasure of all my kindred and friends, who would only reproach me for pnblicly renouncing my affection for them, and my native land, but it may affect me otherwise I must therefore refuse signing anything of so foulsome a nature.

I have offered the Committee several papers containing such confessions and promises as my conscience has dictated to me to offer, and with an honest resolution to faithfully observe and keep I had signed. And I beg the deferance by the Committee may be considered between a promise &c so made; and of one mode by compulsion which in general is allowed not to be obligatory by our duty to God or Man.

Before I leave your Sir, I most observe to you respecting the proposal to send a proper person to take possession of the house &c. I approve of it. I consent to it and shall be glad it be a person who you can trust the care of me too, and admitting me houseroom till spring. He may be the only guard that be about the house until it appears there be necessity for more help. At present am certain the soldiers ordered here is done not so much through fear of my doing any predjudice to the country, as to render me more obnoxious and disagreeable to the country, and I humbly request you will as Superior Officer inquire into the action or reason why I am so guarded, and your very much obligue, Sir:

Your very humble servant.

Step^{n} Boryer.

GLEANINGS FROM THE ANCIENT RECORDS OF BRISTOL, R. I.

CONTRIBUTED BY COL. CHAS. A. GREENE, OF THE BRISTOL PHENIX.

No. 3.

Bristol, April 15, 1704—"Pursuant to a Vote of the Town, October the 30th day, 1702, Impowering five men or any three of them to be a Committee to inspect into, and search out the encroachments made on the Highways and Streets, in and about the town, with all convenient speed &c. The said Committee do make their report as followeth. It being Voted, to be of Record in the Town Books, March 3d, 1704.

Memorandum—Nathaniel Paine Esq. his two acre Lot by John Frys at the North East corner gained upon the Highway running East and West, 10 foot, and so to run Westwardly to Mr. Woodberry's Lot, or fence, is right. Nathaniel Paines two acre Lot gained on High street.

John Fry, his South West corner is gained upon the Street that runs East and West 7 foot, and upon the Street that runs North and South 2 foot.

Mr. Jones two acre Lot is upon the Street that runs E. and W. 8 foot, almost the whole length, being forty rod, and upon High street 5 foot. Stone wall.

Mr. Blagroves four acre Lot is right upon the Street that runs to the Northward thereof, and is gained on the Street running N. and S. called High street, at the N. E. corner four foot and a half, at the S. E. 11 foot upon the said High street.

Wm. Throops Lot gained at the South E. corner, four foot upon High Street. Mr. Jacobs Lot at the Northerly end gains upon the Street that runs E. and West 16 foot next the School Lot, and 14 foot next the Ministry Lot.

Mr. Osbornes four acre lot is at the N. W. corner, 5 foot too far into Wood Street, and 8 foot too far into the Street that runs E. and W. and at the lower end towards Mr. Littles on the same Street it is 7 foot too far into the Highway; the

South East corner of Mr. Osborne's Lot on the South side is well.

Mr. Littles Lot, the four acres, the N. W. corner is 11 foot too far into the Highway that goes E. and W. and 22 foot too far into High Street, and his South West it is 10 foot too far into High Street.

Further, on the second day began to measure at Mr. Howlands North West corner upon Hope Street to Mr. Davis his South West corner, find Mr. Howlands breadth near 8 foot wider than the other Lot, and from the said N. W. corner Eastward, to the N. E. corner of Mr. Davis his 4 acre Lot, which corner extends on the Common Eastward fifteen foot, and twelve foot Eastward at the S. E. corner of said four acre Lot.

Also, we find Col. Byfield his four acre Lot to extend twelve foot Eastward upon High Street, at the N. E. corner and Northerly upon Kings Street [now Church street] eight foot.

Again we find by measure, that Hope Street is pinched (and too narrow four foot at Mr. Hoars S. W. corner) by Mr. Clarks fence coming on upon said Hope Street.

Also, we find the Street, running from the waterside Eastward between Mr. Hoars and the Widow Bastars too strait five foot, by reason of the said Widow Bastars fence comes on upon the South of said Street at the North West corner of her House Lot, and also six foot upon Hope Street at the same corner.

Mrs. Hoars S. E. corner extends upon High Street three foot. Lieut. Col. Church, his Windmill Lot extends upon High Street eight foot. Goodman Lewis, his S. E. corner of his House Lot, two foot on High Street.

Again, we find the Street before mentioned, running E. and W. between the Widow Hoars and Widow Bastars to have its full breadth at High Street.

Memorandum. On the side of High Street, we find Capt. Davis his two acre Lot, at the S. W. corner four foot on High Street; the North West corner of the eight acre Lot, belong-

ing to Capt. Davis, seven foot on High Street, and at the South West corner thereof ten foot on High Street.

And Joseph Smith, or Mr. Newton, his Lot on the North West corner, eleven foot on High Street.

High Street pinched, at Thames Street six foot, at the next Street Northward five foot, with the Widow Pampillions stone wall, the New Windmill Street [now Walley street] encroached upon one rod throughout on the South side by Mrs. Pampillions stone wall.

Mr. Wilkins, his 4 acre Lot, at the S. W. corner, four foot upon Thames street, at the North West corner ten foot, on—.

Browns N. E. corner of his Orchard, fourteen foot on Wood Street and 4 foot on the Common Northward.

Whites Lot, at the North East corner, one full rod on Queen Street.

Capt. Davis, his 8 acre Lot at the N. E. corner, one foot upon Gorams Street.

John Lindsey, his stone wall, or South fence near His House seven foot upon Queen Street.

Mr. Wilkins his ten acre Lot, seven foot upon Wood Street, at the N. W. corner.

Capt. Davis, his 8 acre Lot, on the S. E. corner, ten foot on Wood street.

Joseph Smith, or Newtons, his N. E. corner fifteen foot on Wood Street.

Mr. Jacob, his four acre Lot on the S. E. corner thereof eleven foot on Windmill Street, at the East end of said Street, and upon Wood Street two foot.

Mr. Walkers N. E. corner of his four acre Lot extends Northward upon the Windmill Street ten foot.

Mr. Blagroves Lot to the Widow Pampillion five foot upon the Windmill Street, some places more, some less, the fence being crooked, and the Northward side of said Windmill Street extends Westward to a peaked Rock in the ground, near the Windmill, at or near the Waterside."

"Memorandum.—William Throop, one of the first Inhabi-

tants of the Town of Bristol, who removed here from Plymouth or its vicinity in the early settlement of this place, 'tis said he brought his Family (who are of Scotch origin) in an Ox Cart, and was the first that ever traveled with a team from that part of the Country. He died December 4th, 1704 aged 67 years. He left four sons, viz.: William, Dan, John and Thomas. Dan and William with their families removed to Lebanon or its vicinity in Connecticut, and from them descended numerous families, and all of the name now in that State, and in the State of New York. John settled in Bristol, and Died at a good old age. He is said to have been a very pious and useful man both in Church and State, and was for many years a worthy member and Deacon of the Congregational Church. He left two sons, the late John Throop, Esq., and Amos Throop, who was Father of the late Doctor Amos Throop, an eminent Physician in Providence. This branch of the Family has become extinct.

Thomas settled in Bristol also, and died September 18th, 1756, age 75 years. The late Thomas Throop, Esq., was his only son, who was born May 30th, 1710, and Died June 2d, 1771. He left a very numerous family being the Father of seventeen children, fourteen of which lived to be Men and Women, and many of them to advanced life; there are now (1827) five of the daughters living. He left six sons, viz: Billings, born May 31st, 1735—Died January 24th, 1776. William, born June 13th, 1739—Died, February 26th, 1817. Samuel, born March 18th, 1745—Died, January 28th, 1776. Thomas, born June 4th, 1752—Died in Europe during the American Revolution. George, born November 5th, 1756—Died in Savannah, Georgia, about the year 1800. Benjamin, June 25th, 1758—Lost at Sea, Master of a Ship, bound home from Europe, about the year 1788.

William Throop, son of the last named William Throop is the only one of the name now living in Bristol or in the State of Rhode Island, and furnishes this sketch of the family. Now living, are Billings, son of the above named Billings Throop,

and George the son of the above named Samuel Throop; both of these are settled in New York. Bristol, October 15th, 1827."

March 20th, 1705—"Col. Nathaniel Byfield was chosen Moderator. Voted, That the Selectmen be also Assessors, and the choice fell on Mr. Blagrove, Mr. Walker, Mr. Jos. Torrey.

Voted, that no Geese shall henceforth go upon the Commons, Streets, Lanes, or Highways within this Town.

Voted, that no Horse, nor Horse kind, shall go on the Common without being Fettered all the year, this Vote to begin on the first of April next.

Voted, that the Bell on the Meeting House be rung on the Lords Day, at the hours of 9 & 10, in the Morning, and one & two in the afternoon."

September 7th, 1705—"Voted, that Mr. Mackintosh, and Mr. Ellery, with the Deacon John Cary do endeavor the procuring of the Inhabitants of the Town (by going from House to House) so much Money, or Money value as may make up Mr. Sparhawks Sallary for the last two years, being twelve pounds fifteen shillings and three pence and make Report to the Town with all convenient speed.

Voted, that the Selectmen be desired to use their endeavor to procure a School Master, as the Law directs, with all convenient speed."

December 21st, 1705—"Voted, that Mr. Pease be invited to be the School Master of the Town for one year; and further that he shall have thirty pounds for his Sallary to be raised and paid unto him, partly by Subscription and partly by a Rate in due proportion upon all the Inhabitants of this Town."

May 16th, 1706—"At a Town Meeting legally warned and met together, made Choice of Mr. Nathaniel Blagrove to represent them at the Great and General Assembly, to be held and kept at the Town House in Boston, on Wednesday the 29th day of this instant May, 1706.

To the Hon'ble The House of Representatives &c. Whereas, Mr. Nath'l Blagrove the Representative for the Town of Bristol, having often times particular business that may require his absence from this Hon'ble House—It is by Vote of this Town, Requested that the said Mr. Nath'l Blagrove be allowed the favor of this House, that he may be absent at such times as his necessary occasions may require, and the urgent affairs of the Country will allow. Voted, in the affirmative.

Upon the motion of the late Constable Joseph Jacobs, it was Voted, that William Eddy, William Downs be abated their Pole Money, whereat they were Rated in the Province Rate. The like was Voted for the Widow Fry, and the Widow Penny, their Husbands being both Dead, being ten shillings a piece for each of the four persons above mentioned, the whole being forty shillings."

March 5th, 1707—" Voted that a new Pound shall be set np in the town of Bristol with Wood or Timber, with all convenient speed, the Selectmen to take care and use their utmost endeavors for the accomplishing thereof.

Voted for the encouragement of Col. Byfield, his building a Mill, or Mills, in Bristol, for the grinding of all sorts of Grain, for the Towns use, that the said Mill, or Mills shall be Rate free to all or any publick Taxes, during the time of their being serviceable to the Town in that way; provided also that the said Mill, or Mills, be set up and finished within the space of three years, and upon or near the Pond, near to the House of Mr. Belarmy Bosworth in Bristol aforesaid.

Voted, that the Windmill now belonging to and in the possession of Mr. Thomas Walker in Bristol afores'd shall be for ever Rate free to any publick Tax, so long as it shall remain a Corn Mill.

Voted, that no Swine of any sort after the tenth of April next, shall be or Run at large on the Commons, or Highways within this Town of Bristol, upon the penalty of paying twelve pence per head for every Swine that shall be found and taken up, for the first year, and two shillings per head for the future,

to be paid by the owner of such Swine to any person that shall so take them up. or Impound them."

November 5, 1707—" Voted, that the Pound to be made, shall be of Stone. * * And whereas it was debated where the Pound should be set and fixed where it might be most convenient for the Town—It was further Voted, that the place shall be determined by the Committee."

March 22, 1708—" Voted that every Enlisted Soldier within this Town shall be obliged to bring in to the Clerk of the Town twelve black birds heads by the tenth of June next, under the penalty of paying one shilling for the use of the Town and every person that shall (over and above his proportion) bring in any black birds heads, shall receive twelve pence for every Dozen that shall be so brought in to the Clerk of the Town, who is desired to keep an account thereof; provided this order continue in force this year only and no longer.

Voted, that every person who shall kill any Foxes, old or young, shall (for their encouragement therein) receive out of the Town Treasury, for every Old Fox twelve pence, and for every Young Fox, six pence."

March 18, 1709—" Whereas Col. Byfield having formerly proposed the building of a Mill, or Mills, at or upon a certain Creek, near Belarmy Bosworth, at the same time the Town did Vote the s'd Mills to be free from all publick Rates, provided they were built within the space of three years next following and be serviceable for the Towns use and benefit—It was now declared (at this Town Meeting, that the said Mills were built) by the s'd Col. Byfield, and desired that a minute thereof might be made and entered in the Town Book, which by the Town was allowed, and ordered accordingly.

Voted, that the order about black birds and foxes be revived and continued for one year more, with this addition, that the time for the bringing in of the s'd black birds shall be the last of June, and that the same order shall extend to the killing of blew Jawes, and that every Crow killed shall be 3d, if entered with the Clerk, and that 12d shall be abated in the

penalty of not bringing in a Dozen of black birds by the time, which if any shall wholly omit or refuse to do, the penalty, one shilling, shall be by the Assessors added to his Town Rate."

March 10th, 1710—"John Liscomb was chosen to Ring the Bell and Sweep the Meeting House; to have four pounds ten shillings for his pains about the same.

The order about foxes, blackbirds &c. Voted to be continued another year.

Voted, that no person whatsoever shall presume henceforward to errect or set up any sort of Fence joyning to any Streets, Highways or Common Land belonging to this Town of Bristol, before he or they have acquainted some one or more of the Selectmen for the time being, with such their intention, and have also obtained their approbation for their proceeding therein.

Voted, That all such persons as have Casements in their pews in the Meeting House shall henceforward be at the charge of mending and repairing of them in case they are broken at any time.

Voted, That no Rams from henceforward shall be found running at large upon the Common, or Highway, within the Town of Bristol, after the middle of August yearly, upon the penalty of the forfeiture of every such Ram or Rams, to him or them that shall find them so running and take them up."

Voted, That Mr. Jonathan Woodbery be abated his head Money for the year past, for that he is lame.

August 9, 1710—"Voted that there be a Committee chosen of three Men for and in behalf of the Town, to take care of the repairing of the Bridge and Causway at the North end of the Town.

The Town do propose and direct that the passage for the water be twelve feet, or more, at the discretion of the Committee.

Voted, that twenty-five pounds be raised for the doing of the said work, to be paid by the last of November next."

March 12th, 1711—"John Liscomb chosen to ring the Bell and sweep the Meeting house and also to look after the Boys, to prevent their playing in time of Publick Worship on the Lord's day.

Upon the motion of Henry Mackintoshe moving that the Bridge by Mr. Jacob his ten Acre Lot leading toward the Mount Farm being very beneficial to several of the neighbors, might be brought under the same regulation as other private ways, be and may be mended and maintained accordingly. It was voted in the affirmative, to wit, that it should be so.

At this Meeting there was three Deeds of conveyance presented to this Town; one of them for the heirs of Maj'r Brenton deceased, of a ten acre Lot, and one for Mr. Paine, of a Commonage, and one for Capt. Gallop of a house lot, all the said land being forfeited by Lieut. Joseph Jacob late of Ipswich deceased, to the town, and one of said Deeds being read and the rest being of the same purport.

It was Voted that the Committee formerly chosen by the Town should sign, seal and fully execute the said Deeds in the behalf of the Town and receive money on their behalf if any be due.

We were shown a play-card, the two-spot of clubs, on the back of which was written and printed:

Lord Percy asks the favor of Miss Eliza Arnold's company to a Ball at the Crown Coffee House on Saturday the 18th of January being her Majesties birth day.

On back of a six-spot of clubs:

Lord Howe's compliments to you and requests the Honor of your company to a Ball at the Assembly Rooms on Monday the 19th Instant.

To Miss Eliza Arnold.

Miss Eliza Arnold was a grand-daughter of Governor Benedict Arnold. She afterwards married Thomas Hazard, of South Kingstown.

A LIST OF THE MARRIAGES OF SOUTH KINGSTOWN.

From Records in Town Clerk's Office.

CONTRIBUTED BY THE EDITOR.

(*Continued from page 156.*)

O.

Oatley John, of Samuel, and Susannah Sherman, of Daniel, by Samuel Helme, justice, Sept. —, 1796.

" Ann E. and John F. Adams, Dec. 31, 1848.

Open Adolphus Manuel and Susan A. Carpenter, by Rev. Isaac M. Church, Nov. 7, 1858.

Osborne Mary and John Brooks, Apr. 12, 1732.

" Hannah, of Richmond, R. I., and Thomas Mitchell Letson, of North Kingstown, Sept. 28, 1760.

" William and Mirabah Chappell, by Francis Tanner, justice, Nov. 13, 1762.

Overing Henry John, of Newport, and Mary Whitehorne, of South Kingstown, by Jeremiah Crandall, justice, Nov. 15, 1755.

P.

Page John and Sarah Clarke, by Robert Hannah, justice, Sept. 1, 1729.

Palmer Emma, of Stonington, Conn. (his second wife), and Thomas R. Wells, Oct. 10, 1833.

Parker George and Catherine Cole, by Rouse Helme, justice, Oct. 18, 1724.

" Frances and Rebecca Veal, by Jeffrey Watson, assistant, Mar. 22, 1746.

" Abigail and Thomas Gardiner, Feb. 4, 1765.

Parr Jonathan and Polly Steadman, of James, by Samuel Helme, justice, Oct. 29, 1795.

Patterson Catherine J. C. M., of James, and Isaac S. Moore, of Nathan, Nov. 24, 1844.

" Margaret R. and Henry B. Burdick, of Newport, Oct. 11, 1846.

Pearce James, of East Greenwich, and Mary Crossman, of South Kingstown, by Joseph Torrey, clerg., Nov. 7, 1773.

" George G., of Newport, of George, and Mary N. Robinson, of George C., by Rev. Henry C. Coombes, Oct. 15, 1849.

Peckham Benjamin, Jr., and Mary Hazard, by Rouse Helme, assistant, Mar. 2, 1737.

" Mary, of Newport, and Hezekiah Babcock, of South Kingstown, at Newport, Jan. 3, 1739–40.

" Sarah, of Benjamin, and John Robinson, of William, Apr. 9, 1761.

" Josephus, of Benjamin, and Mary Babcock, of Hezekiah, by Sylvester Robinson, justice, May 25, 1774.

" Mary, of Benjamin, and Joshua Perry, of Freeman, Oct. 17, 1780.

" Peleg, Jr., and Desire Watson, of John, Jr., by G. Peckham, justice, Aug. 25, 1785.

" Phebe and Benjamin Segar, Apr. 2, 1795.

" Benjamin T. and Mrs. Mary Waud, by Rev. Benjamin Waite, Dec. 5, 1799.

" William, Jr., and Susannah Stanton, of Joseph, by Thomas Hoxsie, Senator, Feb. 13, 1803.

" Mary, of Benjamin, and Samuel Rodman, July 15, 1821.

" Mercy D., of East Greenwich, dau. of Perry, and Benjamin Hadwin, of Barney, Mar. 29, 1838.

" Sarah and Samuel Tucker, Sept. 16, 1840.

" Robert C. and Hannah E. Babcock, by Rev. Wilson Cogswell, Nov. 4, 1842.

" Waity, of Reuben S., and Albert S. Barber, of James, July 21, 1845.

Peckham Nathaniel, of Middletown, and Jane P. Tucker, of South Kingstown, by Rev. C. T. Chapman, Jan. 16, 1849.

" Edwin A., of Judge William, and Mary W. Dye, of Asa and Mary, by Rev. H. C. Coombes, May 13, 1849.

" Hazard, of Reuben, and Drusilla Holburton, of George, both of Richmond, by Rev. E. J. Locke, Nov. 11, 1849.

" Eliza, of Richmond, and Albert S. Barber, of James of South Kingstown, Apr. 21, 1850.

Perkins Elizabeth and John Mumford, ———, 1735.

" Nathaniel and Elizabeth Crandall, by Rev. Daniel Everett, Mar. 1, 1739.

" Mrs. Mary and Elisha R. Potter, Nov. 7, 1790.

" Eliza, of James of South Kingstown, and John Collins, of Amos of North Stonington, Conn., October 25, 1809.

" Mary, of South Kingstown, and Edwin Anthony, of Richmond, R. I., July —, 1843.

Perrigo Caleb S., of Wrentham, Mass., and Mary H. Greenman, of South Kingstown, by Rev. Silas Learnard, May 26, 1841.

Perry Julia and John Dennison, July 21, 1725.

" Benjamin and Susannah Barber, by Rouse Helme, assistant, Oct. 11, 1727.

" Benjamin, Jr., and Elizabeth Hazard, by Rouse Helme, assistant, July 10, 1729.

" Mary and John Potter, Oct. 20, 1736.

" Jonathan, of James, and Mary Potter, by Emmanuel Case, justice, May 13, 1777.

" Joshua, of Freeman, and Mary Peckham, of Benjamin, by Edward Perry, justice, Oct. 17, 1780.

" Elizabeth, of Freeman, and Stephen Champlain, of Dinah, Dec. 20, 1782.

" William and Elizabeth Segar, Mar. 25, 1792.

Perry Alice, of Jonathan, and James Helme, of James, Oct. 7, 1802.

" Amie Tripp, of Joseph of Newport, and Thomas Hazard Champlain, of Jeffrey of So. Kingstown, Oct. 2, 1803.

" John B., of Samuel, and Susannah Babcock, of Peleg, by James Congdon, justice, Apr. 11, 1805.

" Rebecca and Jeffrey Washington Champlain, Jan. 30, 1806.

" John B., of John and Mary, and Emeline S. Sunderland, of North Kingstown, of Warham and Mercy, by Rev. Benj. Hazelton, Apr. 27, 1826.

" Mariah and Benjamin S. Cory, Dec. 15, 1839.

" Sarah and Palmer A. Brown, May 1, 1842.

" Abbie and Isaac Carpenter, Oct. 30, 1842.

" John G. and Harriet T. Hazard, by Rev. Wilson Cogswell, Mar. 12, 1843.

" Catherine C., of South Kingstown, and Simeon P. Clarke, of Richmond, R. I., Nov. 8, 1843.

" George G., of George and Dianna, and Louisa Ann Weeden, of London, (colored), by Rev. Thomas Vernon, Mar. 5, 1846.

" Rachel A. and John G. Grinnell, Oct. 24, 1858.

Phillips Mary and Wm. Sunderland, May 26, 1726–7.

" Joseph and Jerusha Thayer, by Rouse Helme, assistant, Feb. 2, 1729.

" Lucinda, of Mehitable of Richmond, R. I., and Enoch C. Steadman, of Enoch of So. Kingstown, Oct. 29, 1843.

" Ezekiel B., of Joseph of Richmond, R. I., and Basha W. Briggs, of Wm. of South Kingstown, by Rev. E. J. Locke, Oct. 17, 1847.

Pindar Jacob, of North Kingstown, and Mrs. Mary Smith, of Boston, at South Kingstown, by Rev. Joseph Torrey, Apr. 2, 1738.

Pitman George B., of Richmond, R. I., and Peggy D. Ginnodo, of South Kingstown, by John Hopkins, justice, Jan. 27, 1814.

Pollock Samuel H. and Sarah Lunt, of Wm., Nov. 27, 1808.
Popplestone William and Sarah Wilcox, by Isaac Sheldon, justice, Oct. 5, 1740.
Popple Amie and George Reynolds Barber, Aug. 4, 1793.
Potter Ichabod, Jr., and Sarah Robinson, by Rouse Helme, assistant, Jan. 16, 1723–4.
" Mary and Stephen Tallman, Nov. 11, 1724.
" Rebecca and Joseph Barber, Feb. 4, 1724.
" Ichabod and Deborah Reynolds, by Rouse Helme, assistant, Mar. 20, 1725–6.
" Nathaniel and Elizabeth Bentley, by Rouse Helme, assistant, May 1, 1727.
" Mary and Joseph Sherman, June 4, 1727.
" Thomas and Martha Barber, by Rouse Helme, assistant, Oct. 3, 1727.
" Benjamin and Ruth Sherman, by Rouse Helme, assistant, Feb. 1, 1727–8.
" Susannah and Elisha Reynolds, June 30, 1728.
" Joseph and Abigail Larkin, by Rouse Helme, assistant, Jan. 14, 1730.
" Robert, Jr., and Judith Clarke, by Rouse Helme, assistant, Sept. 5, 1731.
" Capt. Ichabod and Margaret Potter, by Rouse Helme, assistant, Nov. —, 1735.
" Margaret and Capt. Ichabod Potter, Nov. —, 1735.
" John and Mary Perry, by Friends' ceremony, Oct. 20, 1736.
" Sarah and George Gardiner, Feb. 10, 1742.
" Jonathan and Mary West, by Samuel Tefft, justice, Jan. 18, 1748.
" Ruth, of South Kingstown, and Jeremiah Hazard, Jr., of North Kingstown, Apr. 24, 1748.
" William, youngest son of Col. Potter, and Penelope Hazard, eldest dau. of Col. Thomas, by Rev. Dr. McSparran, Nov. 18, 1750.

Potter John, of Ichabod, and Mary Hazard, of Stephen, by Jeffrey Watson, assistant, Aug. 30, 1752.
" Martha and Daniel Weeden, Jan. 7, 1753.
" Thomas, of Ichabod, and Mrs. Elizabeth Reynolds, by Rev. Joseph Torrey, Oct. 29, 1758.
" Christopher, of Richmond, R. I., and Anne Frazer, by Jeremiah Crandall, justice, Nov. 23, 1760.
" Lydia, of Capt. Benjamin, and William Potter Taylor, Dec. 11, 1760.
" William, of Robert, and Mary Rathbun, by Rev. Joseph Torrey, Jan. 24, 1765.
" Mary, of South Kingstown, and Jonathan Perry, of James, Mar. 31, 1777.
" Elisha R. and Mrs. Mary Perkins, by Rev. Benjamin Waite, Nov. 7, 1790.
" Nicholas Bryant and Mary Hannah Carpenter, by Samuel Helme, justice, Jan. 28, 1794.
" Jeremiah N. and Sally Hazard, by Samuel Helme, justice, Mar. 23, 1794.
" Abraham and Amie Littlefield, by Samuel Helme, justice, Aug. 11, 1794.
" Maria and Thomas Robinson Wells, Mar. 15, 1808.
" Abram and Abigail, by Mathew Robinson, Mar. 5, 1809.
" Elisha R. and Mary Mawney, by Rev. William Northup, July 9, 1810.
" Mary, of Exeter, and Silas Brown, of South Kingstown, Mar. 9, 1823.
" William, of Alexander, and Sarah Brown, (colored), by Mathew Waite, justice, Oct. 23, 1839.
" Joseph B., of Richmond, R. I., and Mary E. Mumford, of South Kingstown, by Rev. John H. Baker, Oct. 18, 1841.
" Susan, of South Kingstown, and David Sherman, Jr., of Coventry, R. I., Mar. 21, 1842,
" Mary, of Aaron and Abbie, and Edward T. Niles, of Simon and Nancy, Dec. 19, 1844.

Potter Rouse and Dorcas G. Watson, by Rev. Wilson Cogswell, May 25, 1846.
" Samuel, of Nicholas E., and Alice Smith, of James W., by Rev. Ezekiel J. Locke, May 14, 1848.
Powell Mrs Esther, of North Kingstown, and James Helme, of South Kingstown, Oct. 19, 1738.
Powers William, of Warwick, and Sarah Bill, now residing in South Kingstown, by Benjamin Potter, justice, Apr. 12, 1750.
Price Martha and Charles Campbell, September 17, 1732.
Prosser Arnold and Esther Eldred, by Jeremiah Crandall, justice, (both dates given), July 14, 1764—July 15, 1765.

R.

Rathbun Mary and William Potter, Jan. 24, 1765.
" John A., of North Kingstown, and Mary A. Hazard, of Thomas, of South Kingstown, by Rev. Henry C. Coombes, Nov. 11, 1849.
Raymond———, of New London, and Oliver Hazard, of South Kingstown, Dec. 9, 1736.
Ray Ann (widow), and William Mumford, April 3, 1729.
Reynolds Deborah and Ichabod Potter, March 20, 1725–6.
" Elisha and Susannah Potter, by Rouse Helme, assistant, Jan. 30, 1728.
" William and Elizabeth Lewis, residing in Westerly, R. I., at South Kingstown, by Christopher Allen, justice, July 17, 1732.
" Henry and Mary Anthony, by Thomas Brown, justice, Nov. 7, 1746.
" Jemima and John Babcock, Mar. 17, 1747.
" John and Abigail Sherman, by Samuel Tefft, justice, Oct. 24, 1748.
" Elizabeth, of Exeter, and James Sherman, of South Kingstown, Nov. 19, 1761.
" Mrs. Elizabeth and Thomas Potter, of Ichabod, Oct. 29, 1758.

Reynolds Elizabeth, of South Kingstown, and Benjamin Dake, of North Kingstown, Mar. 23, 1779.
" Amie, of James, of West Greenwich, and Samuel Hoxsie, of Stephen, of South Kingstown, June 8, 1783.
" Sally, of South Kingstown, and Jonathan Healy, of Charlestown, Nov. 24, 1839.
" Mary Ann and John C. Dawley, both of Exeter, Aug. 28, 1842.
Read Thomas and Elizabeth Cox, by Rouse Helme, assistant, Nov. 3, 1733.
" Edward and Martha Davis, by Samuel Casey, justice, Oct 15, 1758.
Rhodes Elizabeth, of Stonington, Conn., and Thomas R. Wells, of South Kingstown, Sept. 28, 1844.
Rice William and Phebe Tripp, by Rouse Helme, assistant, Dec. 10, 1730.
Robbins John M., of Brooklyn, Conn., and Lydia Ann Harvey, of South Kingstown, by Rev. James Hammond, June 3, 1849.
Roberts Frances and Stephen Knowles, Aug. 27, 1732.
" Sarah and Stephen Northrup, Oct. 17, 1744.
" Mary and Stephen Mose, June 10, 1745.
Robinson Mary and Stephen Hazard, by Rouse Helme, assistant, Jan. 9, 1723–4.
" Sarah and Ichabod Potter, Jr., Jan. 16, 1723–4.
" William and Abigail Hazard, by Christopher Allen, justice, Mar 2, 1726–7.
" Ruth and Joseph Underwood, April 27, 1732.
" Martha, of William, of South Kingstown, and Latham Clarke, of Samuel, of Jamestown, April 18, 1745.
" John, of William, of South Kingstown, and Sarah Peckham, of Benjamin, April 9, 1761.
" Mary, of Sylvester, and Jonathan Hazard, of Stephen, May 12, 1785.

Robinson Abigail, of Sylvester, and Thomas H. Hazard, Feb. 23, 1790.

" Capt. Robert, of Christopher, and Sarah Congdon, of Samuel, by Samuel Helme, justice, Mar. 15, 1795.

" Elizabeth, of Christopher, of South Kingstown, and Manford Hazard, of Newport, Feb. 18, 1796.

" William H. and Eliza Hazard, by Rev. Silas Learnard, Dec. 13, 1840.

" Mary N., of South Kingstown, daughter of George C. and George G. Pearce, of George, of Newport, Oct. 15, 1849.

Rodman Samuel and Penelope Holway, by Samuel Tefft, not March 19, 1746, as given on page 85, vol. iii., under Holway, but Mar. 9, 1744.

" Penelope and Nathaniel Tripp, Dec. 15, 1791.

" Samuel and Mary Peckham, of Benjamin, by Matthew Robinson, justice, July 15, 1821.

" Sarah Ann and George Dixon, May 3, 1840.

" Peleg C., of Christopher, and Nancy, of South Kingstown, and Eliza Brown, of Robert and Hannah, of Warwick, R. I., by Rev. Thomas Vernon, March 22, 1846.

" Isaac P. and Sally Arnold, by Rev. C. T. Brooks, June 15, 1847.

Rogers Amie, of Samuel and John Rogers, Jr., Jan. 7, 1764.

" John, Jr., and Amie Rogers, of Samuel, by Jeremiah Crandall, justice, Jan. 7, 1764.

Rose John, of Preston, Conn., and Elizabeth Eldred, of South Kingstown, by Ephraim Gardiner, justice, June 12, 1734.

" Anna, of South Kingstown, and John Goodbody, of North Kingstown, April 4, 1765.

" Elizabeth S., of George and James E. B. Walker, Oct. 25, 1849.

" Samuel, of South Kingstown, and Phebe A. Albro, of Exeter, by Rev. John Slocum, Aug. 4, 1850.

Rose George W. and Susan T. Hazard, by Rev. John Slocum, Nov. 20, 1850.

" George P., of South Kingstown, and Hannah P. Card, of Jamestown, by Rev. James Hammond, Dec. 5, 1852.

Rowler Elizabeth and Samuel Nutter, Oct. 28, 1744.

S.

Sabin Abigail and Samuel Jackways, Aug. 26, 1746.

Sand Edward, of Newport, and Lucy Clarke, of South Kingstown, by Silas Niles, justice, Sept. 15, 1763.

Sanford Henry and Joseph, of North Kingstown, now of Norwich, Conn., and Sarah C. Gould, of Jonathan P., of South Kingstown, by Rev. Ezekiel J. Locke, Sept. 16, 1849.

Sarah and Joshua (Indians), Sept. 28, 1732.

Saunders Susannah and Richard Beary, Jan. 14, 1726.

" Capt. Elias, of John A. and Sarah E. Brown, by Rev. Henry C. Coombes, Mar. 3, 1850.

Scotaway Hannah and John Swain, Nov. 6, 1731.

Seager Experience and Ichabod Sheffield, April 17, 1740.

" Abigail and William Knowles, April 29, 1753.

" Abigail and William Knowles, Feb. 19, 1755.

" Susannah and John Lillibridge, July 6, 1755.

" Samuel, of John and Hannah Hull, of Charles, by Rev. Thomas Hazard, assistant, Nov. 27, 1755.

" Elizabeth, of South Kingstown, and Ichabod Sheffield, of Charlestown, Nov. 4, 1764.

" Thomas and Rebecca Browning, of William, by F. Perry, justice, Feb. 17, 1785.

" John, of South Kingstown, and Abigail Brayton, of Portsmouth, by Benjamin Foster, justice, Nov. 9, 1786.

" Elizabeth and William Perry, March 25, 1792.

" Benjamin and Phebe Peckham, by Samuel Helme, justice, April 2, 1795.

Seager Mary P., of South Kingstown, and Joseph Brightman, of Hopkinton, Oct. 19, 1840.
" William F. and Mary Ann Browning, by Rev. C. T. Chapman, Aug. 20, 1848.
Segouche Elizabeth, of Little Compton, and Christopher Allen, of R. I., ———, 1687.
Shaw Richard and Alice Wilson, by Rouse Helme, assistant, Aug. 7, 1729.
Shed George E. and Eliza Ann Tucker, by Rev. C. T. Chapman, Dec. 25, 1848.
Sheffield James and Sarah Case, by Rouse Helme, assistant, April 20, 1727.
" Nathan and Dorcas Helme, by Rouse Helme, assistant, April 18, 1734.
" Mary and Caleb Clarke, Dec. 1, 1737.
" Mary and Daniel Everett, July 12, 1739.
" Ichabod and Experience Seager, by John Potter, justice, April 17, 1740.
" Ruth and Benjamin Greenman, Jan. 23, 1755.
" Ichabod, of Charlestown (weaver), and Elizabeth Seager, of South Kingstown (spinster), by Jeremiah Crandall, justice, Nov. 4, 1764.
" Martha, of Nathan, of South Kingstown, and Lemuel Smith, of Stonington, Conn., Nov. 8, 1795.
Sheldon John and Harriet Watson, April 11, 1706.
" John, Jr., and Sarah Sherman, by Rouse Helme, assistant, Feb. 2, 1726–7.
" Dorcas and Jonathan Sherman, Jr., Feb. 7, 1726–7.
" Samuel and Susannah Sherman, by Isaac Sheldon, justice, Sept. 23, 1739.
" Isaac, of South Kingstown, and Sarah James of Charlestown at C., by Joseph Church, justice, Jan. 23, 1741.
" John, of South Kingstown, and Elizabeth Webb, of Charlestown, by Nathaniel Lewis, justice, May 29, 1743.

Sheldon Isaac, of Isaac, and Abigail Earl, of John, by Rev. Daniel Everett, who died before the marriage was asserted; asserted by Jeffrey Watson, assistant, Dec. 20, 1746.

" Abigail and Jeremiah Carpenter, June 24, 1752.

" Sarah, of Isaac, and James Babcock, of Samuel, Jan. 31, 1754.

" James and Hannah Beard, by Frances Tanner, justice, Oct. 24, 1762.

" Mehitable and John Babcock, Feb. 14, 1765.

" Alice, of Rouse, and Daniel Steadman, of Daniel, Sept. 8, 1850.

Sherman Ruth and Benjamin Potter, Feb. 1, 1726–7.

" Sarah and John Sheldon, Jr., Feb. 2, 1726–7.

" Jonathan, Jr., and Dorcas Sheldon, by Rouse Helme, assistant, Feb. 7, 1726–7.

" Joseph and Mary Potter, by Rouse Helme, assistant, June 4, 1727.

" Mary and Passaval Allen, Dec. 21, 1732.

" Isabel and Caleb Gardiner, Feb. 20, 1734.

" Eber, Jr., and Amie Hazard, by Rouse Helme, assistant, May 30, 1734.

" Daniel and Susannah Earl, by Isaac Sheldon, justice, May 22, 1735.

" Susannah and Samuel Sheldon, by Isaac Sheldon, justice, Sept. 23, 1739.

" Mary and Benjamin Baker, Sept. 16, 1742.

" Alice and Phillip Sherman, Feb. 14, 1744.

" Phillip, of Portsmouth, and Alice Sherman, of South Kingstown, by Samuel Tefft, justice, Feb. 14 1744.

" Abiel and Susannah Boss, by Samuel Tefft, justice, Jan. 30, 1745.

" James, of South Kingstown, and Penelope Franklin, of Jamestown, at Jamestown, by Joseph Clarke, justice, Sept. 8, 1748.

" Experience and Joseph Taylor, April 6, 1749.

Sherman Sarah and Robert Brown, Esq., May 16, 1753.
" James, of South Kingstown, and Hannah Fry, of East Greenwich, daughter of Thomas, by Giles Pierce, justice, Feb. 6, 1755.
" Abigail and John Reynolds, Oct. 24, 1748.
" Samuel, of Newport, and Phebe Smith, of South Kingstown, by Rev. David Sprague, Sept. 25, 1756.
" Lydia, of Benjamin, and Isaac Tanner, Dec. 8, 1759.
" James, of South Kingstown, and Elizabeth Reynolds, of Exeter, by John Lillibridge, justice, Nov. 19, 1761.
" Josiah and Dorcas Bentley, by Jeremiah Crandall, justice, Dec. 15, 1763.
" Jonathan, Jr., of South Kingstown, and Sarah Harrington, of North Kingstown, by Rev. Samuel Albro, May 16, 1768.
" Abiel, of South Kingstown, and Mrs. Ann Hoxsie, of Charlestown, at C., by Rev. Joseph Parks, May 10, 1772.
" David and Hannah Sherman, by James Parker, justice, Nov. 26, 1775.
" Hannah and David Sherman, Nov. 26, 1775.
" Robert, of South Kingstown, and Honor Brown, of North Kingstown, by Rev. James Wightman, Feb. 26, 1777.
" Susannah, of Daniel and John Oatley, of Samuel, Sept. —, 1796.
" Sarah and Benjamin Stanton, Dec. 4., 1796.
" Anna, of Godfrey, and Jesse Barber, of James, Nov. 4, 1813.
" Abbie, and Benjamin B. Brown, Aug. 17, 1831.
" George J., of Exeter, and Rebecca C. Holloway, of Charlestown, by Rev. John H. Baker, July 4, 1841.
" David, Jr., of Coventry, R. I., and Susan Potter, of South Kingstown, by Rev. John H. Baker, Mar. 21, 1842.

Sherman Clarke B., of South Kingstown, son of Robert and Abbie Mumford, of Oliver, of Richmond, by Rev. E. J. Locke, June 19, 1848.

" Sarah Jane, of Exeter, and Azel Noyes of South Kingstown, March 22, 1849.

Sias Mary, of South Kingstown, and Mingull Crosswell, of Sterling, Conn., Nov. 23, 1794.

Sims Silene E. and Courtland B. Holland, Apr. 2, 1849.

Slack Abigail, of Samuel, and Charles Hull, both of Westerly, Dec. 30. 1736.

Slocum John, Jr., of Richmond, R. I., and Sarah M. Steadman, of Henry of South Kingstown, by Rev. E. J. Locke, Sept. 24, 1843.

" William, of John of Richmond, R. I., and Rebecca Babcock, of Joseph of South Kingstown, by Rev. E. J. Locke, Mar. 30, 1845.

" Alfred, of John, and Dianna Kingsley, of Wm., both of Richmond, by Rev. E. J. Locke, November 20, 1846.

Smith Margaret and Emmanuel Clarke, at North Kingstown, Jan. 4, 1725.

" Bathsheba and Jeffrey Watson, Nov. 30, 1732.

" Mary and Benjamin Thomas, Sept. 1, 1737.

" Sarah and John Bent, Nov. 13, 1737.

" Mrs. Mary, of Boston, and Jacob Pindar, of North Kingstown, Apr. 2, 1738.

" Phebe, of South Kingstown, and Samuel Sherman, of Newport, Sept. 25, 1756.

" Samuel, of Stonington, Conn., and Martha Sheffield, of Nathan of South Kingstown, by Samuel Helme, justice, Nov. 8, 1795.

" Mary Ann and Edgar R. Eaton, Dec. 4, 1842.

" Lucy Ann and Edmund B. Albro, Feb. 24, 1848.

" Alice, of James W., and Samuel Potter, of Nicholas E., May 14, 1848.

" Edward H. and Alice Harvey, by Rev. James Hammond, Oct. 7, 1849.

Smith Esek B., of James W., and Lucy A. Webster, of Nathan, by Rev. Ezekiel J. Locke, Nov. 9, 1851.
" John A. and Ann A. Whaley, by Rev. A. Durfee, Oct. 29, 1854.
Spear Henry and Levina Carpenter, by Rev. E. J. Locke, July 28, 1850.
Springer William and Adeline Whitford, by Rev. Silas Learnard, Aug. 28, 1842.
Stanton Isabel and Nathan Tefft, Sept. 16, 1742.
" Robert, of Richmond, R. I., and Elizabeth Whitehorne, of South Kingstown, by Jeremiah Crandall, justice, Jan. 16, 1757.
" Susaunah, of Richmond, R. I., and Peter Boss, Dec. 14, 1763.
" Benjamin and Sarah Sherman, Dec. 4, 1796.
" Susannah, of Joseph, and William Peckham, Jr., Feb. 13, 1803.
" Benjamin and Sarah Barnes, by Rev. John H. Baker, Nov. 28, 1839.
" Mary and Stephen Hoxsie, Nov. 1, 1838.
" Ann H. and John Nichols, Jr., by Rev. Cyrus Miner, Jan. 19, 1842.
Steadman John, of South Kingstown, and Bethany Gray, of Shrewsbury, Monmouth Co., N. J., by Thomas Brown, justice, Jan. 29, 1746,
" James and Isabel Babcock, by Francis Tanner, justiee, Nov. 11, 1762.
" Mary and Martin Munday, Jan. 7, 1778.
" Polly and Jonathan Parr, Oct. 29, 1795.
" William, of Oliver, and Elizabeth Tucker, of Joshua, by Joseph P. Babcock, justice, Jan. 23, 1842.
" Hannah and Jesse Cottrell, June 21, 1843.
" Catherine, of South Kingstown, and William J. S. Locke, of Richmond, R. I., Sept. 24, 1843.
" Sarah M. and John Slocum, Jr., of Richmond, R. I., Sept. 24, 1843.

Steadman Enoch C., of Enoch of South Kingstown, and Lucinda Phillips, of Mehitable of Richmond, R. I., by Rev. E. J. Locke, Oct. 29, 1843.
" William N., of Henry, and Abbie Austin, of George, by Rev. E. J. Locke, July 2, 1848.
" Susan T., of Asa, and Daniel Conner, July 28, 1850.
" William, of Oliver, and Jane Clarke, of Christopher, by Rev. H. C. Coombes, Aug. 5, 1850.
" Daniel, of Daniel, and Alice Sheldon, of Rouse, by Rev. H. C. Coombes, Sept. 8, 1850.
Stephens Peter and Mary Cottrell, by Rouse Helme, assistant, Sept. 1, 1728.
Sunderland William and Mary Phillips, by Rouse Helme, assistant, May 26, 1726–7.
" Lois and William Carlile, Jan. 27, 1760.
" Emeline S., of Warham and Mercy, and John B. Perry, of John and Mary, Apr. 27, 1826.
Swain John and Hannah Scotaway, by Rouse Helme, assistant, Nov. 6, 1731.
Sweet Thomas and Tabitha Bentley, by Rouse Helme, assistant, Apr. 11, 1728.
" Lydia and Ebenezer Tefft, Nov. 6, 1746.
" Harriet, of Job and Thomas Austin, Oct. 27, 1791.
" Gideon and Silence Williams, by Samuel Helme, justice, Nov. 30, 1794.
" Mrs. Hannah B. and John V. Northrup, Oct. 27, 1844.

(*To be continued*).

First Postmaster in South Kingstown.—James Sands, a native of Block Island, was appointed postmaster at Tower Hill when the office was first established by the General Government at the commencement of the postal service. This was the first office in town. Mr. Sands married a native of South Kingstown. He was a grandson of James Sands 1st of Block Island.

A List of the Names of the Inhabitants of Barbadoes in the Year 1638, who then possessed more than ten acres of land.

CONTRIBUTED BY SAM. BRIGGS, ESQ., CLEVELAND, OHIO.

[It might seem at first glance that this article was entirely out of place in a Rhode Island historical publication, but we assure our readers that much interest can be awakened here by a few minutes' study. It is a well-known fact that a great many of our earliest settlers came from England by this way, and that many of them stayed here a while before coming to Rhode Island. It is also well known that a close and very intimate trade early sprang up between the two colonies. For this reason the following list is printed in the REGISTER.—EDITOR.]

Abney William,
Adams John,
Adams Samuel,
Addis Thomas,
Addison Thomas,
Adey James,
Akerman William,
Allen John,
Allen Reynold, (also called Alleyne), member of council, June, 1630,
Allen Richard,
Allen William,
Almond William,
Aldridge Thomas,
Alsop William,
Alven Richard,
Alven Thomas,
Ambler Charles,
Anderson Michael,
Anderson William,
Andrews Samuel, member of council, Dec. 1629, and July, 1636,
Anslos ——,
Arnold William, arrived in the "William and John," Feb. 17, 1625,
Ashford John,
Ashmore Robert,
Ashten Henry. perhaps *Capt.*, who was Commissioner from the King, Dec. 4, 1639,
Ashton Robert, perhaps person noted in parish boundaries, etc., Dec. 1629,
Ashton Thomas,
Atdam Adam,
Atkinson John.

Bagg John,
Baker Simon,
Baldrick Marnad,
Baldwin Thomas,
Baldwin William,
Ball Ambrose,
Ball Thomas,
Balston William,

Bamfield Nicholas,
Bandfield William,
Banks William, 2,
Baram ——,
Barker John,
Barnes Edward,
Barrow James,
Barton Thomas, 2,
Bastewill Robert,
Baths Richard,
Batt John,
Batter ——,
Battin Thomas,
Baxter Stephen,
Bayes Henry,
Bazil Thomas,
Beard *Lieutenant*,
Bedingfield Thomas,
Beenie John,
Beker Richard, 2,
Belgrove Joseph,
Bell John,
Bennet Edward,
Bennet John,
Bennet Tristram,
Benson Robert,
Betts William,
Biggs David,
Bilcliffe Willoughby,
Bill James,
Bingler ——,
Birch William, *Capt.*; council member, Dec. 1629; murdered by Capt. William Kitterick, 7th Aug., 1634;
Bitham ——,
Bittany Henry,
Biverlort Samuel,
Bix David,
Blackbourn John,
Blackwell Henry,
Blackwell *Lieutenant*,
Blower John,
Blunden Roger,
Booth Ralph,
Booth William, *Capt.*,
Boston Stephen,
Bouch Martin,
Bowen Anthony,
Bowman James,
Bowser Anthony,
Bowyer George, *Capt.*; member of council, July, 1636;
Boythun James,
Bradham ——,
Breddle Jeffrey,
Brickhill Richard,
Bromley Thomas,
Brookhaven Christo,
Brooking Joseph,
Broom Edward,
Brown Edward,
Brown Henry, *Capt.*, member of council, Dec. 1629; assistant justice, 11th Apr. 1631;
Brugh Richard,
Buckerfield Nic.,
Buckley George,
Bulkley William,
Burbeck Francis,
Burrows Hugh,
Burrows William,

Burrowet Mather,
Burte Richard,
Burton Thomas,
Bushel John,
Bushell Thomas,
Butcher John,
Butcher Thomas,
Butler Henry,
Button William.

Callecot Richard,
Calverley Thomas,
Campley William,
Carlile Richard,
Carpenter ——,
Carr John,
Carsely Edward,
Casey John,
Cater Francis,
Catofort Christopher,
Caulvsly Richard, perhaps Sir Richard Calvsly, council member, June 16, 1630,
Cave Richard,
Chamberlain Christo.,
Chambers Richard,
Chandler Nicholas,
Chandler Richard,
Chapman Thomas,
Chapman William,
Cheesewright John,
Cheshire Isaac,
Church ——,
Clappam ——,
Claybarn Thomas,
Cleeves Thomas, 2,
Clement Henry,
Clibourne Thomas,
Cloak Thomas,
Clapp Henry,
Cobham Thomas,
Cockrum Francis,
Cole John,
Cole Martin,
Coleman William,
Collant James,
Colliers John,
Comprey John,
Compton Daniel,
Compton Francis,
Cooper Isaac,
Corbett Clement,
Cornelius *Capt.*,
Cornwall Robert,
Cotham Thomas,
Consalt William,
Conyers Charles,
Cook Zachary,
Coverly Thomas,
Cox William,
Cranefield Edward, member of council, July, 1636,
Cray Richard,
Crichlow James,
Crone ——,
Cruse Matthew,
Cullenbow Roger,
Curtis John, 2.

Daff Edward,
Daggs Nicholas,
Dakeley Francis,

Darby Edmund,
Darby Edward,
Darby Henry,
Davis George,
Davis Henry,
Davis John,
Davis *Lieutenant*,
Day John,
Deacon Nicholas,
Deakins Anthony,
Dean John,
Deane Thomas,
Decesley Nathaniel,
Dennis Thomas,
Dew John,
Dewall Edward,
Dickerson Francis,
Digbie ——, (perhaps of Christ Church parish,)
Donson Thomas,
Dormer William,
Dorrell Thomas,
Dotten William, (of Governor's council, 11th Apr. 1631, and also justice),
Dotting ——,
Downemans James,
Drake Edmund,
Drake Edward,
Draw Sir James, (brought model of sugar-mill and some copper from Holland,)
Draw William,
Drew Samuel,
Dryrot John,
Duckett Richard,
Duesberry William,
Dudney Francis,
Dudney Hendrike,
Duke Humphrey,
Dunkley John,
Dunston Robert,
Dutton *Capt.*

Edney Peter,
Edwards Henry,
Edwards Nicholas,
Ellin Silas,
Elliot Richard,
Ellis Thomas, *Capt.*, (council, June, 1630; justice, April, 1631; council, July, 1636,)
Ellis Thomas, Esq.,
Ellesin John,
Elsewick Edward,
Emmerson Thomas,
Emmot ——,
Estwick Francis,
Evans Thomas,
Eurlyn George.

Farnell John,
Farroll Daniel,
Faucett Richa., *Lieut.*, (perhaps assistant justice, 11th Apr. 1631,)
Ferris Henry,
Ferris Henry, *Lieut.*,
Fido Thomas,
Finchman *Capt.*,
Finchman John,
Fisher Edward,

Fisher Richard,
Flavell William,
Fletcher Daniel,(perhaps *Capt.* of council, Dec. 1629, assistant justice, Apr. 1631, commissioner, 1639,)
Forster John, (perhaps assistant justice, Apr. 1631,)
Forster John, (*minister*,)
Franklin John,
Fretwell Henry,
Fretwell Thomas,
Frear William,
Futter James, *Capt.*, (perhaps assistant justice, Apr. 1631,)

Garrett William,
Gay William,
Georges ——,
Gibbs Robert,
Gibbs Thomas, *Capt.*, (council, Dec. 1629, June, 1630, July, 1636,)
Gibson John,
Gibson Matthew,
Gift Toby,
Gill Christopher, 2,
Gill James,
Gill Robert,
Glegg Richard,
Goar ——,
Gold Arnell,
Goldingham John,
Gough John,
Goulding William,
Gray Nicholas,
Green James,
Green Robert,
Green Walter,
Greene John,
Gregory Nicholas,
Gregory Richard,
Grece John,
Greffin Richard,
Greggbie Alexander,
Greggs Henry,
Greggs Thomas,
Greggs William,
Groicer Edward,
Grove John,
Grover Edward,
Guy Archibald.

Hacket ——,
Hackett Richard,
Hackleton Thomas,
Hacthorp John, *Capt.*,
Hales John,
Halfworth William,
Hall Henry, 2,
Hall John,
Hall Thomas,
Hals William, *Capt.*,
Ham Jeremiah,
Hamond Henry,
Harbourne Ralph,
Hargrave Robert, (perhaps at Barbadoes, Dec. 1629,)
Hargrave Thomas,
Harley Wiiliam,
Harrison Edward,
Harrison William,

Hartridge Thomas,
Hassel Nicholas,
Hatt John,
Haulse Matthas,
Haulsey John,
Hawkins Joseph,
Hawley Henry, *Gov.*, (Commissioner of Earl of Carlisle, 9th April, 1629, governor, June, 1630,)
Hawtakes Gerrard,
Hawton Edward,
Hay Peter, (perhaps King's Commissioner, Dec. 1639,)
Hayes Morris,
Hayes Thomas,
Hayman *Capt.*,
Haymond William,
Hayward John,
Hayward Thomas,
Hazle Richard,
Heathcot William,
Helis Richard,
Henes Francis,
Henson Phillip,
Hesus Richard,
Hethertone Richard,
Hewett Francis,
Hide John,
Higginbottom John,
Hill John,
Hill Thomas,
Hillierd Charles,
Hillierd George,
Hillierd William,
Hitchcock Thomas,
Holland William,
Hollingsworth George,
Holmes James,
Holmes John,
Hooke John, 2,
Hooker Robert,
Horton Richard,
Hothersall John, *Capt.*,
Hothersall Thomas, (justice, 11th Apr. 1631,)
Hough Anthony,
Hours ——, *Capt.*,
Howard John, (*minister*,)
Howell ——,
Hughes Gabriel,
Hughes Thomas,
Hudson William,
Humphreys Zachary,
Hungate ——,
Hunt Henry,
Hurvis Edward,
Hutton ——,
Hynd Richard, *Capt.*

Ingar Richard,
Irish Thomas, *Capt.*,
Isaac John.

Jackson John,
Jayger Francis,
Jarvis John,
Jeffers David,
Jemnet John,
Jemmet Bernard,
Johnson John,
Johnson Robert,

Jones James,
Jones John,
Jones Phillip,
Jones Roger,
Jones Thomas,
Jones William,
Joyice John.

(*To be Continued.*)

THE RECORD OF OLD SMITHFIELD FROM 1730 TO 1850.

From Records in Town Clerk's Office, Lincoln.

CONTRIBUTED BY THE EDITOR.

Continued from page 132.

MARRIAGES.

B.

Bachelor Fannie E. and John F. Mansfield, June 1, 1847.
Bacon Ann and Alexander Dowell, May 27, 1849.
Baets Joanna and Elijah Cook, July 1, 1739.
" Elizabeth and Peter Cook, Sept. 24, 1741.
Bailey Perry D., of North Providence, son of William, and Elizabeth S. Hoyle, of Smithfield, dau. of Henry; m. by Rev. Reuben Allen, Nov. 14, 1839.
" William B. and Sarah A. Northup, dau. of Stephen and Betsey; m. by Rev. Warren Lincoln, Nov. 24, 1850.
" Ruth B. and Albert A. Taylor, Dec. 30, 1850.
Baker Jacob and Esther Keech; m. by Samuel Winsor, justice, Mar. 17, 1760.
" William, of Dutee, and Amanda M. Prior, dau. of Ethan M. Briggs; m. by Rev. Mowry Phillips, Mar. 18, 1849.
Balcome Joseph, of Joseph, and Prudence Aldrich, of Job; m. by Rev. Edward Mitchell, Feb. 7, 1788.
" John, of Ebenezer and Abigail S., and Sarah Clarke, of Daniel Lyman and Amie; m. by Rev. I. J. Burguess, Dec. 16, 1849.

Balcome Nancy B. and Ephraim Patt, Apr. 14, 1850.
" A. O. and Sarah A. Martin; m. by Rev. C. H. Ford, Apr. 20, 1850.
Balford David and Sarah Herendeen, May 26, 1763.
Ballard Benjamin and Susannah Aldrich; m. by Thos. Sayles, justice, Mar. 25, 1734.
" Benjamin and Mary Sayles; m. by Thos. Sayles, justice, July 27, 1738.
" Benjamin and Mary Staples; m. by Daniel Jenckes, justice, Mar. 15, 1738–9.
" Dorothy and Silas Tucker, Mar. 13, 1739.
" Jeremiah and Abigail Man; m. by David Comstock, justice, June 3, 1742.
" Jonathan and Dorcas Herendeen; m. by Daniel Mowry, Jr., justice, Apr. 27, 1760.
" Jeremiah and Waite Herendeen; m. by Jabez Harris, justice, Dec. 15, 1761.
" David and Sarah Herendeen; m. by Stephen Sly, justice, May 26, 1763.
" Benjamin, Jr., and Sarah Shippee; m. by Thomas Steere, justice, Sept. 6, 1764.
" David and Mary Smith; m. by Thomas Steere, justice, Nov. 18, 1764.
" Ichabod and Rhoda Smith, of Daniel; m. by Stephen Arnold, justice, Feb. 5, 1767.
Ballou Rebecca, Jr., and William Sprague, Jr., Apr. 10, 1738.
" Susannah and Elisha Newell, Dec. 26, 1738.
" Abraham and Mary Staples; m. by David Comstock, justice, Feb. 3, 1739.
" Ezekiel and Joanna Cook; m. by William Arnold, justice, July 3, 1740.
" Ruth and Stephen Brown, Dec. 11, 1740.
" Obediah and Sarah Saulsbury; m. by William Arnold, justice, Dec. 26, 1740.
" Bathsheba and Mekel Keith, Jan. 27, 1741–2.
" Martha and Nathaniel Cook, Jan. 27, 1741–2.

Ballou Hannah and David Cook, Feb. 3, 1742–3.
" Joseph, Jr., and Thompson Cook; m. by Wm. Arnold, justice, June 7, 1744.
" Phebe and Stephen Whipple, Jan. 12, 1745.
" Daniel and Amie Brown; m. by William Arnold, justice, Jan. 4, 1746–7.
" Eleazer and Phebe Lapham; m. by Thomas Sayles, justice, Aug. 19, 1750.
" Patience and Joseph Sayles, July 10, 1752.
" Susannah and Jacob Arnold, Nov. 25, 1756.
" Maturin and Marcy Cooper; m. by Stephen Sly, justice, Feb. 28, 1759.
" Phebe and John Smith, Apr. 15, 1761.
" Samuel and Mary Smith, widow of Elias; m. by Stephen Sly, justice, July 29, 1761.
" Simeon and Mary Cole; m. by Ezekiel Comstock, justice, Apr. 1, 1762.
" Jeremiah, Jr., of Smithfield, and Ruth Mathewson, of Gloucester; m. by Daniel Mowry, Jr., justice, Dec. 8, 1763.
" Mary and Hezekiah Sprague, May 8, 1767.
" Moses and Elizabeth Phillips; m. by Thomas Lapham, justice, May 29, 1768.
" Benjamin, of John, and Mary Phillips, of John; m. by Rev. Ezekiel Angel, Apr. 15, 1770.
" David, of Samuel, dec., and Anna Comstock, of David; m. by Stephen Arnold, justice, June 9, 1770.
" Silence and Izreal Wilkinson, Feb. 14, 1772.
" Aaron, of Samuel, and Lydia Albee, of Eleazer, Jr., of Douglass, Mass.; m. by Daniel Mowry, Jr., justice, Mar. 5, 1773.
" Rhoda and George Streeter, Oct. 13, 1776.
" Moses and Desire Lang; m. by Rev. Abner Ballou, Mar. 23, 1778.
" Abraham, of Simeon, and Dianna Mowry, of Gideon; m. by Uriah Alverson, justice, Mar. 6, 1785.

Ballou Sabra and Joshua Buffum, June 4, 1786.
" Mary and William Arnold, Jan. 4, 1790.
" Jonathan, of Aaron, and Mary Smith, of Emor, dec.; m. by Elisha Olney, justice, May 23, 1793.
" Sally and Gideon Sayles, Feb. 26, 1797.
" Dutee, of Moses, and Lydia White, of Samuel; m. by Thomas Man, justice, June 8, 1800.
" Mary and William Newman, Feb. 14, 1802.
" Otis, of Moses, and Phebe Lapham, of Thomas; m. by Thomas Man, justice, Mar. 28, 1802.
" Marcy and Eleazer Mowry, Nov. 11, 1813.
" Freelove and David Mowry, Jr., Oct. 16, 1817.
" Mary and Daniel Wilbur, Jr., July 12, 1818.
" Adin, of Deacon Ariel of Cumberland, and Abigail Sayles, of Smith of Smithfield; m. by Rev. Reuben Allen, Jan. 17, 1822.
" George C. and Ruth E. Aldrich; m. by Lewis Dexter, justice, May 24, 1825.
" Maranda and Burrill Aldrich, June 5, 1825.
" Anne and Jeremiah Jenckes, Mar. 31, 1827.
" Joseph R., of Providence, son of Joseph and Betsey, and Ruth M. Paine, of Smithfield, dau. of Ephraim and Cynthia; m. by Rev. Joseph Smith, Oct. 1, 1840.
" Alpha Maria and James H. Clapp, Feb. 25, 1841.
" Mesella and Stephen Smith, Oct. 10, 1841.
" Sarah Ann and George W. Briggs, Sept. 26, 1842.
" Emily W. and John P. Leonard, Feb. 26, 1843.
" Cemanthe P. and Emary D. Bryant, June 16, 1844.
Ball Hannah and Daniel Phillips, Mar. 1, 1731–2.
" Jeremiah and Abigail Man; m. by David Comstock, justice, June 3, 1742.
Bancroft Caroline M. and Albert H. Paine, Nov. 10, 1839.
Bangs Jacob and Dinah Stow; m. by Thomas Arnold, justice, Sept. 29, 1760.
Bannister George and Phebe Field; m. by Thomas Owen, justice, Feb. 19, 1754.

Barker William, of Smithfield, son of William, dec., late of Norrington, Lancaster, England, and Alice L. Almy, of Col. Job, dec., late of Newport, R. I.; m. by Rev. John Turner, Jan. 30, 1817.

Barnes Lydia and Eleazer Crossman, Apr. 29, 1747.

" Capt. Enock and Alice Brown; m. by Thomas Owen, justice, Feb. 23, 1751.

" Levi, of Enock, and Hannah Waterman, of John, of Johnston, R. I.; m. by Samuel Winsor, justice, July 2, 1775.

" Nancy and Ananias Mowry, Jr., May 10, 1798.

" Mercy and Arnold Mowry, Jan. 3, 1805.

" Jonathan, of Levi, and Nancy Lovell, of Alexander; m. by Elijah Arnold, justice, Mar. 2, 1809.

" Mary and Martin Tefft, Mar. 11, 1821.

" Nelson, of Smithfiefd, and Emily Sweet, of Johnston, R. I.; m. by Rev. Martin Cheney, Aug. 22, 1836.

" Mowry and Rosannah Parker; m. by Rev. Reuben Allen, Oct. 2, 1836.

" Anson W., of Scituate, son of Pardon of Smithfield, and Caroline F. Macker, of Smithfield; dau. of Simeon of Taunton, Mass.; m. by Rev. Charles C. Taylor, Nov. 23, 1840.

" William G., of Scituate, son of Pardon of Smithfield, and Sarah Andrews, of Scituate; m. by Rev. Charles C. Taylor, Nov. 23, 1840.

" Mary and William Belknap, July 21, 1844.

" Horace, of Jonathan, dec., and Elizabeth A. Evans, of Stephen; m. by Rev. Junia S. Mowry, Feb. 9, 1845.

" F. Sophia and James Kenyon, Oct. 2, 1849.

Barterson Lucy Ann and Dennis Wheelock, Feb. 6, 1845.

Bartlett Job and Mary Bartlett; m. by William Arnold, justice, May 27, 1733.

" Mary and Job Bartlett, May 27, 1733.

" Abner and Abigail Arnold; m. by Valentine Whitman, justice, Apr. 30, 1734.

Bartlett John and Sarah Aldrich; m. by David Comstock, justice, Oct. 15, 1738; Mar. 3, 1739, (both dates given.)

" Joseph and Abigail Aldrich; m. by William Arnold, justice, Nov. 7, 1744.

" Noah, Jr., and Elizabeth Phillips; m. by William justice, July 14, 1746.

" John, of Cumberland, and Deborah Phillips, of Smithfield; m. by Stephen Sly, justice, Feb. 29, 1756.

" Amie and Oliver Cass, Jan. 18, 1757.

" Chloe and John Southwick, June 5, 1766.

" Abigail and James Mowry, Aug. 14, 1768.

" Elisha, of Abner of Gloucester, and Ruth Arnold, of Stephen of Smithfield; m. by Daniel Mowry, Jr., justice, Sept. 5, 1769.

" Sylvanus, of Smithfield, son of Noah, and Sarah Man, of Nathaniel; m. by Rev. Edward Mitchell, Oct. 10, 1780.

" Jerusha and Stephen Aldrich, Sept. 29, 1782.

" Hannah and Uriah Mowry, Sept. 7, 1783.

" Silvanus, of Noah, and Sarah Man, of Nathaniel; m. by Rev. Edward Mitchell, Oct. 10, 1783.

" Alpha and Caleb Aldrich, Jr., Apr. 30, 1789.

" Otis, of Elisha, and Waite Buffum, of William; m. by Elijah Arnold, justice, Oct. 20, 1803.

" Daniel and Mrs. Roenna Callum; m. by Samuel Man, justice, July 11, 1819.

" Nancy and Francis Brown, June 3, 1824.

" Benjamin, of Job of Cumberland, dec., and Margaret Freeman, of Saulsbury of Smithfield; m. by Thos. Man, justice, Jan. 25, 1830.

" Rebecca and John D. Brown, June 18, 1844.

" Burrill, of North Providence, and Ann M. Phetteplace; m. by Rev. T. A. Taylor, Apr. 26, 1845.

" Ruth Francis and Elisha White, Oct. 21, 1849.

Bartlett John S., of Daniel, and Phebe Ann Blackmar, of Smithfield, dau. of James of England; m. by Rev. J. S. Mowry, June —, 1850.

Barton Ann F. and George Northup, Aug. 6, 1848.

Bassett Joseph and Elizabeth or Alice Sprague; m. by David Comstock, justice, Jan. 7, 1741.

" Amie and Jethro Lapham, July 14, 1763.

" Marcy and Elias Sprague, Aug. 5, 1764.

" Alice and Nehemiah Sprague, May 26, 1770.

" Louisa and Henry Briggs, May 12, 1850.

Bates Joanna and Elisha Cook, July 1, 1739.

" Elizabeth and Peter Cook, Sept. 14, 1741.

" William, of Thomas of Smithfield, and Patience Cooper, of Moses, Jr., of Gloucester; m. by Benoni Paine, justice, Aug. 7, 1796.

" Caleb, of John of Smithfield, and Mrs. Mary Monthrope, dau. of William Russell, of Mendon, Mass.; m. by Rev. Henry Waterman, Oct. 27, 1839.

" Susan E. and Alexander B. Chace, June 4, 1842.

Batterson Zadoc, of Edgartown, Mass., and Freelove E. McIntire, of Henry of Smithfield; m. by Henry S. Mansfield, justice, June 28, 1829.

Battles Susannah and Lawrence Jenckes, Nov. 20, 1766.

Battey Mary and Richard Buffum, Mar. 5, 1799.

Baulston Richard and Anne Tucker; m. by David Comstock, justice, Jan. 21, 1741.

Baxter John W. C. and Thankful Mowry; m. by Daniel Winsor, justice, Mar. 24, 1805.

" Caroline S. and Thomas J. Sweet, Oct. 8, 1840.

" Manarilda and Henry C. Potter, Jan. 2, 1842.

Bayley Margaret and Ichabod Jenckes, Dec. 16, 1762.

" Martha and Timothy Burden, Sept. 14, 1789.

Beach Horace M. and Amie A. Day; m. by Rev. Edwin C. Brown, Oct. 15, 1849.

Beal George W. of Woodman, and Mary Ann Arnold, of Olney, m. by Rev. John C. Risley, Sept. 26, 1841.

Beal Ann Jennette B. and Sullivan Seagraves, Jan. 5, 1842.
" Hannah and Nelson S. Beals, May 1, 1845.
" Nelson S., of Milton, Mass., and Hannah Beals, of Samuel R.; m. by Rev. T. A. Taylor, May 1, 1845.
" Olive and George Chamberlain, May 3, 1848.
Beaumont Abraham, Jr., of Abraham and Martha, and Elizabeth Smith, of George and Anne, of Milbury, Mass.; m. by Rev. Bayles P. Talbot, June 10, 1849.
Beckwith Parthenia and Joseph W. Turpin, Jan. 14, 1816.
" Matilda E. and Oliver A. Inman, Nov. 1, 1850.
Beebe Emily V. and John Thompson, Oct. 3, 1842.
Benchley William and Sarah Jenckes; m. by William Jenckes, justice, Dec. 25, 1744.
" Joseph and Lucinda Brown; m. by Uriah Alverson, justice, Jan. 16, 1780.
" Sally and James Bly, Mar. 24, 1803.
Benedict Elizabeth W. and John D. Burguess, July 6, 1846.
Benjamin Joseph, of Mendon, Mass., and Ann Penniman; m. by David Comstock, justice, Nov. 4, 1749.
Belknap William, of Smithfield, son of Jeremiah of Johnston, R. I., dec., and Mary Barnes, of Jonathan, dec., of Smithfield; m. by Rev. Junia S. Mowry, July 21, 1844.
Bell Thomas, of Smithfield, and Susan M. Gooding of Burrillville; m. by Rev. T. A. Taylor, Oct. 30, 1849.
Bennett Joseph and Mary Sprague; m. by Thomas Lapham, justice, Dec. 8, 1749.
" Joseph and Eunice Ward; m. by Thomas Lapham, justice, Nov. 2, 1751.
" Job and Ranah Plimpton; m. by Jabez Harris, justice, May 20, 1762.
" Charles, of Smithfield, and Anne Sprague, of Cumberland; m. by Uriah Alverson, justice, May 21, 1775.
" Susannah and Job Angel, May 27, 1792.

Bennett Mary and Stephen Hendrick, July 6, 1800.
" Susan and Joseph Kingsley, July 19, 1840.
" Louisa and James F. Sing, Apr. 6, 1846.
" William H., of Worcester, Mass., and Melinda Jane Guild, of Smithfield; m. by Rev. D. L. McGeer, July 8, 1849.
Benson Martha and Joseph Sprague, Sept, 9, 1736.
" Jacob and Judah Tinkham; m. by William Arnold, justice, Nov. 8, 1736.
" Sarah and Samuel Darling, Mar. 5, 1746–7.
" Lucinda and William E. Hadley, Apr. 13, 1845.
Bentley Eliza A. and Samuel O. White, July 22, 1842.
" Ruth and John S. Jennison, June 5, 1845.
" Welthian A. and Joshua Cutting, Jan. 22, 1846.
Bicknell Selma C. and John B. Burdick, Nov. 26, 1846.
Billington Joseph, of Nicholas and Mary, and Abigail Copeland, dau. of William and Abigail Dewney; m. by Rev. John E. Risley, Dec. 27, 1840.
" Joseph and Thrphenia Westgate, both of Cumberland; m. by Rev. B. P. Byram, Feb. 16, 1845.
" Robert G., of Robert, and Sarah A. Tyler, of Gardiner; m. by Rev. Junia S. Mowry, May 1, 1846.
Bishop Edward and Mehitable Shippee, dau. of Solomon; m. by Valentine Whitman, justice, Jan. 14, 1732–3.
" Edward and Sarah Herendeen; m. by Jonathan Sprague, justice, Sept. 11, 1733.
" Elizabeth and Robert Staples, Sept. 1, 1758.
" Jemima and David Evans, Mar. 27, 1755.
" Thomas, of Gloucester, and Jerusha Taft; m. by Daniel Mowry, Jr., justice, Apr. 16, 1769.
" Allen, of Welcome W., and Eliza J. Harris, of Jeremiah; m. by Rev. Reuben Allen, July 18, 1840.
" Jeremiah, of Zephaniah, and Betsey Bowen, of Benjamin; m. by Rev. Junia S. Mowry, Oct. 12, 1843.
Blackmor James and Abigail Walling; m. by Thomas Sayles, justice, Apr. 12, 1732.

Blackmor Henry, and Jane Arnold; m. by Thomas Sayles, justice, Feb. 18, 1739. Another entry reads: Jean Arnold, Sept. 29, 1739.
" Mary and Rufus McIntire, Mar. 18, 1741.
" Jemima and David Young, Mar. 25, 1743.
" Levi and Hannah Aldrich; m. by Daniel Smith, justice, May 6, 1763.
" Adonijah and Lillis Cook; m. by Daniel Mowry, Jr., justice, Apr. 22, 1768.
" Phebe Ann and John S. Bartlett, June —, 1850.
Blake Rachel and Benjamin Almy, Sept. 30, 1813.
" Mrs. Sally and James Carroll, Aug. 26, 1814.
" Philanda and Milton Keech, Feb. 29, 1816.
Blanchard Eliza Ann and George W. Scott, June 10, 1844.
" Henry N., of Smithfield, son of John of Sturbridge, Mass., and Fannie Talbot, of Smithfield, dau. of Silas W.; m. by Rev. Edwin Leigh, Sept. 15, 1844.
Bly James, of James, and Sally Benchley, of Arnold; m. by Thomas Man, justice, Mar. 24, 1803.
Bolster Sarah and Elijah Arnold, Oct. 30, 1845.
" Mary E. and Stephen L. Brown, July 19, 1848.
Booker George W. and Hannah P. Angel, both of North Providence; m. by Rev. Charles E. Taylor, June 2, 1843.
" Isaac, of Smithfield, son of John of New London, Ct., and Olive Chatman, of Smithfield, dau. of Samuel of Hebron, Ct.; m. by Rev. Junia S. Mowry, Sept. 12, 1845.
" Mary Jane and A. C. Hunt, Feb. 3, 1850.
Booth Isaiah, of Gloucester, son of Joab, and Sarah Brown, of Smithfield, dau. of Benjamin; m. by Benjamin Sheldon, justice, June 2, 1799.
" Hannah and James Corbett Rome, June 24, 1839.
" Ann and John Rowly, May 5, 1844.
" George, of William, and Jane Whitside, of Joseph; m. by Rev. Bayles P. Talbot, Apr. 22, 1847.
" Mary and Ambrose Todd, July 4, 1850.

Borden James and Mirabah Comstock ; m. by William Arnold, justice, Mar. 14, 1752.
Boss Emily and William Phillips, Sept. 8, 1839.
" James M. and Nancy Vickery, both of Scituate; m. by Rev. Reuben Allen, Sept. 8, 1839.
Bosworth Henry and Deborah Darbin, Apr. 25, 1732.
" Richard T. and Sarah Ann Hill; m. by Rev. T. A. Taylor, Sept. 24, 1840.
Bourne Harriet and Joseph S. Hart, Mar. 20, 1845.
" Bayles, and Mahala P. Angell; m. by Rev. E. W. Porter, Apr. 23, 1846.
Bowen Silvia and Oziel Sayles, Jan. 7, 1776.
" Elijah, of Smithfield, son of Jonathan of Scituate, and Nancy Shippee, of David of Smithfield; m. by Caleb Farnum, justice, May 4, 1817.
" Mary and John Rankin, May 12, 1819.
" Clovis H. and Sarah S. Congdon, both of Gloucester; m. by Rev. Reuben Allen, Apr. 30, 1840.
" Joshua, of Scituate, son of Asa, and Nancy Bushee, of Nicholas of Gloucester; m. by Rev. Reuben Allen, June 28, 1840.
" Betsey and Jeremiah Bishop, Oct. 12, 1843.
" Harriet J. and Christopher W. Mowry, February 15, 1843.
" Dianna and Avery F. Weatherhead, July 16, 1846.
Bowman Laura and Ephraim Rice, Sept. 29, 1850.
Boyce Elizabeth and Ichabod Comstock, Mar. 26, 1746–7.
Boyd Abbie E. and Elmer N. Maynard, Sept. 2, 1839.
" Margeret and Truman Freeman, Mar. 10, 1844.
Boyes Mary and Ewing McPearson, Jan. 15, 1846.
Bradford Sarah H. and William H. Gardiner, Dec. 20, 1837.
" M. B. and Moses K. Holbrook, Dec. 31, 1840.
" Willard, of James H. of Smithfield, and Laura Ann Clemence, of Gloucester, dau. of Richard R.; m. Rev. Reuben Allen, Mar. 29, 1841.
" Alcy Spencer and Jonathan Inman, Apr. 6, 1841.

Bradley Jeremiah and Patience Brittain ; m. by Daniel Smith, justice, Feb. 19, 1769.

" William A., of Providence, and Martha J. Mowry, of Smithfield ; m. by Rev. James H. Cook, Nov. 12, 1834.

" Mrs. Mary E. and Abraham Wheelock, Sept. 26, 1839.

Braley Preserved and Phebe M. Jourdan ; m. by Rev. B. P. Byram, May 7, 1848.

Braman Rececca and Thomas Jennison, Jan. 16, 1848.

Brayant Izreal and Susanna Irwin ; m. by Daniel Mowry, Jr., justice, Nov. —, 1760.

" Emory D., of Milford, Mass., son of Caleb, and Cemanthe P. Ballou, of Smithfield, dau. of Fenner ; m. by Rev. William Verrinder, June 16, 1844.

Brayton Stephen and Amie Arnold ; m. by Jabez Harris, justice, Dec. 2, 1762.

" Isaac, of Stephen, and Mary Potter, of William ; m. by Rev. John Winsor, Mar. 16, 1788.

" Amie, Jr., and Samuel Man, Feb. 4, 1790.

" Lucy and Isaac Glassic, Dec. 19, 1800.

" Patience rnd John Gray Ross, June 29, 1809.

" Baulston, of John, and Alice Mowry, of Col. Elisha, dec. ; m. by Samuel Man, justice Feb. 24, 1811.

Brewer Sophronia and George Sweetzer, Mar. 2, 1842.

" Rachel W. and Smith S. Studley, Sept. 20, 1843.

" William S. and Lydia Latham ; m. by Rev. T. A. Taylor, Jan. 22, 1845.

Briant Elizabeth and John Young, Feb. 16, 1745–6.

Brickell William A., of James of Canton, Mass., and Mary Ann Frinnecomne, of George H., Jr., of Smithfield; m. by Rev. T. A. Taylor, September 18, 1845.

Briggs Mary and James Arnold, Sept. —, 1752.

" Mary and Enock Arnold, Feb. 24, 1763.

" James, of Joseph, and Cynthia Jenckes, of John ; m. by Benoni Paine, justice, June 4, 1797.

Briggs Joseph and Martha McNamarrow ; m. by Thomas Man, justice, June 20, 1805.

" Miller, of Warwick, R. I., son of Joseph, and Mrs. Mary McNamarrow, of Smithfield ; m. by Samuel Man, justice, Aug. 27, 1809.

" Tyler, of Phillip, and Joanna Man, of Samuel ; m. by Henry S. Mansfield, justice, Jan. 10, 1822.

" David and Ardelia M. Bullock ; m. by Rev. T. A. Taylor, Oct. 13, 1840.

" Margaret W. and Charles G. Kingsman, Dec. 5, 1841.

" George W., of James, and Sarah Ann Ballou, of Welcome ; m. by Simon A. Sayles, Sept. 26, 1842.

" Henry, of North Providence, son of Ebenezer of Berkshire, Mass., dec., and Louisa Bassett, of Thomas and Elizabeth, of Smithfield ; m. by Rev. Warren Lincoln, May 12, 1850.

" Raymond, of Providence, and Mary Arnold, of Smithfield ; m. by Rev. S. S. Bradford, June 20, 1850.

(*To be Continued*)

AUTOGRAPH LETTER OF HON. ASHER ROBBINS.

Newport, 27th Oct°, 1826.

Mr. Willett Carpenter.

Dear Sir : Our mutual friend Doctor Case informs me that some business will take you to Providence next week. May I ask of you the favor to be there as early in the week as may be? I wish to avail myself of your friendly offices there in promoting my success in my approaching contest with Mr Potter which I shall feel as a particular obligation.

Yr ob frd & hble servt.

Asher Robbins,

Boston Neck, No. Kingstown.

Addressed

Mr. Willett Carpenter.

The Magistrates of Rhode Island from Nov. 25, 1663, until the Usurpation of the Charter by Gov. Andros in 1686.

CONTRIBUTED BY SAMUEL H. ALLEN, SOUTH KINGSTOWN, R. I.

Benedict Arnold, Newport. Governor. [Named in charter. Nov. 25, 1663, to May, 1666; May, 1669, to May, 1672; May, 1677, until death, June 20, 1678. Succeeded by Wm. Coddington, of Newport.

William Brenton, Newport. Deputy Governor. Named in charter. Nov. 25, 1663, to May, 1666. Governor, May, 1666, to May, 1669.

William Baulston, Portsmouth. Assistant. Named in charter. Nov. 23, 1663, to May, 1673.

John Porter, Portsmouth. Assistant. Named in charter. Nov. 23, 1663. Succeeded soon after by John Sanford, of Portsmouth.

Roger Williams, Providence. Assistant. Named in charter, Nov. 25, 1663, to May, 1665; May, 1670, to May, 1672.

Thomas Olney, Providence. Assistant. Named in charter. Nov. 25, 1663, to May, 1665; May, 1666, to May, 1667; May, 1670, to May, 1671.

John Smith, Warwick. Assistant. Named in charter.

John Greene, Warwick. Assistant. Named in charter. Nov. 24, 1663, to May, 1664; May, 1665, to May, 1666; May, 1667, to May, 1674; May, 1677, to May, 1678; May, 1680, to May, 1687. Richard Carder, of Warwick, was elected, May, 1666, but served a short time, when Greene succeeded again to the office.

John Coggeshall, Newport. Assistant. Named in charter. Nov. 25, 1663, to May, 1665; May, 1670, to May, 1672; May, 1674; served a short time—succeeded by Henry Bull, of Newport. May, 1676, to May, 1677; May, 1683, to May, 1686. Deputy Governor, May, 1686, to May, 1687.

James Barker, Newport. Assistant. Named in charter. Nov. 25, 1663, to May, 1666; May, 1671, to May, 1672; May, 1672; May, 1676, to Nov. 8, 1678. Deputy Governor, Nov. 8, 1678, to May, 1679. Succeeded as Assistant by Caleb Carr, of Newport, this year.

William Field, Providence. Assistant. Named in charter. Nov. 25, 1663, to May, 1665.

Joseph Clarke, Newport, Assistant. Named in charter. Nov. 25, 1663, to May, 1665; May, 1677, to May, 1680.

Randall Holden, Warwick. Assistant, Nov. 25, 1663, to May, 1665. Succeeded by John Wickes, of Warwick, this year soon after May.

John Sanford, Portsmouth. Assistant. Succeeded Porter in 1663 and served until May, 1665; May, 1679, to May, 1680.

Walter Todd, Warwick. Assistant, May, 1664, to May, 1665; May, 1673, to May, 1674.

John Card, Newport. Assistant, May, 1665, to May, 1666.

Edward Smith, Newport. Assistant, May, 1665, to May, 1666.

William Carpenter, Providence. Assistant, May, 1665, to May, 1672.

Arthur Fenner, Providence. Assistant, May, 1665, to May, 1666; May, 1667, to May, 1668; May, 1672, to May, 1673; May, 1674, to May, 1677; May, 1679, to May, 1687.

John Brown, Providence. Assistant, May, 1665, to May, 1666.

Samuel Wilbour, Portsmouth. Assistant, May, 1665, to May, 1669; May, 1677, to May, 1679.

Nicholas Easton, Newport. Deputy Governor, May, 1666, to May, 1669; May, 1670, to May, 1671. Governor, May, 1672, to May, 1674.

William Coddington, Newport. Assistant, May, 1666, to May, 1667. Deputy Governor, May, 1673, to May, 1674. Governor, May, 1674, to May, 1676. Succeeded Arnold, Aug. 28, 1678. Governor until Nov. 1, 1678. Succeeded by John Cranston.

Richard Tew, Newport. Assistant, May, 1666, to May, 1667.

John Easton, Newport. Assistant, May, 1666, to May, 1671; May, 1672, to May, 1674. Deputy Governor, May, 1674, to May, 1676. Assistant, May, 1676, to May, 1677; May, 1681, to May, 1687.

William Harris, Providence. Assistant, May, 1666. Succeeded soon after by Thomas Harris, of Providence. May, 1667. Succeeded soon after by Stephen Arnold, of Providence. May, 1668, to May, 1670; May, 1673, to May, 1675; May, 1676, to May, 1677.

Richard Carder, Warwick. Assistant, May, 1666, but served a short time. Succeeded by John Greene, of Warwick, the former incumbent.

Benjamin Smith, Warwick. Assistant, May, 1666, to May, 1670; May, 1671, to May, 1673; May, 1675, to May, 1676; May, 1686, to May, 1687.

Peleg Sanford, Newport. Assistant, May, 1667, to May, 1670; May, 1677, to May, 1679. Governor, (succeeding Cranston), March 16, 1680, to May, 1683.

William Reape, Newport. Assistant, May, 1667, to May, 1668.

John Cranston, Newport. Assistant, May, 1668, to May, 1672. Deputy Governor, May, 1672, to May, 1673; May, 1676, to Nov. 8, 1678. Governor, Nov. 8, 1678, to March 12, 1680. Succeeded by Peleg Sanford.

Thomas Harris, Providence. Assistant, succeeding William Harris, of Providence, in 1666, and serving the year out; May, 1668, to May, 1669; May, 1671, to May, 1676.

John Clarke, Newport. Deputy Governor, May, 1669, to May, 1670; May, 1671, to May, 1672.

Thomas Olney, Jun., Providence. Assistant, May, 1669, to May, 1670; May, 1677, to May, 1679.

Joshua Coggeshall, Portsmouth. Assistant, May, 1669, to May, 1670; May, 1672, to May, 1677.

John Tripp, Portsmouth. Assistant, May, 1670, to May, 1671; May, 1673, to May, 1676.

James Greene, Warwick. Assistant, May, 1670, to May, 1671.

John Albro, Portsmouth. Assistant, May, 1671, to May, 1672; May, 1677, to May, 1682; May, 1683, to May, 1686.

Richard Smith, Newport. Assistant, May, 1672, to May, 1673.

Francis Brindley, Newport. Assistant, May, 1672, to May, 1673.

Henry Brown, Providence. Assistant, May, 1672, to May, 1673.

Walter Clarke, Newport. Assistant, May, 1673, to May, 1676. Governor, May, 1676, to May, 1677. Deputy Governor, May, 1679, to May, 1686. Governor, May, 1686, until suspension of the charter.

Daniel Gould, Newport. Assistant, May, 1673, to May, 1675.

Thomas Field, Providence. Assistant, May, 1673, to May, 1674.

Job Almy, Warwick. Assistant, May, 1673, to May, 1675.

Samuel Stafford, Warwick. Assistant, May, 1674. Succeeded by Benjamin Barton, of Warwick.

Henry Bull, Newport. Assistant. Succeeded John Coggeshall in 1674, served until May, 1676. Governor, May, 1685, to May, 1686.

Edward Thurston, Portsmouth. Assistant, May, 1675, to May, 1676.

Thomas Barden, Providence. Assistant, May, 1675, to May, 1677.

Benjamin Barton, Warwick. Assistant. Succeeded Samuel Stafford in 1674; served until May, 1676; May, 1683, to May, 1684.

William Codman, Portsmouth. Assistant, May, 1676, to May, 1677; May, 1682, to May, 1683.

Samuel Gorton, Jr., Warwick. Assistant, May, 1676, to May, 1683.

John Whipple, Jun., Providence. Assistant, May, 1677, to May, 1680.

Stephen Arnold, Providence. Assistant. Succeeded Harris in 1667, and served the year out to May, 1668; May, 1677, to May, 1681.

Thomas Greene, Warwick. Assistant, May, 1678, to May, 1680; May, 1684, to May, 1685.

Caleb Carr, Newport. Assistant. Succeeded James Barker in 1678, and served until May, 1686.

Thomas Ward, Newport. Assistant, May, 1679, to May, 1681.

William Coddington, Newport. Assistant, May, 1680, to May, 1683. Governor, May, 1683, to May, 1685.

Joseph Jenckes, Providence. Assistant, May, 1680, to May, 1687.

George Lawton, Portsmouth. Assistant, May, 1680, to May, 1687.

Richard Arnold, Providence. Assistant, May, 1681, to May, 1687.

John Potter, Warwick. Assistant, May, 1685, to May, 1686.

Walter Newbury, Newport. Assistant, May, 1686, to May, 1687.

Edward Thurston, Newport. Assistant, May, 1686, to May, 1687.

John Coggeshall, Portsmouth. Assistant, May, 1686, to May, 1687.

In the above list the election of May, 1686, is supposed to continue one year notwithstanding Gov. Andros' usurpation of the charter.

During Gov. Andros' administration the following names appear on the rolls as members of his council:

Francis Brindley, Newport, chairman and judge; Peleg Sanford, Newport; Richard Smith, Rochester, (Kings Towne); John Fones, Rochester, (Kings Towne); John Coggeshall, Portsmouth; Caleb Carr, Newport; Arthur Fenner, Providence; Simon Ray, Block Island; James Pendleton, Haversham, (Westerly); Randall Holden, Warwick; Richard Arnold, Providence.

NOTES AND QUERIES.

RANDALL HOLDEN.

Editor of the Register.—Sir: In my article on "Randall Holden and his Family," in last number of your magazine, I stated that Randall married Bethiah Waterman, daughter of Resolved and Mercy (Williams) Waterman. The reasons for thus stating Bethiah's parentage were: 1st, Nathaniel Waterman in his will makes no mention of any daughter, hence the probability was that he had none, and Bethiah, if not the daughter of Nathaniel, was necessarily daughter of Resolved Waterman; 2nd, Bethiah Waterman's declared age at death would carry her birth back to the year 1662, and as Nathaniel Waterman was not married until 1663, did seem evident that Bethiah could not have been daughter of Nathaniel, but that she must have been daughter of Resolved. There is other evidence, however, (received since the above conclusions were made,) that makes it now quite certain that Bethiah's parents were Nathaniel and Susannah (Carder) Waterman. In the Bible of Benoni Waterman he declares that his grandfather Resolved Waterman's children were Richard, Resolved, John, Mercy and Wait, making no mention whatever of Bethiah.—Yours, JOHN O. AUSTIN.

Langford.—I find in Sylvester Judd's Genealogical Notes of Northampton, Mass., the following:

"Northrop Langford and wife Mary and 7 children were in Northampton in 1765.

He died, aged 55, Dec. 20, 1780, at Jonathan Janes', East Hampton.

His children were (all born in Northampton):

1. Mary, married Lucius Knights in 1772.
2. Hannah, married Selah Clarke, Jr., of Southampton, 1773.

3. Rachel, born about 1757, died Dec. 30, 1780, in 24th year of her age.
4. Chloe, born about 1759.
5. Phebe, " " 1761.
6. George, " " 1763.
7. (Not named) 1765.
8. Jerusha, baptized June 12, 1768.
9. John, " Aug. 12, 1770.

(Nine children at least.)"

Northampton Records give "George Langford and *Nabby* Elliot married Oct. 23, 1784," removed to Whitestown, Oneida Co., N. Y., 1786.

"The widow Langford married a second time a man by the name of Wells, and removed to Guildford, Conn.

Can any one give me the maiden name of Mary the wife of Northrup Langford and her parents, place of birth, etc. I would like also any additional particulars about this family. I would especially like the parentage of Northrup Langford, as I have reason to think he is one of the Langford family of which Col. Casey speaks in the Narragansett Register for April, 1884.

"Nathaniel Elliott came from Woodstock, Conn., with his family, in 1762, to Northampton, Mass. His children were born in Woodstock. He went to Chesterfield, Mass., in 1763, and stayed there some time, returning to Northampton in 1769. He died in 1777. His wife Abigail died Jan. 10, 1777. He had:

1. Nathaniel, 86 years old in 1836, living in Providence. Has three sons sea-captains, Nathaniel, John, Francis.
2. John, married Rebecca Gardiner, May 5, 1785.
3. Francis, 78 years old in 1836; married twice.
4. Abigail, married George Langford.
5. Elizabeth, married Seth Hulburt and went west;

married a second time Dracon Cook, of Conn., and died in Ohio, 1837."—*S. Judd's Notes.*

Can any one give me the descendants of Nathaniel 2d, also the parentage of Nathaniel Elliott and Abigail his wife, or any particulars in regard to his family?

Mrs. Chas. L. Alden, Troy, N. Y.

The Arnold Family.—We take pleasure in announcing to the public that this family has at length its historian, and that collections are now being made with view of publication. This family is numerous in Rhode Island, and has been from the first settlement. It has always had a commanding place in our annals, and we see no reason to prevent this family from having as complete a genealogy as any other in New England. May success attend the venture.

The Holden Family.—We learn that Mr. Fred Holden is still working away upon his great work, "A History of the Holden Family in America." Important links seem wanting, and Mr. Holden is supplying them as fast as he can. It seems singular that any head of a family should ever hesitate to lend all assistance possible towards such a grand undertaking; but this complaint is found in all families, and is one of the greatest obstacles the historian has to contend with and yet one in which there should be the least contention. Surely mankind is full of strange whims and ideas.

The Greene Genealogy.—Gen. George Sears Greene has spent many years in collecting and arranging a history of his family with a view of publishing. It is doubtful, however, if the General ever witnesses its publication owing to his extreme age and poor health. We understand that negotiations are pending between him and other parties by which this great work can be carried forward to completion. It will make two handsome volumes, and if it can be printed will add important links in the chain of Rhode Island genealogy.

THE

Narragansett Historical Register.

NARRAGANSETT PUB. CO. PUBLISHERS. | Terms, $2.00 Per Annum. | JAMES N. ARNOLD, EDITOR.

VOL. III. HAMILTON, R. I., APRIL, 1885. No. 4.

THE HOPKINS-WARD LETTERS OF 1757.

CONTRIBUTED BY RAY GREENE HULING, FITCHBURG, MASS.

THESE letters, it is well known, formed a prominent episode in the contest for political supremacy which was waged so bitterly between the northern and southern portions of Rhode Island, for the thirteen years previous to the "agreement of 1768," and were the immediate occasion of the famous case of Hopkins v. Ward, begun in June, 1757, and terminated in September, 1760. They are now presented as carefully taken from printed copies on file in the records of the Worcester County Court of Common Pleas, at Worcester, Mass.

For a recent and excellent description of the political conflict, the reader is referred to Chapter VII of Mr. William E. Foster's "Stephen Hopkins," R. I. Historical Tracts, No. 19. Appendix K of the same work gives a succinct history of the libel suit, which was ultimately ended by the plaintiff's discontinuing the case, and paying costs. A more exhaustive account is to be found in the Monthly Law Reporter for October, 1859.

THE LETTER OF GOV. HOPKINS.

HAVING been honored by my Countrymen, for the two last years, with the office of principal Magistrate in the Colony of *Rhode Island;* and as their Confidence in, and good Will towards me, have induced them to trust to my Administration, in a Place of so much Consequence, I am perswaded my Duty to them, and myself, requires, that I should give some public Account of the Behaviour, Conduct, and Character of those, who have made it their principal Business to use, or rather abuse, that Power with which they have been intrusted for better Purposes, only to embarrass, perplex, and calumniate all the Measures which have been taken, and were absolutely necessary, for carrying on the Public Service. The unhappy Circumstance of a War in our own Country, the Advances the enemy hath made toward us, and the Commands of the King, our Sovereign, have made it necessary, that greater Numbers of Soldiers should be raised in this Colony, and sent abroad, than had ever been before. This hath occasioned greater Expences than this Colony hath been used to be burthened with, and being sensibly felt by the People, hath proved a fruitful source of defaming the Administration, and all those principally concerned in it. The Gentlemen I have reference to, taking Advantage of even the Distresses of their own Country, have not failed commonly to oppose raising of Soldiers, only from the popular Topic, that it would be an Expense, tho' both were necessary for saving the Country itself. When the common Safety prevailed, and the Soldiers were ordered, notwithstanding their opposition, they still with watchful and unapproving Eyes, overlooked every Officer, as he was endeavoring to carry Measures into Execution. Where they could, they obstructed, and where they could not do that, they misrepresented every Step that was taken. One Example among many that might be produced, is of the Committee of War, who have had the principal Trouble and Care of carrying what hath been ordered to be done by this Government in the several Expeditions, into Execution. Altho' this Committee have so diligently and prudently conducted the charge committed to them, that no Complaint hath ever come against them from any Officer or Soldier concerned, or from any of the neighboring Governments, with whom we were confederated, or from any of His Majesty's Officers, by whom the Forces were commanded, yet I need not name the many ungenerous and sly Insinuations, which have been handed about to their Disadvantage, for every Freeman in the Colony knows them. Unable to fix on any other Fact that might serve their Turn, they single out that false one, of their being extravagantly paid for their Services, and scruple not to say, that they have gotten great Estates at their Country's Expence. This brings me to what I defy any of those busy Gentle-

men to contradict, and that is, that the Committee of War, or any one of them, have never charged any Thing for their Services, nor have ever received one Farthing from the Colony on that Account, but always were, and still are willing, whenever their Accounts are closed, to submit it to the General Assembly what Allowance they ought to have for their Trouble. Whether this be sufficient to justify all that Clamour which hath been raised, and industriously spread against the Committee of War, let all impartial Men judge.

To dwell no longer on Things that concern those who have been traduced, only because they were my Friends, I shall return to the Matters which more immediately concern myself, and shall pass over many that have been propagated with great Zeal for a Time, but lost all their Malignity as soon as they were understood. The raising of the Four Hundred Men in the Month of *October* last, is a Matter for which I am very much blamed; but I hope when the Circumstances attending that Affair, are known, it will be found to be without any just Cause. To put this Matter in as clear a Light as I am able, I shall begin with a Letter from the Right Honorable the Earl of Loudoun, which is in the following words:

'*Albany, 20th August,* 1756.

'*Sir,*

'*As by Accounts I received last Night, His Majesty's Fort and Garrison at Oswego, together with the Naval Armament and Stores, have by a Series of bad Circumstances, fallen into the hands of the French; and as from the Condition and Number of the Troops left to me when I came to my Command, I can scarce hope to do more than to resist the French Power in that Quarter, I must earnestly recommend to you, to consider without Delay, how far the Provincials, now in Arms, are exposed to the Weight of the French in the Parts towards Crown Point, and the dangerous Events of any Accident happening to them in Consequence of these Circumstances, and what Forces you can send immediately to reinforce them, as it seems absolutely necessary to do, for the Security and Safety of the Country.*

'THEREFORE, *in Consequence of the Powers given to me by His Majesty's Commission under the Great Seal, and of His Orders signified to you by His Secretary of State, I do demand of you an Aid of as considerable a Body of Men, with Arms, as you can send, to be raised, in Companies, and sent off as fast as raised and also a Number of Carriages, or Ox Teams, wherewith I may be able to transport Provisions, as this Province alone is not able to supply all.*

'I am with great Truth and Regard,
'Sir, Your Most Obedient,
'Humble Servant,
'LOUDOUN.'

'To the Hon. —— HOPKINS, Esq.'

THIS Letter was laid before the General Assembly, at their Meeting on the last Monday in *August*, and the Raising of Men in Consequence of it, recommended to them in as strong Terms as I was able. After several Negatives in the lower House, a Vote was obtained for raising sixty Men on this extraordinary Occasion,

but no sufficient Provision made for the Expense of raising and fitting them away; so that this Matter rested, without any Thing being effected until the eighth Day of *October* following, when I received another Letter from the Earl of Loudoun in the following Words:

'Albany, September 30th, 1756.

'*Sir*,

'*As I have received no Answer from you about the Aid I demanded, and as 'by the Information I receive from Mr. Winslow, the Enemy are moving towards 'us, with not only all their regular Forces, but all the Men they can collect in* 'Canada, *capable of bearing Arms—I must repeat my Demand, and acquaint 'you, that the utmost Dispatch and Expedition is necessary in whatever you 'intend to do.*

'I am with great Truth and Regard,
'Sir, Your Most Obt. Humb. Servt.
'Loudoun.'

'Governor Hopkins.'

Upon receiving this Letter I called together as many Members of both Houses of Assembly as I could conveniently, at *Providence*, and asked them their Advice: some were for calling an Assembly and some not; but all advised me to send the Letter to the Deputy Governor at *Newport*, that he might take the like Advice there, by which they were willing to be determined. Accordingly it was sent to *Newport*, where all advised to call an Assembly, which was done accordingly. When they met, I laid the said Letter before them, but did not recommend the Raising any Men, as I had done before, as thinking the Season so far advanced, that there was little likelihood of their being useful. But tho' all Motions that had been made for raising Men at any Time before, had met great Opposition in the lower House, yet at this Time the Motion being made, and the Question put, every Member present voted for raising Four Hundred Men. This was afterwards agreed to by the upper House, and the men were raised, and then dismissed in a Manner known to every Man in the Colony. These were the Circumstances attending that Affair; and what Reason there hath been to charge me with bringing that heavy Expense on the Colony, I chearfully leave to every honest Man to determin.

Perhaps some may observe on this Occasion, that it appears by his Lordship's second Letter, that he had then received no Answer to the First; which had it been done, and he duly informed what the Colony had ordered in consequence of it, he would not have made the second demand, by which the Colony was so much burthened; and that it was my Duty to have given his Lordship this Intelligence. To this, I may say, had the General Assembly done any Thing, effectually to answer the Demand made in the first Letter, tho' it had not put the Colony to one half the Charge

it was afterwards at, I believe it would have prevented the second Demand, and the great Expence consequent upon it. Why then was not this done? Only because of the violent and very unreasonable Opposition of those very Gentlemen I have before referred to. Two Reasons there were, that I did not answer the first Letter in Question; the first was, because the Assembly, before whom it was laid, gave me no Order to answer it, but appointed a Committee for that Purpose, as I thought, and shall leave every other Man to think as he pleases, when he sees their Vote in the following Words.

'THIS *Assembly do Vote and Resolve, and it is Voted and Re-*
'*solved*, That *Peter Bours*, Esq; *George Brown*, Esq; and Mr.
'*Samuel Ward* be, and they are hereby appointed a Committee
'to draw up an Address to his Excellency the Earl of LOUDON,
'and present the same unto this Assembly.'

WHETHER this Reason be sufficient to excuse me or not, the other I am about to mention, will certainly be thought so by all reasonable Men. Before I left the Assembly last mentioned, I was taken sick, got Home with some Difficulty, and was confined to my Bed, wholly unable either to write or dictate a Letter from that Time until I received his Lordship's second Letter: This every One knows to be true, who were kind enough to visit me during this Interval.

Many other Parts of my Administration have, at different Times, and by different Persons, been spoken of to my Disadvantage; but as they have been careful not to reduce their Complaints to any Certainty, least that should give me an Opportunity to examine, and shew their Falsity, I shall pass them over in Silence, only asking the Favor of every Freeman in the Colony, when Things of this Kind are told him, carefully to examin the Truth of them, and judge for himself, and not condemn me unheard, on the bare Assertions of my professed Enemies. Every thinking Person, I hope, will also consider, that the Administration hath fallen into my Hands, in Times of far greater Trouble and Difficulty, than hath been known to any former Governors, there having been more Men raised, and sent abroad, within the two years past, than had ever been before, since the Colony was first settled. This hath occasioned a vast Deal more Business than usual, and many Things to be necessary, which were wholly unknown to any Officers, who have before filled the same Posts, and hath given Room to many to blame the Measures taken, only because they were new, or not well understood; and from this alone, arise many of the Complaints spread through the Country. Another Thing of far greater Consequence to the People in general, hath attended the Raising and Paying so many Men, and

that is, the heavy Charge it hath brought upon them. The Truth of this Fact depends not on Report or Hearsay, but is too sensibly felt by every Man for himself. All I have to say on this Subject, is only to desire every One to consider, whether any Part of this Expense was brought upon them unnecessarily; if it be, they have just Cause to complain, and get Relief: On the other Hand, if it hath been what the Necessity of the pulic (sic) Affairs hath brought upon us, and what no Administration, who acted uprightly, and for the public Good, could have avoided, let not those who have been compelled by their Duty to go through the ungrateful Task, be blamed. Neither so long as our Country continues the Seat of War, let any deceive them- themselves, (sic) by thinking we may do our Duty, and defend ourselves, without unusual Expences: As it is a Calamity divine Providence hath suffered to come upon us, we must patiently go through it in the best Manner we can. No Removal of Officers, who diligently and faithfully do their Duty in these troublesome Times, will remove the Causes of our Calamities, but rather increase them. No Set of Officers, that can be introduced in their Stead, let their Pretentions be what they will, can carry on the Operations of War, necessary for the Defence of the Country, without Expences. No civil Broils, Dissentions, and Disputes among ourselves, will make us more, but much less able to withstand, a common Enemy; nor have those any Right to be accounted Friends to their Country, but the contrary, who industriously, in these Times of general Calamity, stir up Strife and Contention at Home, endeavoring by all Methods in their Power, to make the People uneasy, too prone to be so of themselves, from the Burthens they must necessarily bear; who take Advantage of every Action, capable of being set in a wrong Light, and represent it to the People as some deep and dangerous Design, formed for their Ruin; and to gratify their most unseasonable Party Spirit, charge the Administration with Things they never did, and Blunders they are not guilty of; and by such Means greatly weaken and perplex the Government itself.

Such Practices, it seems, have prevailed on a Gentleman, many years distinguished with remarkable Favors from his Country, until satisfied with Honors, and worn in the public Service, he publicly and voluntarily quitted it, desiring his Constituents to provide themselves with another in his Stead, for that his Abilities would no longer permit him to serve them in that laborious Station; however, he has now thought fit to join in the common Cry, and suffer himself to be made Use of to throw his distressed Country into the utmost Confusion.

I conclude with sincere and hearty Thanks to my Countrymen for the many Marks of their Favor shewn me, and hope I may

say with Modesty, I have done Nothing in their Service, but what the Duty of my Place required, nor have left any Thing undone, that their Interest required, and my Ability enabled me to perform; and that the Affairs of the Colony have lost no Credit, under my Administration of them, either at Home or Abroad; assuring all, that it is not the Pleasure or Profit that attends the important Office I at present sustain, but my Duty to GOD and my COUNTRY, that prevents my deserting my Post at this Time, when Difficulties of almost every Kind from Abroad and at Home, involve an unhappy People.

PROVIDENCE, *March* 31, 1757.

STEP. HOPKINS.

(*Mr. Ward's reply in next number.*)

REBEL TREATMENT OF TORIES DURING THE REVOLUTION.

No. IV.—VARIOUS CASES.

[*From the Sheriff Brown Papers.*]

Deserted from Company at Windham, at Mr. Abner Flints on Saturday this 12th day of March, A. D. 1775, a man that was in Company there the evening before that cut up a caper and was noted for a damn cuss. Had on when went away a pieburnt wig, an old hat, a cloth colored surtout, half worn; cloth colored coat, velvet jacket and breeches, a pair of boots patched on the toe. A good deal apt to drink brandy. Whoever will take him up shall have a glass of brandy paid him by said company that he deserted from. GEORGE DORRANCE.

In General Assembly, May Session, A. D. 1777.

WHEREAS Holmes Wightman, Frederic Wightman, and George Wightman, sons of George Wightman; now in the service of the enemy and suspected of being unfriendly to the United States, it is therefore resolved that the Sheriff for the County of Kings County fourthwith apprehend them and confine them in the jail in the County of Kent to the end that they may be examined before this Assembly, or the Council of War in the recess thereof, and all Military Officers and others are hereby required to aid and assist the said Sheriff in the Execution of this Resolve.

A True Copy duly Compared.

Witness. DANIEL RODMAN, Sec'y, *Pro Tem.*

STATE OF RHODE ISLAND } IN COUNCIL OF WAR,
AND PROVIDENCE PLANTATIONS. } April 6th, 1778.

This Council having before them William Cory and Nicholas Spink agreeable to an order issued for that purpose do Resolve that they be allowed fourteen days from the Date hereof to make disposition of their Estates, and remove with their Families and Effects at a Distance of not less than Twelve Miles from the Shore, and in Case they do not remove within said Time, the Sheriff of Kings County, or his Deputy be, and they are hereby required to remove them within Six Days after the Time allowed them to remove themselves, and if after their Removal, they, or either of them shall be found within Twelve Miles of the shore without Licence obtained for that Purpose of the General Assembly, or in the Recess thereof from this Council, the said Sheriff, or his Deputy are hereby authorized and required to take them into Custody and commit them to Goal in the County where they may be found.

A True Copy.
Witness: WILLIAM MUMFORD, C'lk.

STATE OF RHODE ISLAND } IN COUNCIL OF WAR,
AND PROVIDENCE PLANTATIONS. } April 27th, 1778.

Whereas James Austin late of North Kingstown in County of Kings County hath deserted his Country, and gone over to the Enemy on Rhode Island. It is therefore Voted and Resolved, That the Sheriff for the County of Kings County or his Deputy be and they or either of them are hereby directed and fully empowered to take into their Custody all the Estate of the said James Austin both Real and Personal of What Nature or Kind soever, or wheresoever the same may be found within the said County, and that they make Return of their Proceedings to the General Assembly, or in the Recess thereof to this Council as soon as may be that such further Order may be taken thereon, as to them shall seem expedient.

A True copy duly examined.
Witness: WILLIAM MUMFORD, C'lk.

STATE OF RHODE ISLAND, &c.
To the Sheriff of the County of Kings County, or to his Deputy: Greeting.

Whereas the Committee appointed by the General Assembly to make enquiry into the conduct of any persons resident on, or near the shores of this state supposed of being inimical to the United States and of giving intelligence to the enemy have had Stephen Hazard, Christopher Robinson, and Sylvester Robinson, persons who are suspected of being inimical to the United States. And whereas the Committee have considered that it will be attended

with dangerous consequences to the public safety to permit said Stephen Hazard, and his son Stephen ; and Christopher Robinson, and said Sylvester Robinson and family to reside near the shores of this State and have ordered said Stephen Hazard, and his son Stephen to be removed to the Town of Cumberland, and said Christopher Robinson to be removed to the Town of Scituate, and said Sylvester Robinson and his family to the Town of Gloucester, all in said State. To remain within the limits of the respective Towns upon their peril during the pleasure of the General Assembly.

You are therefore hereby commanded within twelve days from the date hereof to take and remove the said Stephen Hazard, and his son Stephen, Christopher Robinson, and Sylvester Robinson and family, to the several Towns above named respectively severally to remain in said Towns as Ordered and not to go without the limits of the same on their peril, but there to remain during the pleasure of the General Assembly.

Hereof fail not, and for your so doing this shall be your Sufficient Warrant.

Given under Our Hand this Eighteenth day of August, A. D. 1779, and Fourth year of Independence.

Othniel Gorton,
Thos. Rumrill,
Christopher Greene, } Committee.
Matthew Manchester,
Peter Phillips,

September y^e^ 2d, 1779,

In obedience to this Warrant I have removed the within named Stephen Hazard and his son Stephen from the Town of South Kingstown to the Town of Cumberland according to order.

B. Brown, Sher.

September y^e^ 5th, 1779.

In obedience to this Warrant I have removed the within named Christopher Robinson from the Town of South Kingstown to the Town of Scituate according to Order.

B. Brown, Sher.

State of Rhode Island, &c.

The Governor and Company of the State of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations:

To the Sheriff of the County of Kings County or to his Deputy—Greeting.

Whereas the Committee appointed by the Hon'ble General Assembly to make enquiry into the Conduct of Persons resident on, or near the Shore of this State suspected of living inimical to the United States, and of giving intelligence to the Enemy have

enquired into the conduct of Sarah the wife of William Carey late of North Kingstown, wch said William was by order of the Council of War removed from North Kingstown aforesaid into the Town of West Greenwich as a Person dangerous to the safety of the People to reside near the Shores and Pond, and that the said Sarah frequently removes from West Greenwich to the Shores of North Kingstown & behaves herself in such a manner that it is necessary for the Public Safety that the said Sarah together with the rest of the Family of the said William Carey to be removed into the said Town of West Greenwich & there to remain during the Pleasure of the General Assembly, and not depart from out of the Limits of sd Town of West Greenwich upon their Perils.

And also the said Committee have enquired into the conduct of Anne Hambleton wife of Benedict Hambleton, late of North Kingstown who has joined the Enemy and find that it is dangerous to the Public Safety for the said Anne to reside in North Kingstown near the Shores, and that she ought fortwith to be removed from said town of North Kingstown unto the Town of East Greenwich. That she do not depart out of said Town of East Greenwich, nor go above one quarter of a mile East of John Briggs upon the Peril of being confined in close Jail.

You are therefore commanded to take the Bodies of the said Sarah Carey & her family of three and remove into the Town of West Greenwich & there confine them to the Limits of s'd Town not to depart therefrom without the consent of the General Assembly aforesaid upon their Peril.

And also to take the Bodies of said Anne Hambleton & her two Daughters and the rest of her family, and them remove into the said Town of East Greenwich, and there confine them to the Limits of the upper part of said Town of East Greenwich, and not to go above one quarter of a Mile Eastward of the House of John Briggs in said East Greenwich upon their Peril.

Hereof fail not, and for your so doing, this shall be your sufficient Warrant.

Given under Our Hands, this twenty-ninth Day of June A. D. 1779 & in the third year of Independence.

Othniel Gorton,
Christopher Greene, } Committee.
Matt Manchester,

The name *Carey* could be read *Casey* as far as the original is for plainness.—(Editor.)

In General Assembly March Sessions A. D. 1781:

It was Resolved that the Sheriff for the County of Kings County convey out of the State Joshua Randall formerly of the

State of Connecticutt, but who has for some time resided on the farm of Col. John Gardiner, and hath been detected in harboring and concealing persons from Long Island with their goods brought from thence for sale in the United States within twenty days after he shall be discharged from his Recognizance by the Superior Court, and if after being so removed he shall again come into the State, The Sheriff of either of the Counties within this State are directed to apprehend him, and commit into close confinement in either of the jails in this Stnte there to remain until the further order of the General Assembly.

Witness: F. Perry, Sec'y, *Pro Tem.*

CONTRIBUTIONS TO THE HISTORY OF THE WHITEMAN OR WIGHTMAN FAMILY.

FURNISHED BY JAMES PIERCE ROOT, OF PROVIDENCE, R. I.

EDWARD WIGHTMAN, of Burton-upon-Trent, who had the distinction of being the last martyr by fire condemned for heresy on English soil, was convicted Dec. 14, 1611, before the Bishop of Litchfield and Coventry, and, being delivered to the secular power, was burned at Litchfield, April 11th, 1612. He was the last who suffered death in this way, though others have since died from the severity of persecutions in prisons, etc.* Benj. Brook, in his "Lives of the Puritans," (vol. i., p. 66,) gives an account of the charges brought against him—eleven distinct heresies, among which are "those of the Ebionites, Cerinthians, Arians and Anabaptists, and other heretical and unheard-of opinions." "If," says Crosby, "Wightman really held all the opinions laid to his charge, he must have been either an idiot or a madman, and ought to have had the prayers of his persecutors rather than have been put to a cruel death." Another besides Wightman had suffered death by fire in the previous month, and both met their fate with heroic endurance and constancy. Neal, in

* See Ivimey's History of the English Baptists, p. 123; and Sprague's Annals of the American Baptist Pulpit.

his "History of the Puritans," says that "there was another condemned to the fire for the same heresies [as Wightman], but the constancy of the above-mentioned sufferers moving pity in the spectators, it was thought better to suffer him to linger in Newgate than to awaken too far the compassion of the people. It seems to be a well authenticated tradition in various branches of the Wightman family of Rhode Island that the first settlers of this name in the State were descended from this Edward Wightman. Rev. David Benedict, who gives, in his "History of the Baptists," several sketches of the various ministers of this name sprung from the Rhode Island stock, mentions this family tradition. It is also spoken of in a "History of the Baptists in R. I.," (published in R. I. Hist. Collections, vol. vi., p. 338,) this narrative being prepared in the last century.

George and Valentine Wightman might have been grandsons or great-grandsons of this Edward Wightman.

FIRST GENERATION—EARLIEST SETTLERS IN RHODE ISLAND.

1. A DANIEL WIGHTMAN is believed to have settled in Newport, and it is thought that he was one of the twenty-one persons who broke off from the First Baptist Church in that place, and established the Second in 1656. There is no record of his descendants. He is believed to have been a brother of George Wightman of Kings Towne and Valentine Whitman of Providence, the same names being variously spelled by different town clerks — Weightman, Wightman, Whiteman, and Whitman.

Morgan Edwards gives the names of the supposed seceders of 1656 to the number of twenty-one, but there were in reality only a few persons who went off, and the names he gives were those of the parties to a deed received from John Clark, Jan. 23, 1707, which Edwards copied in their exact order, evidently by mistake. These names were of the church mem-

bers of a date about fifty years after the secession took place, and include that of Daniel Wightman then pastor of the church. There is no evidence of any other Daniel of an earlier period.

2. VALENTINE WIGHTMAN (generally spelled on Providence records Whitman) settled first in Warwick, where he was made a freeman, 18th May, 1658, but afterwards removed to Providence and represented that town in the General Court in 1675. His wife was Mary ——, her maiden name not being known. He died January 26th, 1701. She died May 31st, 1718. His will of Jany. 13, 1700, mentions all his children.

3. GEORGE WIGHTMAN, (generally spelled Weightman in early Kings Towne records), the other brother, was born in 1632. He came from England and settled in Narragansett, (now North Kingstown) R. I. He was made freeman of that town, May 6, 1673, but had been in the country at least ten years before. He was for several years a member of the town council of Kings Towne. He was also a valuable member of the Baptist Church, and probably a Deacon, as in his will he left "twenty shillings to buy wine for the congregation to celebrate [the Lord's] Supper." The name of his wife does not appear in his Bible record or in his will, which last was made near the time of his death, the last of January, 1722. From a record in the old family Bible which he bequeathed to his grandson George (son of Daniel, of Newport,) it appears that he was 83 years old in 1715, and was therefore born in 1632, fourth month (June.) This Bible is still in existence, though in a dilapidated condition.

Children of Valentine and Mary Whitman :

4. i. MARY, b. Nov. 16, 1652; m. John Inman.
5. ii. ELIZABETH, b. July 3, 1655. She was unmarried, being spoken of in her father's will as "weakly of body." She died Nov. 19, 1727, in her will giving her whole property to her sister Hannah Whitman and Esther Steere.

6. iii. Susannah, b. Feb. 28, 1657–8; m. James Ballou, son of Maturin and Hannah (Pike) Ballou.
7. iv. Deborah, b. ——; m. Joseph Smith.
8. v. Alice.
9. vi. Hannah, unmarried.
10. vii. Esther, m. John Steere, son of John and Hannah (Wickenden) Steere.
11. viii. Grace.
12. ix. Valentine (Capt.), b. Aug. 25, 1668; m. Dec. 12, 1694, Sarah Bartlett.

Children of George Wightman, Senior, (from the town record, family Bible and his will):

13. i. Elizabeth, b. Jan. 26, 16— (probably 1664); m. Alexander Huling.
14. ii. Aylle (or Alice), b. Dec. 9, 16— (about 1666); m. —— Wright,
15. iii. Daniel, b. Jan. 2, 1668. Pastor of Second Baptist Church, Newport.
16. iv. Sarah, b. Feb. 24, 1671; m. (prob.) (1) Apr., 1697, Wm. Collins, (2) —— Peterson.
17. v. George, b. Jan. 8, 1673; m. Elizabeth ——, and removed to Warwick.
18. vi. John, b. Apr. 16, 1674; m. May 23, 1705, Jane Bently (perhaps second wife.)
19. vii. Samuel, b. Jan. 9, 167–; prob. m. Sarah Briggs.
20. viii. Valentine (Rev.), b. Apr. 16, 1681; m. Feb. 1703, Susannah Holmes.

The will of George Wightman, Senior, was among the mass of town records partially destroyed by fire, but from the fragments remaining a full list of the children may be made out and some of the bequests. To his son Valentine he gives all the land he bought of Joseph Dol[liver], to his son Daniel part of the land upon Great Plain, to his son George "the farm on which said George now dwells with houses," etc., entailing it upon his posterity; to his son John the 300 acres where he [now dwells] with the house, etc.; to his son Samuel [ ] pounds in money. His three daughters, Elizabeth Huling, Aylie Wright and Sarah Peterson, were all remembered. To his grandson George, son of Daniel, he bequeathed £10 in money, his gun, and all his wearing clothes, [ ] linen, his

chest which he brought from England, and his great Bible ; to the two children of his son Daniel, viz., Daniel and [George] Wightman, fifty shillings a year. His " Desire is that all my deare Children named to be contented for what I have given [and to] take all things according to the True [intent] and meaning herein and my desire is [that] all would Indeavour to Live in the [fear] of God and to live in peace among your [selves] the God of peace will be with you." His two sons Daniel and Valentine Wightman were appointed executors to this will. A codicil bequeathed further property to his son Daniel, and the will was proved 12th day of ——, 1722. He left a considerable property.

12. CAPT. VALENTINE WHITMAN, son of Valentine[2], b. Aug. 25, 1668 ; m. Dec. 12, 1694, Sarah Bartlett. He lived in the part of the town afterwards included in Smithfield, R. I. At his house the first meeting to organize a separate town (that of Smithfield) was held, Mar. 17, 1730. He died at Smithfield, Aug. 26, 1750, aged 82. Children :

21. i. SARAH, b. Jan. 26, 1696 ; m. Feb. 19, 1716, Joseph Williams.
22. ii. JOHN, b. Feb. 20, 1698 ; m. April 16, 1720, Sarah Sprague.
23. iii. HENRY, b. Jan. 16, 1700.
24. iv. ABIJAH, b. Jan. 4, 1708 ; m. June 17, 1728, Joseph Browne.
25. v. ROBERT, b. May 2, 1712.
26. vi. BENJAMIN, b. July 22, 1715.
27. vii. NOAH, b. Dec. 31, 1717, and probably
28. viii. THOMAS, who m. Mary Lyon, 1746.
29. ix. EBENEZER, who m. Dec. 11, 1760, Rebekah Paine.

15. REV. DANIEL WIGHTMAN, son of George, Sen.,[3] of Kingstown, born Jan. 2, 1668. He was pastor of the Second Baptist Church of Newport, Rhode Island. He was ordained in 1701, as colleague of Rev. James Clark, the 4th pastor of the church. He became the 5th pastor in the succession of the ministry, after the death of Mr Clark (Dec. 1, 1736.) Benedict and Backus, in their respective histories of

the Baptist denomination, speak of him as a man of excellent character. His colleague and successor was Nicholas Eyres. Mr Wightman continued in office 1701–1750. By the scanty records that have been saved from the destruction that fell upon most of the Newport archives in the Revolutionary War, and on examination of tombstones, etc., we find that he married three times: (1) Catherine, daughter of Jonathan and Sarah (Borden) Holmes, who was born 1671, and died Sept. 8, 1699, aged 28; (2) Mary ——, who was born 1669 and died Nov. 4, 1732, aged 63; Katherine, widow of Joseph Gardiner, born 1673, whose husband died in 1736. She was daughter of John Holmes (son of Rev. Obadiah), and died Oct. 28, 1758, aged 85. Rev. D. Wightman died Aug. 31, 1750. The following inscription is upon his tombstone:

> In Memory of the Reverend
> Mr Daniel Wightman
> Pastor of the Baptist Church in
> Newport, holding the six principals
> as it is written in Hebrews the sixth,
> for almost fifty years, who departed
> this life August 31st Anno, 1750,
> in the Eighty Second year of his age.

Children of Rev. Daniel Wightman:

30. George, b. about 1703; m. Mary Clark.
31. Elizabeth, b. about 1705; m. Jan. 16, 1723, Stephen Hookey, Jr.
32. Daniel, b. 1707; d. Oct. 12, 1728, aged 21.

17. GEORGE WIGHTMAN, son of George, Sen.,[3] of Kingstown, b. Jan. 8, 1673, in Kingstown, R. I., m. (1) Elizabeth ——. He lived first in Kingstown. On the South Kingstown records we find a deed from Geo. Wightman, Jr., and his wife Elizabeth, Feb. 10, 1712, of a tract of land called Boston Neck, some 27½ acres, to Wm. Gardiner of Kingstown for £103. [South Kingstown records, vol. 2, p. 185.] In Dec., 1712, he sold 150 acres to George Hassard for £350. Like most of the men of means in his day, he bought property

in various localities. Dec. 22nd, 1719, he bought 150 acres within the jurisdiction of East Greenwich. He was living in Kingstown as late as 1722, where his father died, leaving his son George the farm, upon which the latter then dwelt, and entailing the property in his line. He may have secured an act of legislature to dispose of this property, at any rate he removed to Warwick soon after the death of his first wife, and there married (2) Aug. 13, 1738, Sarah Ladd, of Providence. He died Jan. 1761. In his will of Sept. 1, 1759, and codicil March 1, 1760, he mentions his wife Sarah, his children (as in the list given below) and the three sons of his son George, viv: Reuben, Stephen and David, also the four sons of his son Samuel, dec'd, viz: Samuel, Benjamin, George and Asa, and his son's widow, Margaret. Children:

33. George.
34. John, b. about 1701; m. June 14, 1722, Phebe Havens, dau. of Thomas.
35. Samuel, m. Nov. 11, 1724, Margaret Gorton.
36. Elizabeth, m. —— Havens.
37. Phebe, m. Nov. 10, 1724, Jonathan Weaver.
38. Deborah, m. May 27, 1713, Malachi Rhodes.[3]

18. JOHN WIGHTMAN, son of George, Sen.,[3] b. April 16, 1674. He married, Jan. 6, 1700, Jane Bentley, dau. William. He lived on the "Great Plain," says J. W. Gardiner, in what is now Exeter, and his wife and himself are there buried on a farm since owned by the descendants of Ezekiel and Zebulon Gardner, and lately owned by John T. Gardiner, about a mile northwest of Slocumville. George Wightman (doubtless father of John) purchased this land of Samuel Wilbur or heirs, it being a part of lot No. 5 of a Pettaquamscutt division, which extended from the headline of the purchase, or Queen's river, on the west, to the "Wolf Hill" on the east. He died in 1754. His will was made Dec. 3, 1746, and approved May 8, 1754. His wife survived him:

39. Alice, b. Oct. 16, 1702; m. June 8, 1722, Job Harrington.

40. Sarah, b. Jan. 23, [1704]; m. ——, 1723, Joseph Whitford.
41. John, b. ——; prob. m. June 4, 1729, —— ——, of Newport.
42. James, b. Feb. 17, ——; m. Sept. 5, 1734, Bridget Sweet, dau. of Samuel.
43. Jane, b. —— 20, ——; m. Benjamin Spink.
44. Valentine, mentioned in will.
45. Mary, m. Samuel Boone, Jr.
46. Deborah, m. ——, 1739, John Renolds.

The other dates in this record were burned off. In his will John Wightman also speaks of his granddaughter Lydia, wife of Abraham Wilcox.

19. SAMUEL WIGHTMAN, son of George, Sen.,[3] b. Jan. 9, 167–; prob. m. Dec. 9, 1708, Sarah Briggs. He *may* have had children as follows, but the Kingstown records are uncertain as to whom these children belong:

47. George.
48. Titus.
49. Mary.

20. REV. VALENTINE WIGHTMAN, son of George, Sen.,[3] b. Apr. 16, 1681, in North Kingstown, R. I. He m. Feb. 10, 1703, Susannah Holmes. In 1705, at the invitation of an association of individuals calling themselves "Dissenters," he moved to Groton, Conn., and the same year organized the first Baptist Church in that State. The Fort Hill Church upon the other side of the river was organized about 1720, when Philip Tabor and Samuel Westcott removed from North Kingstown, R. I., and settled in that neighborhood. That church invited Valentine Wightman to preach in that vicinity. Wm. Stark, at whose house the Dissenters held their meeting, presented to Mr. Wightman, on his removal to Groton, a house and twenty acres of land. For sketch of Rev. V. Wightman's life, see Benedict's and Backus' Histories, Mrs. Calkins' History of New London (which place before 1705 included in its boundaries, Groton), Knight's History of the

Six-Principle Baptists, Hollister's History of Connecticut, &c. He died in 1747. Children of Rev. Valentine Wightman, of Groton:

50. Mary, m. J. Rathbone. Her sons Valentine and John were Baptist ministers.
51. Elizabeth.
52. Daniel.
53. Valentine.
54. Abraham.
55. Timothy (Rev.), m. (1) Jane Fish, (2) Mary Stoddard.
56. Sarah.
57. John (Rev.), m. Mary Stoddard.
58. Susanna.

22. JOHN WHITMAN, son of Capt. Valentine,[12] b. Feb. 20, 1698; m. Apr. 18, 1720, Sarah Sprague. He was a resident of Providence. Children:

55. Valentine, b. Mar. 11, 1722.
56. John, b. Oct. 6, 1723.
57. Freelove, b. Sept. 3, 1725.
58. Sarah, b. June 22, 1727.
59. Abigail, b. Nov. 24, 1728.

A John Whitman, of Providence, died Sept. 16, 1730, leaving wife Phebe and several children.

Arrest of Thomas W. Dorr.—We learn from the Providence *Journal* that Mr. Dorr made his appearance in that city on Tuesday afternoon and stopped at the City Hotel, but Mr. Earle, the proprietor, not having any spare accommodations for His *Excellency*, he stepped across the street into the house of Mr. Simons, the editor of the *Herald*. The Sheriff of the County being absent at Kingston, Mr. Jabez J. Potter, his Deputy, made service of the *capias*, and Mr. Dorr is now lodged for safe keeping in jail until he can be transported to Newport for trial, the indictment having been found against him in the County of Newport.—*Bristol Phenix, November 4, 1843.*

GLEANINGS FROM THE ANCIENT RECORDS OF BRISTOL, R. I.

CONTRIBUTED BY COL. CHAS. A. GREENE, OF THE BRISTOL PHENIX.

No. 4.

March 24th, 1712—"Voted, the Selectmen chosen should be Assessors, which were Col. Nath'l Paine, Capt. Samu'l Gallop & Mr. Jos. Torrey.

Voted, That Capt. Sam'l Gallop, Mr. Charles Church, Sam'l Royal, & David Cary be a committee, and they are hereby chosen and impowered, upon a thorough search and examination had into the circumstances and defects of the Terret or Bellfary on the Meeting House, either to take it down, or to let it stand, if it may be with safety of the Roof, and furthermore do that which in their Judgement shall be needful for the makeing of the Roof of the Meeting House tight and to give in their account to the Town, in order to satisfaction.

Voted, that the late Committee for the seating the Meeting house, &c. be dismist from that trust, and that hereby they are dismist accordingly.

Voted, that the order about Foxes and Black Birds be continued this year.

Voted, that Mr. Robert Jolls be hereby requested and appointed by the Town to make, hang and maintain, at the head of the neck in the line betwixt Bristol and Swanzey accross the Road by said Jolls his house a good and sufficient Gate, with other Fence sufficient to stop all cretures from going out or coming in at pleasure; and to bring in his account to the Town for satisfaction."

March 16th, 1713—"Voted, that if any person shall suffer his Swine of any sort to run at large upon the Common, Streets, or Highways within the Town of Bristol, on the Lord's day, or any part thereof, shall forfeit and pay for his offence therein, the sum of four shillings, to the use of the

Town, or otherwise as they shall appoint, being duly convicted thereof, before a Justice of the Peace."

July 13th, 1713—"It was Voted, that whoever should serve in the Town of Bristol as Schoolmaster shall keep the same hours for Schooling as other Schoolmasters in other Towns do.

Voted, that Mr. Fales be the Schoolmaster for the following year if he may be agreed with."

March 22d, 1714—"Col. Paine, Capt. Gallop, Mr. Josiah Torrey, Selectmen.

Voted, that Col. Byfield, Col. Paine, Capt. Davis, Capt Gallop, Deacon Cary be a Committee to endeavour the gaining of what is behind of Mr. Sparhawk's Sallary."

"Bristol, June 25th, 1714. The received of the Committee chosen by the Town, to gather the arrearages of my Sallary, the sum of eight pounds six shillings and eight pence, being in full of my Sallary, from my first Settlement in Bristol, until October the seventh, One thousand seven hundred and thirtieth. I say received by me. Jno. Sparhawk.

Entered July 2d, 1714. By John Cary Town Clerk.

November, the 29, 1714—"Voted, that there be a Man chosen to take care to keep the Boys in order on the Sabbath, and that further there be ten shillings allowed to be paid to the person who shall be chosen to serve from this time to next meeting in March, who accepted thereof.

Voted, that there be a Committee of three Men chosen and impowered to enquire what Pews have been erected and set up in the Meeting house since the former Committee were dismist, and to treat with the person who set them up, and to make Report unto the Town at their Meeting in March next, at which time s'd Committee be dismist."

At a Town Meeting held in March, 1716, it was "Voted, that every Family in this Town shall have liberty to put out one Cow on the Highways or unfenc't Lands, and he that hath four acres or more of Land unfenc't, to put out two Cows, and no more, and he that chuses to put out one Horse may do it, but then not to put out one Cow, and no Man to put out more than one Horse or two Cows on said Lands or Highways."

July 20th, 1716—" Warned and met for the giving direction to the Selectmen, concerning such who shall have licence to sell strong drink by Retail and otherwise in this town, and for letting out four Lots or Commonages belonging to ye School.

Col. Nath'l Byfield was chosen Moderator for the Meeting.

Voted, Every Innholder who shall be approbated by the Selectmen, shall upon their obtaining a Certificate, give in writing under their hands to s'd Selectmen, for the payment of three pounds in Money for the use of the Town; for the incouragement of a School, for this year.

Voted that every Retailer upon their being approbated, shall give under their hand to the Selectmen, for the payment of forty shillings for this year, for the use of the School as above expressed.

Voted, that whoever hath Licence for Court times only shall pay ten shillings, for the use above mentioned."

" At a Town Meeting warned and met on the thirtieth day of October, 1716, Col. Byfield was chosen Moderator."

" Whereas Mr. Nathaniel Jacobs did sometime past pull down a pane of Glass in the Meeting house, and board up the place, and the putting up s'd Glass, and putting the same into good repair, cost twenty shillings and two pence—Therefore was Voted that he s'd Jacobs should pay to the Town, ten shillings for the same.

Voted, that Mr. John Martin shall have eighteen shillings for the Gate at the head of the Neck near his house, and looking after the same these four years last, at three shillings per year, viz. six shillings for the Gate and twelve shillings for the looking after the same, till March next.

Voted, that Mr. Josiah Torrey shall have five shillings for transcribing a list of the polls, and Real, and personal Estates of this Town."

March 22d, 1717—" Voted, that the Pew on the East side of the Meeting house and South side of the Pulpit, shall be pulled down.

Voted, that the Pew that was built by Nath'l Jacobs and Joseph Howland in a Corner as we go up the Women Stairs, be also pulled down. And that the persons who built the said two Pews, shall have liberty to take them down in a months time; which if they do not then the Committee for looking after the Meeting house are to do it, or cause it to be done, and the charge thereof to be paid out of the stuff of the same."

July 16th, 1717—"It was Voted, that a suitable sum of money should be raised by Subscription for paying a man that shall be helpful in carrying on the Public Worship for three months in this Town.

Voted, that whosoever shall be approbated to Retail Strong Drink in this Town for this year, shall become obliged to pay the sum of forty shillings each person, for the use of the Town as afores'd."

"Voted, That if any person whatsoever, shall for the future, Ride a Gallop in or through the Main street, called Hope street, in this Town, between the two bridges, and thereof be convicted before a Justice of the Peace, he shall pay the sum of five shillings."

SAFFIN'S RETRACTION AND ACKNOWLEDGMENT.

Whereas I (who have hereunto subscribed) am enjoined by an Award of Arbitration, dated the 7th of July, 1696, given under the hands and seals of the Hon. Wm. Stoughton Esq., Left. Gov'r and Isaac Adderton, Esq. and John Leveret M. A. and fellow of Harvard Colledge in N. E. to make a Retraction and Acknowledgment in writing under my hand of supposed ill-treatment wrong and injury offered to Maj'r John Walley and Capt. Byfield, two of the first purchasers of Mount Hope Neck, by sundry reflections in a manuscript, entitled, 'The Original of the Town of Bristol, or a true narrative of the first Settlement of the Town of Bristol on Mount Hope Neck, which was made in the behalf of the Inhabitants of the said Town, who for divers years have complained and groaned under the grievances therein mentioned.

Now in order thereunto I do hereby own and declare unto all mankind, that if breach of promise to a person or people in a matter of great concernment be no evil; If the chopping and changing of the Town Commons to the great prejudice of the

Town, obstructing and stopping, up several ways leading to men's Lands, and some of them that have been enjoyed above thirty years, without molestation or disturbance, be tolerable, and not a nuisance strictly forbidden and prohibited by the Law of our Nation—Then I am exceedingly to blame, in charging them with evil in so doing.

If the granting of Land upon a good consideration, and upon the same, promising to give a Deed for the confirmation thereof, but delaying, and after 8, or 9 years quiet possession by the grantee, those grantors give a Deed of Sale of the same Land to others. If this, I say be just and warrantable dealing—Then, &c.

If the taking up and dividing amongst themselves, and converting to their own private use in Farms and great pastures the most or a very considerable number of the 128 house lots and ten acre lots which were by the four first purchasers in their Grand Articles under their hands and seals proposed, designed, and accordingly was laid out, and declared to be for the encouragement, use, benefit and accommodation of so many Familyes to build upon, and settle upon Mount Hope Neck (besides the Farms and bigger parcells of Land to make it a Town of Trade as they were enjoyned by the Court of Plymouth) I say if these actions of theirs be not prejudicial and injurious to the Inhabitants of the Town of Bristol, then I have done them wrong in saying or writing so.

If the wilfull suffering a certain water-mill (built for the Towns use) to fall and go to decay and utter Ruin for by ends and sinister respects, not repairing it themselves nor suffering others to do it who have also some right in it, be not a wrong and abuse to the Town ; The said purchasers making it at first a great argument of Encouragement for men to come and buy Land of them in order to settle to a Town of Trade as aforesaid, which is at large set forth in their said Articles, and backt with many spetious pretences and verbal promises, never fulfilled—Now if these things be right and just, Then &c.

Again, If it be not an unrighteous thing in Maj'r Walley to take and receive ten pounds of the Town of Bristol, and also many days work of them, promising and engaging himself for the same to make a Bridge over a Certain Creek, in a way that should lead to the said Mill, but never performed it, nor returned the Money again, but instead thereof hath stopped the way as aforesaid ; I say if such doings and actions be just and right then I have done them wrong in saying or writing to the contrary.

And further, If the making a Deed by three of the first purchasers for the dividing of sixteen of the remainder of the 128 house-lots and Ten Acre lots amongst four of them, pretending that Captain Nathan Hayman was then and therein acting with them as if he were alive and did act and do as they did in all respects (excepting subscribing his name, for which they left a blank

or space) giving under their hands and seals, that on the 27th day June, 1690, that the said Nathan Hayman did with them personally oblige himself, his heirs, &c. in the same manner as they did, three or four times mentioned in said Deed, when the Man was Dead, and in his Grave eleven months before. I say if these and such like strange actions and doings, before mentioned (all which they have either owned, or hath been proved to be done by them) be warrantable, legal, just and right, in the sight of God, or according to the Laws of our Nation—Then I do hereby own and humbly acknowledge that I have done the said Major John Walley and Capt. Nathaniel Byfield much wrong and injury, in Recording their said actions in my said narrative to be illegal, unjust and injurious to the Town of Bristol in general, and to myself in particular; For which I am sorry.

I confess, I might have spared some Poetical notions and satyrical expressions which I have used by way of argument, inference or comparison, yet the sharpest of them are abundantly short of those villifying terms, and scurrillous language which they themselves have frequently given to each other, both in publick and private, generally known in Bristol.

But above all, I am heartily sorry, that it is my unhappiness to differ so much in my weak apprehensions from those Honourable Gentlemen, the Arbitrators, for whom I have always conceived and retained an honourable esteem and veneration, that I could even have put my life into their hands, the truth whereof may appear by this late submission of mine, otherwise I should not have exposed myself, as I have done. JNO. SAFFIN.

This is a true copy compared with the original, which was delivered to Major Walley, and Capt. Nath'l Byfield on Friday, 24th of July, 1696. As Attests, JOHN GEORGE, BENJAM JACKSON.

This is a true Copy of Mr. Jno. Saffin's Retraction and Acknowledgment here entered the 18th of August, 1696. As attests,
S. CORBET, Town Clerk.

THE OLD CHAIR OF STATE.—The Newport *Herald* states that the identical chair in which Gov. B. Arnold sat one hundred and eighty years ago, and received and displayed the Charter of 1663, in presence of all the freemen of the Colony was introduced into the Senate Chamber on Tuesday and well and appropriately filled by our late Chief Magistrate, Governor S. W. King. — *Bristol Phenix, Saturday, May 6, 1843.*

A List of the Names of the Inhabitants of Barbadoes in the Year 1638, who then possessed more than ten acres of land.

CONTRIBUTED BY SAM. BRIGGS, ESQ., CLEVELAND, OHIO.

(*Continued from page 136.*)

Keere William,
Kelly Cornelius,
Kemp Daniel,
Key John,
Kidd Thomas,
Kingswill Anthony,
Kitterich *Capt.*, perhaps William, of Governor's Council, June, 1630. Ass't Jus't 11th April, 1631. Shot for the murder of Capt. William Birch, 9th Sept. 1635.
Knott William.

Lacey Christopher,
Lambert Richard,
Land Samuel,
Lane Thomas,
Langden Stanhope,
Langford Phillip,
Langley James,
Lawrence John,
Lee Adam,
Lee John,
Lee Joseph,
Lee Richard,
Lee Robert,
Lech Daniel,
Lech Mathew,
Leggat John,
Le Jonch Francis, ni'r.
Le Jonch ———, perhaps of St. James Parish, 23d Feb., 1629-30. (?)
Leich John,
Leighton Richard,
Leonard Richard, member of council Dec., 1629, June, 1630.
Lester George,
Leverdale John,
Lewis Charles,
Lewis John,
Lewis Thomas,
Life ——,
Loe Richard,
Longstaff Christo,
Lord Henry, *Minst.*
Lucas Nicholas,
Luellin Thomas,
Luddal John,

Macey Anthony,
Macey John,
Mackey Thomas,
Mackley Robert,

Maddocks Thomas,
Magarman Daniel,
Malpar George,
Malpar Peter,
Manbridge Roger,
Manton Clement,
Manwareing John,
Mapesden *Capt.*,
Marbury Ant. *Capt.*, council, Dec., 1629, June, 1630. Retired 11th Apr., 1631.
Marshall Mark,
Marshall Robert,
Marshall William,
Marshart *Capt.*,
Martin Henry,
Martin Richard,
Martingale John,
Mashlim John,
Mason William,
Matthews Adrian,
May John,
Mayeock Thomas,
Mayoh John,
Mead John,
Mee George,
Melbourne George,
Mellow Nathaniel,
Middleton Christo,
Middleton Tho. *Capt.*,
Millington George,
Mills Edward,
Mills Robert,
Mills Roger,
Minst Thomas,
Montgomery Edm.,
Moor Thomas,
Morgan Francis,
Morgan Robert,
Morris David,
Morris Lewis,
Mortell Peter,
Moulthorpe Christo *Capt.*,
Mulion Lewis,
Mullenar Richard,
Mullens David,
Mullens George,
Mullens William,
Musgrove Robert.

Napleton *Lieut.*,
Narton John,
Natris Cuthbert,
Naylor Edward,
Neason *Capt.*,
Needham Abraham,
Neear Francis,
Nelson John,
Nightingale John,
Nir John.

Odgar Gabriel,
Odiame Thomas,
Ogle Cuthbert,
Oistine Edward, assistant justice, 11th April, 1631.
Oistine *Mr.*, perhaps of Christ Church parish, Dec., 1629.
Okley Francis,
Orbale John,
Osburne John, *Senior*,
Osburne Elias,

Oughtram William,
Outram William,
Ouury Edward.

Pacey Launcelot,
Page Francis,
Page William,
Pake John,
Palfrey John,
Palmer William,
Parker Thomas,
Parr Thomas,
Parris Tho., *Esq.*,
Parris Thomas *Mr.*, assistant justice, 11th April, 1631.
Parsons Milchard,
Parsons Thomas,
Patrick Leonard,
Payton John,
Peate Peter,
Peateley *Capt.*,
Peene *Mr.*,
Peers Thomas, *Esq.*, council member Dec., 1629. *Capt.* and member of council June, 1630.
Peers Richard, *Deputy Governor*, 3d April, 1633. 1st Sept., 1635. President of council, July, 1636.
Peerson John,
Peirce James,
Peirson John,
Pelling Phillip,
Pemberton William,
Pendred Robert,
Perkins William, perhaps merchant of London, 1628.
Pester Edward,
Phillips ——,
Phillips William,
Pickering Joseph,
Pickfort Robert,
Piggott Francis,
Piggott George,
Pilgrim Thomas,
Pinchback Thomas,
Pingle Thomas,
Pinkell John,
Plaisterel William,
Plumbton John,
Plunket Thomas,
Pocock Thomas,
Pollard William,
Pollerton John,
Porch Francis,
Port Edward,
Port Francis,
Powell Daniel,
Powell Hugh,
Powell John, *Captain, Governor*,
Powell John, *Capt.* Captain of the "William and John," 17th Feb., 1625. Either he or John, Jr., supported the claim of the Earl of Pembroke against the authority of the Earl of Carlisle, but was defeated 14th Sept., 1628. Was entitled Governor at this period.

Powell William,
Pratt Gabriel,
Prescott John,
Price Laurence,
Price *Mr.*,
Price Nathaniel,
Price Thomas,
Prior Michael,
Prior *Mr.*,
Punnett Roger.

Rainsbury Francis,
Randall Richard,
Rash Peter,
Ratford Thomas,
Rawdon Marmad *Col.*,
Read Francis,
Reasons John,
Redding Thomas,
Redwood John,
Reed Edmund *Col.* of council, 1630.
Reene William,
Reeve Robert,
Reeve Thomas,
Reid Job *Capt.*,
Reid John Stuttering,
Richardson Samuel,
Rider Roger,
Rigbie Thomas,
Riggs Sampson,
Riley ——,
Risbey Peter,
Reach James,
Robinson Jasper,
Robinson Richard, assistant justice, 11th April, 1631.
Robinson Thomas,
Robertson Richard,
Rock Cornelius,
Rogers William,
Rope Robert,
Rousewell John,
Rowland David,
Ruffin Richard, perhaps of St. Peter's parish, Feb., 1630.
Russell John,
Russell William,
Rycroft Henry,
Ryley Hugh,
Ryley William *Capt.* council, June, 1630.

Sackley Francis,
Sallamanger ——,
Saltonstall *Mr.*, perhaps resident in 1631, mentioned in boundary.
Saltonstall Thomas,
Sanders James,
Sanders John,
Sandiford Thomas,
Sandiford William, assistant justice, 11th April, 1631. Council, July, 1636.
Saunderson Rowland,
Sansom Robert,
Saved *Mr.*,
Sawer Richard,
Scriven Silas,

Scriven John,
Seatle Tho. *Capt.*,
Seereterie *Mr.*,
Seeley William,
Seemonds Dorothy,
Serjeant John,
Serzenan John,
Sharp Robert,
Sharpeless John,
Shaw John,
Shellborn John,
Shelley Edward,
Shepherd James,
Shepherd John,
Sherate David,
Sheriffe David,
Shipberry Richard,
Singleton William,
Sisam Henry,
Sivinore John,
Sivinore Richard,
Smith Edward,
Smith Francis,
Smith John,
Smith Stephen,
Smith Valentine,
Smith William,
Smithie *Mr.*,
Sober John,
Sober Thomas,
South Edward,
Southerdon Henry,
Southward Edward,
Southwell Edward,
Sparkes *Capt.*,
Spright William,
Spencer John,
Spendlove John,
Spike Paul,
Spikeman William,
Squib Thomas,
Stullange Roger,
Stanskin ——,
Stanhope Tho. *Capt.*
Staples Job,
Starkey George,
Stephens Richard,
Steventon Richard,
Stiles William,
Stirring George,
Stokes John, assistant justice, 11th April, 1631.
Stone Vincent,
Streetholdt Conrade,
Stringer John,
Studd Abraham,
Sturdey ——,
Summers George,
Swan John, *Captain* and *Surveyor*. Deputy and Lieutenant Governor, July, 1628.
Swan William,
Swerylegant Daniel,
Swinhoe James,
Swords Thomas,
Symonds Nichols,
Sympson Lancelot.

Talbot *Capt.* Council, &c., 1629.
Tawyer John,
Taylor John,

Taylor Thomas,
Terlaines *Mr.*,
Terrill Charles,
Terrill George,
Terrill Robert,
Terrone *Mr.*,
Thomas Howell,
Thomas Peter,
Thomas Thomas,
Thomas William,
Thompson Adam,
Thompson Richard,
Thompson Thomas, assistant justice, April, 1631.
Thorne Joseph,
Thorbarne John,
Thwaytes ——,
Towne Wigan,
Towne James,
Toxley James,
Tracey William,
Treney Thomas,
Treswell Robert,
Trew Thomas,
Trotle William,
Trott Thomas,
Tudor Robert,
Turner Henry,
Turner John,
Twiggs Roger.

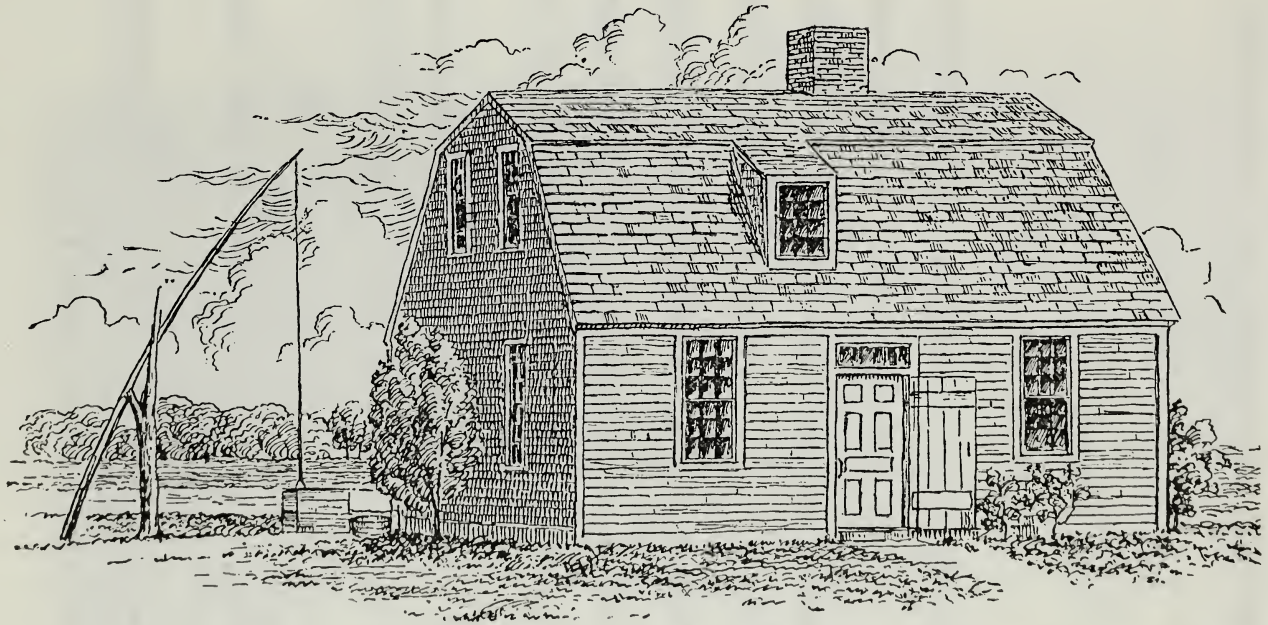
Vangham Edward,
Vinton Thomas.

Walcott Phillip,
Walford John,
Walford Thomas,
Walker George,
Walker William,
Wall Garrat,
Wall Thomas,
Wall William,
Wallford John,
Wallis *Mr.*,
Wamsley *Mr.*,
Wanley Henry,
Ward William,
Ware Thomas,
Warren *Mr.*,
Waters Humphrey,
Watkins Richard,
Watson George,
Weaver Thomas,
Webb Henry,
Webb Richard,
Webb Robert,
Webb Roger,
Weekes John,
Weston William,
Wetherall Michael,
Wethnell Saunders,
Whitacre Henry,
Whitefield Francis,
Whittingham *Mr.*,
Wickham Nathaniel,
Wickstead ——,
Wickstead William,
Wickstede Richard,
Wiggins *Mr.*,
Wiggs Edward,
Wigmore Thomas,
Williams John,

Williams Thomas,
Willis Nicholas,
Willis Richard,
Willis Paul, *Minist.*,
Wiltshire Thomas,
Wirr Francis,
Wirr William,
Witter Richard,
Wolfe Edward,
Wolfe Gabriel,
Wood John,
Wood Mathew, *Capt.*,
Wood Peter,
Wood Stephen,
Woodcock Robert,
Woodhouse Phillip,
Woodhouse William, assistant justice, April, 1631.
Wooton Roger,
Worley Joshua,
Wormull Thomas,
Wrey Leonard,
Wreyton John,
Wright *Capt.*

Yate William,
Yates Thomas,
Yeamans Robert,
Yeateman William,
Yeates John *Capt.* Council, June, 1630.
Yeomans Thomas,
Yeomans John.

Names of Cloths sold in Country Stores, 1789 to 1812.—Denim, Oil Cloth, Salem Pure, Taboreen, Mode, Platidas, Gauze, Comblet, Shalloon, Cassinet, Beaver, Rowells, Shay, Dutch Lace, Vellum, Lawn, Tabbyreen, Wild-boar, Calico, Mustinet, Ribbeline, Henim, Cordurette, Florentine, Toilanet, Jean, Publicuts, Dimity, Linen, Jeanette, Nankenette, Joan Spinning, Sinchems, Cheyneen, Bastas, Bombazette, Marseiles, Thickset, Humhum, Lutestring, Broadcloth, Tanning, Cassimere, Tapity, Swansdowne, Baize, Velveteen, Sarsenet, Lasting, India Satin, Flannel, Tabarets, Dincut, Lustian, Satinett, Cooting, Mamsdie, Maxeen, Colimanos, Velvet, Stomont Calico, Black Persian, Tundaconas, India Pewlong, Scarlet Broadcloth, Makra Gunges, Ribbed Delaine, Striped Grandurell, Black Russell, Mimpy Sockey, Clouded Nankeen.



DAVID ARNOLD HOUSE, WARWICK, R. I.

This house was built by Joseph Potter, about 1750, for David Arnold. Gen. Prescott, after his capture by Barton, partook of his first breakfast at this house. It was said the General did not eat a very hearty one. The landlady seeing he had no necktie supplied him with one, for which he was very thankful. We are indebted to Mrs. Isabella W. Colburn for the pencil sketch from which the above was copied.

A LIST OF THE MARRIAGES OF SOUTH KINGSTOWN.

From Records in Town Clerk's Office.

CONTRIBUTED BY THE EDITOR.

Continued from page 229.

T.

Tabor Elizabeth, of William, and Edward Gardiner, of Henry, May 23, 1745.

" Reward and Elizabeth Bentley, by Jeremiah Crandall, justice, Nov. 6, 1763.

Tallman Stephen and Mary Potter, by Rouse Helme, assistant, Nov. 11, 1724.

Tanner Francis and Mary Task, by Rouse Helme, assistant, Feb. 26, 1728.

" Rebecca, of S. K. and Benjamin Brand, of Westerly, Mar. 16, 1734.

" Nathan and Mary Cottrell, by Isaac Sheldon, justice, May 28, 1734.

" Isaac and Lydia Sherman, of Benjamin, by Wm. Waite, justice, Dec. 8, 1759.

Task Mary and Francis Tanner, Feb. 26, 1728.

Taylor Joseph and Experience Sherman, by Jeffrey Watson, assistant, Apr. 6, 1749.

" Wm. Potter and Lydia Potter, of Capt. Benjamin, by Rev. James Rogers, Dec. 11, 1760.

" Susan H. and Abram Hazard, Sept. 18, 1842.

Tefft Joanna and John Webb, Apr. 28, 1721.

" Samuel, of John and Mary Barber, by Rouse Helme, assistant, October 5, 1727.

" Mary and Benjamin Barber, Jan. 11, 1729.

" Joseph and Esther Brownell, by Rouse Helme, assistant, Feb. 22, 1729.

" Martha and Levi Totten, July 8, 1739.

Tefft Stephen and Amie Gardiner, by Isaac Sheldon, justice, Dec. 10, 1741.

" Nathan and Isabel Stanton, by Rev. Daniel Everett, Sept. 16, 1742.

" Sarah and Hezakiah Brown, of Providence, Mar. 1, 1744.

" Ebenezer and Lydia Sweet, by Isaac Sheldon, justice, Nov. 6, 1746.

" Mercy and Thomas Miller, of Dighton, Mass., Dec. 16, 1756.

" John and Virtue Whitman, by Jeremiah Crandall, justice, Dec. 25, 1757.

" Mary and Jeremiah Albro, Oct. 15, 1758.

" Mary and Henry Joslin, May 21, 1769.

" Abigail, of Ebenezer and James Gardiner, June 27, 1771.

" James, Jr., and Mary Wescott, by F. Perry, justice, Feb. 6, 1772.

" Mary, of George, and William Cottrell, Dec. 7, 1786.

" Daniel and Sarah Northrup, by Samuel Helme, justice, Feb. 9, 1795.

" Susan C., of South Kingstown, and Wm. A. Davis, of Fall River, Mass., Dec. 9, 1840.

" Lyndon G., of Elijah and Frances and Ann Champlain, of Robert H. and Esther, by Rev. Thomas Vernon, Aug. 18, 1845.

" Amie and Benjamin G. Tefft, Nov. 28, 1844.

" Benjamin G., of Augustus and Abbie, and Amie Tefft, of Elijah and Frances, by Rev. Thomas Vernon, Nov. 28, 1844.

" Mary Ann and James A. Nichols, March 11, 1849.

" Stephen Hazard, of Stephen and Mary B., of North Kingstown, and Phebe Weeden Watson, of Freeman P., and Phebe, of South Kingstown, at Lonsdale, R. I., by Rev. E. F. Watson, Jan. 23, 1849.

" Stephen A., of Benjamin, of Richmond, R. I., and Eunice A. Lewis, of Arnold, of Exeter, by Rev. George K. Clarke, Jan. 20, 1850.

Tennant Sarah and Hawkins Greene, Feb. 12, 1799.
Thayer Jerusha and Joseph Phillips, Feb. 2, 1729.
Thomas Benjamin and Mary Smith, by Rouse Helme, Assistant, Sept. 1, 1737.
" Mary Ann, of George, and Gideon S. Northrup, of James R., Oct. 6, 1850.
Thompson Phebe M., of Richmond, R. I., and Joseph C. Woodmansee, of Richmond, July 18, 1841.
Thurston Mary Ann M. and Nathan Jackways, July 25, 1868.
Tibbetts George, Jr., of North Kingstown, and Dorcas Gardiner, of South Kingstown, by Christopher Allen, justice, March 11, 1730–1.
Tizzard William and Abbie A. Woodmansee, both of Exeter. by Rev. E. J. Locke, Sept. 29, 1847.
Totten Levi and Martha Tefft, of George, by Nicholas Gardiner, justice, July 8, 1739.
Tourjee William, Jr., and Martha Gould, by Samuel Helme, justice, Nov. 16, 1797.
" John and Hannah Gould, of John, by Samuel Helme, justice, Aug. 16, 1798.
" Patience A. and Benjamin F. Crandall, Aug. 30, 1852.
Tripp Phebe and William Rice, Dec. 10, 1730.
" Nathaniel and Penelope Rodman, by Samuel Helme, justice, Dec. 15, 1791.
Tucker Elizabeth and Isaac Nash, Jr., May 13, 1723.
" Samuel and Sarah Peckham, by Rev. Silas Learnard, Sept. 16, 1840.
" Thurston and Amie Champlain, by Rev. Silas Learnard, Jan. 4, 1841.
" Adeline B. and William Champlain, April 4, 1841.
" Clarissa and Charles Austin, Nov. 29, 1841.
" Elizabeth, of Joshua, and William Steadman, of Oliver, Jan. 23, 1842.
" Mary T. and Henry Clarke, Dec. 2, 1843.
" John A., of Joshua, Jr., and Delilla Larkin, of John W., by Rev. E. J. Locke, March 6, 1845.

Tucker Susan P., of Simeon, and Robert E. Knowles, of Jeremiah N., Sept. 25, 1845.
" Eunice C. and Samuel P. Tucker, Nov. 7, 1848.
" Samuel P., and Eunice C. Tucker, by Rev. C. T. Chapman, Nov. 7, 1849.
" Eliza Ann and George E. Shed, Dec. 25, 1848.
" Jane P., of South Kingstown, and Nathaniel Peckham, of Middletown, Jan. 16, 1849.
" Palmer, of Simeon and Sally, and Susan Browning, of Samuel and Dorcus, by Rev. H. C. Coombes, Feb. 17, 1850.

U.

Underwood Joseph and Ruth Robinson, by Christopher Allen, justice, April 27, 1732.
" Anne and Robert R. Hazard, Sept. 4, 1791.

V.

Vallett Gilbert, of John, of Richmond, R. I., and Catherine Wilcox, of Othniel, of Exeter, by Rev. E. J. Locke, Jan. 1, 1846.
Vaughn Ebenezer, of East Greenwich, and Susan Derwy, of South Kingstown, by Samuel Helme, justice, Feb. 7, 1796.
" John G., of James, of West Greenwich, and Susannah S. Barber, of James, of South Kingstown, by Rev. E. J. Locke, Dec. 24, 1849.
Veal Rebecca and Francis Parker, March 22, 1746.
Verner Ann and John Gardiner, (both came from Ireland,) married by Robert Hannah, justice, about 1743.

W.

Walker James E. B. and Elizabeth S. Rose, of George, by Rev. H. C. Coombes, Oct. 25, 1849.
Watson Harriet and John Sheldon, April 11, 1706.
" Jeffrey and Bathsheba Smith, by Christopher Allen, justice, Nov. 30, 1732.

Watson Dorcas, of John, and Ezekiel Gardiner, of Nicholas, Aug. 29, 1730.

" John and Sarah Morey, by Isaac Sheldon, justice, Sept. 28, 1738.

" Hannah, of Jeffrey, and Joshua Allen, of Caleb, Sept. 13, 1750.

" Jeffrey, Jr., of South Kingstown, and Hannah Gardiner, of North Kingstown, by Rev. Samuel Albro, March 24, 1757.

" Job and Sarah Hazard, of Robert, by Rev. Joseph Torrey, Feb. 12, 1766.

" Bathsheba, of Jeffrey, and John Gardiner, of John, April 30, 1767.

" Desire, of John, Jr., and Peleg Peckham, Jr., Aug. 25, 1785.

" Capt. John, Jr., and Mary Watson, by Samuel Helme, justice, Dec. 18, 1794.

" Mary and Capt. John Watson, Jr.. Dec. 18, 1794.

" John, of Jamestown, and Sarah Brown, of South Kingstown, by Rev. Theodore Dehon, Jan. 24, 1799.

" Isabel and John Watson, Aug. 4, 1805.

" John and Isabel Watson, at Suffield, Conn., by Rev. Daniel Waldo, Aug. 4, 1805.

" Freeman P., of South Kingstown, and Phebe Watson, of Jamestown, at Stonington, Conn., by Rev. Nathaniel Miner, Dec. 13, 1811.

" Phebe and Freeman P. Watson, Dec. 13, 1811.

" Elisha F. and Mary Dockray, by Rev. James H. Eames, June 6, 1843.

" Henry, of Cyrus and Experience, and Harriet Weeden, of London and Eliza, (colored), by Rev. Thomas Vernon, March 19, 1846.

" Dorcas G. and Rouse Potter, May 25, 1846.

" Phebe Weeden and Stephen H. Tefft, Jan. 23, 1849.

" William W., of South Kingstown, and Susan C. Woodmansee, of Exeter, by Rev. E. J. Locke, Jan. 30, 1850.

Waud Mrs. Mary and Benjamin T. Peckham, Dec. 5, 1799.
Webb John and Joanna Tefft, by Rouse Helme, assistant, April 28, 1721.
" Elizabeth, of Charlestown, and John Sheldon, of South Kingstown, May 29, 1743.
Webster Hannah, of John and Ezekiel Barber, Nov. 28, 1736.
" Thomas and Henrietta Gould, by Rev. Eldridge Crandall, March 12, 1846.
" Lucy Ann, of Nathan and Esek B. Smith, of James W., Nov. 9, 1851.
Weeden Daniel and Martha Potter, by Rev. Joseph Torrey, Jan. 7, 1753.
" Louisa Ann and George G. Perry, (colored), March 5, 1846.
" Harriet and Henry Watson, (colored), Mar. 19, 1846.
" Louisa and Solomon Fairweather, (colored), Oct. 15, 1848.
Wells Ebenezer and Elizabeth Nash, by Christopher Allen, justice, Oct. 24, 1726.
" James and Mary Barber, by Robert Hannah, justice, April 22, 1731.
" Rebecca and William Clarke, Sept. 4, 1731.
" Ann and Thomas Frazer, Nov. 26, 1735.
" Mary, of South Kingstown, and William Crawford, of Warwick, Sept. 7, 1738.
" Peter, of Westerly, and Elizabeth Carpenter, of South Kingstown, by Joseph Crandall, justice, March 1, 1759.
" Susannah, of Hopkinton, and Robert Brown, Jr., of South Kingstown, Feb. 27, 1791.
" Palmer, of Westerly, son of Thompson, of Hopkinton, R. I., and Susannah Wells, of Jonathan, of South Kingstown, by Rev. Thomas Kendall, Sept. 20, 1802.
" Susannah and Palmer Wells, Sept. 20, 1802.
" Thomas Robinson, born in Hopkinton, Oct. 20, 1784, and Maria Potter, born in Rhinebeck, N. Y., May 24, 1790, by Rev. Thomas Kendall, March 15, 1808.

Wells Thomas R. and Emma Palmer, of Stonington, Conn., (his 2d wife,) by Rev. John C. Nichols, Oct. 10, 1833.
" Hannah, of John, and Samuel Kettle, of Simon, June 11, 1843.
" Thomas R., of South Kingstown, and Elizabeth Rhodes, of Stonington, Conn., by Rev. James D. Moore, Sept. 28, 1844.
" Sarah P., of Thomas R., and Rouse R. Clarke, Jan. 16, 1849.
Wescott Caleb and Hannah Gardiner, by Isaac Sheldon, justice, May 27, 1739.
" Mary and James Tefft, Jr., Feb. 6, 1772.
" Martha and Mitihel Clarke, Nov. 12, 1748.
West James, of Exeter, and Mary ———, of South Kingstown, by Jeremiah Crandall, justice, Aug. 26, 1756.
" Lydia, of James, of Westerly, and Gardiner Champlain, of William, Aug. 31, 1791.
" Mary and Jonathan Potter, Jan. 18, 1848.
Whaley Samuel, Jr., of South Kingstown, and Hannah Austin, of Exeter, by Jeremiah Crandall, justice, July 11, 1769.
" Susannah, of South Kingstown, and R. R. Barber, of Allenton, Vt., Oct. 19, 1794.
" Ann, of South Kingstown, and Isaac Goodchild, of Newport, Aug. 29, 1841.
" John P., of Jeremiah W., and Julia F. Clarke, of Joshua, by Rev. Ezekiel J. Locke, May 14, 1848.
" Mary H., of Ezekiel, and Joseph P. Champlain, of Samuel, Dec. 29, 1850.
" Ann A., and John A. Smith, Oct. 29, 1854.
Wheeler Mrs. Mercy, of Stonington, Conn., and Christopher Gardiner, of South Kingstown, Jan, 23, 1760.
Whithorne Mary, of South Kingstown, and Henry John Overring, of Newport, Nov. 15, 1755.
" Elizabeth, of South Kingstown, and Robert Stanton, of Richmond, R. I., Jan. 16, 1757.

Whithorne James and Eunice Albro, by Jeremiah Crandall, justice, Oct. 12, 1758.
White Abigail and George Cottrell, Feb. 10, 1739.
Whitford Mary and Joseph Champlain, Dec. 22, 1841.
" Adeline and William Springer, Aug. 28, 1842.
Whitman Virtue and John Tefft, Dec. 25, 1757.
Wilcox Sarah and William Popplestone, Oct. 5, 1740.
" Moses Jr., and Mary C. Gardiner, by Rev. Silas Learnard, Nov. 1, 1840.
" Catherine and Gilbert Vallett, Jan. 1, 1846.
Williams Aaron and Ann Case, by Rouse Helme, assistant, May 23, 1728.
" Thomas and Thankful McCoon, by Christopher Allen, justice, Jan. 6, 1734.
" Silence and Gideon Sweet, Nov. 30, 1794.
" Thankful, of South Kingstown, and Lodowick Coon of Hopkinton, Aug. 9, 1795.
Wilson Alice and Richard Shaw, Aug. 7, 1729.
" Samuel and Hannah Case, by Rev. Joseph Torrey, Dec. 30, 1744.
" Col. John and Mrs. Hannah Hazard, of Col. Thomas, by Rev. Joseph Torrey, Nov. 21, 1762.
" Sarah, of South Kingstown, and George James, of Richmond, R. I., April 24, 1826.
Woodbridge Paine and Mrs. Sarah Gutridge, by Rev. Joseph Torrey, July 5, 1737.
Woodmansee Joseph C., of Richmond, R. I., and Phebe M. Thompson, of Columbia, now of Richmond, R. I., by Rev. John H. Baker, July 18, 1841.
" Sarah Ann, of Job, of Richmond, R. I., and Ansel Bowen, of Thomas, of Providence, Oct. 14, 1844.
" Abbie A. and William Tizzard, both of Exeter, R. I., Sept. 29, 1847.
" Susan C., of Exeter, and William W. Watson, of South Kingstown, Jan. 30, 1850.

Worden Hannah, of South Kingstown, and Jedediah Collins, of Westerly, Aug. 13, 1736.

" Jeremiah and Abigail Gardiner, by Henry Gardiner, justice, Nov. 30, 1738.

Y.

York James and Elizabeth Case, by Rouse Helme, assistant, Jan. 11, 1727.

Young John, Jr., and Mercy Galen, both of Exeter, by Jeremiah Crandall, justice, Oct. 11, 1760.

The end.

CAPTAIN JOHN VARS.

CONTRIBUTED BY N. B. VARS, COVENTRY CENTRE, R. I.

CAPT. JOHN[4] VARS, son of Theodaty[3] and Mary (Dodge) Vars, was born in Westerly, R. I., in 1735.

Martha Saunders, daughter of Christopher Saunders, was born in Westerly, 1739.

(COPY OF THE MARRIAGE RECORD IN WESTERLY.)

November the 15th, A. D. 1759. Then John[4] Vars and Martha Saunders, boath of Westerly, were Joyned together in Marriage before me

JOSEPH CRANDALL, Justice peace.

Entered December 25th, 1759.

Children of Capt. John[4] Vars and Martha, his wife:

1. PRUDENCE[5] VARS, b. in Westerly, on May 30, 1760.
2. MARY[5] VARS, b. in Middletown, R. I., Jan. 15, 1763.
3. FANNY[5] VARS, b. in Middletown, R. I., Oct. 7, 1765.
4. PELEG[5] VARS, b. in Middletown, R. I., 1767.
5. JOHN[5] VARS, b. in Middletown, R. I., 1770.
6. OLIVER[5] VARS, b. in Middletown, R. I., 1773.
7. MARTHA[5] VARS, b. in Middletown, R. I., 1777.
8. PARDON[5] VARS, b. in Hopkinton, R. I., 1779.

Capt. John Vars moved from Westerly to Middletown, R. I., near Newport, in 1762. He lived on Honeyman's Hill in all about forty-three years. He died there on April 29th, 1811, aged 76 years. His wife Martha also died there on November 27th, 1815, aged 76 years. They were buried in the Bliss burial place, about one-half mile west of the hill, in the valley west of the stream, and north of the Bliss road, where also were buried two of their daughters, Fanny and Martha, and Martha's husband, Capt. Asa Brooks.

In 1776, John[4] Vars was appointed Captain of Militia for Middletown, Colony of Rhode Island, as I find in the Colonial Records.

When the Revolutionary War began he was found a staunch and true patriot. He was ever ready and active in helping his countrymen to gain their independence. He was furnished with arms and ammunition, and authorized to enlist men for the patriot army, and to furnish them with the necessary arms and ammunition, which he had secreted in his cellar.

When his transactions became known to the British, who were then in possession of Newport, they soon arrested him and put him in prison, where he was confined some six or eight weeks, his wife going several times to plead for his release. On one occasion, when she went to the British officer in command and begged for his release, she then being in a delicate condition, was well-nigh overcome with grief. She received in answer to her tears and supplications the reply that John Vars should be *hung* if there never was another man born, and with that sentence ringing in her ears, the almost heartbroken wife returned to her home.

Soon after she left the prison word was received from the American Commander, then in New Jersey, that a number of British officers (recently captured at the battle of Princeton, N. J., on January 3d, 1777,) should be immediately executed if a hair of the head of Capt. John Vars was injured. On receipt of this they released him and he returned to his home that night.

Before the British left the island they burned all the houses in that vicinity, about twenty in number. When they came to burn his house he took out his goods and also took out the windows hoping to save them, but the British officer discovering them, he went and *kicked* out all the glass.

Then as he had no home to live in, he took what was not destroyed and his family, and moved off of the island, and thence to Hopkinton, where he lived some years; also some time in South Kingstown, where his family became acquainted with Christopher Robinson, the rascal, who ———.

Six years after leaving Honeyman's Hill, he moved back there, being after the close of the war. Another house had been built on the site of the one burned, into which he moved and there lived to the close of life. The house is yet remaining—a large farm house.

In 1793, he bought the farm adjoining the Vars Homestead in Westerly, on the south, containing one hundred and thirty-five (135) acres; also a cedar swamp lot in Westerly, and a beach and marsh lot in Charlestown, all of which he owned at the time of his death, and was sold by his heirs to Gorton Gardner in 1817, and now belongs to the heirs of the late Isaac[5] Vars. (1884).

Mrs. Almy, who kept a journal during the Siege of Newport, under date of Sunday, August 16th, 1778, speaks of being so anxious to see the intrenchments, &c., that a Doctor Hussillon took her in a chaise to the hospital. There we had an excellent view of Vars' orchard, and all the encampments in and about it.

In December, 1879, I saw on the hillside a few old trees, the last remnant of the old orchard. (Could those old trees but have told the story of what *they* had witnessed, how full of interest it would have been to one earnestly seeking facts.)

Mrs. Almy was a Tory, and her husband was behind those breastworks in the Patriot army.

NOTE.—The History of the Vars Family in America covers a period of two hundred years. Every member is fully traced, and a sketch of the life of each given. The work covers four hundred pages. The above we give as specimen pages.—EDITOR.

THE RECORD OF OLD SMITHFIELD FROM 1730 TO 1850.

From Records in Town Clerk's Office, Lincoln.

CONTRIBUTED BY THE EDITOR.

MARRIAGES.

Continued from page 248.

B.

Brittan Mary and Nathaniel Woodward, Feb. 7, 1759.
" Patiencce and Jeremiah Bradley, Feb. 18, 1769.
Broadway Thomas and Mary Angell; m. by Thomas Sayles, justice, April 27, 1735.
" Richard, of Smithfield, and Hannah Tanner, of Exeter, m. by Job Tripp, justice, Oct. 21, 1758.
" Ruth and Anthony Harris, Jan. 1, 1761.
Bromfield Sarah and Joseph Latham, Jan. 8, 1758.
Brownell Stephen F. and Mary White, Nov. 24, 1811.
" Susan F. and George Darling, Aug. 17, 1844.
" Nancy A. and Nathan D. Oatley, Dec. 31, 1848.
Browning Mary S. and William V. Derk, April 13, 1848.
" Jane Ann and William Tucker, April 24, 1850.
Brown Dorcas and Francis Harendeen, Feb. 12, 1735–6.
" Alice and John Cass, Feb. 18, 1735–6.
" Mary and Nehemiah Sprague, April 16, 1738.
" Benjamin and Priscilla Jillson; m. by David Comstock, justice, April 12, 1739.
" Stephen and Ruth Ballou; m. by William Arnold, justice, Dec. 11, 1740.
" Martha and Daniel Comstock, Jr., Dec. 12, 1742.
" Zerviah and Henry Shippee, July 29, 1743.
" Nicholas and Hope Whipple; m. by William Jenckes, justice, April 22, 1744.
" Sarah and Noah Whitman, Dec. 30, 1744.
" Patience and Caleb Arnold, Jan. 26, 1745–6.

Brown Benjamin and Alice Harenden ; m. by Thomas Sayles, justice, Oct. 5, 1746.
" Amie and Daniel Ballou, Jan. 4, 1746–7.
" Phebe and Ezekiel Angell, Jan. 3, 1750.
" Alice and Capt. Enoch Harris, Feb. 23, 1751.
" James and Susanna Man ; m. by Thomas Steere, justice, April 20, 1755.
" Sarah and Nathan Arnold, June 7, 1757.
" Nebediah of Gloucester, and Mary Clarke, of Smithfield ; m. by Stephen Sly, justice, Sept. 4, 1757.
" Izreal and Lydia Smith ; m. by Stephen Sly, justice, Dec. 15, 1757.
" Eleazer and Sarah Scott ; m. by Daniel Mowry, Jr., justice, Dec. 14, 1758.
" Deborah and Joseph Sprague, June 28, 1761.
" Sarah and Jeremiah Scott, Dec. 24, 1762.
" Hosanna and Elizabeth Harenden ; m. by Richard Sayles, justice, Nov. 22, 1766.
" Dr. Simeon, and Elizabeth Man ; m. by Daniel Smith, justice, March 19, 1767.
" Jerusha and Sylvanus Scott, Nov. 19, 1767.
" Bettey and Joseph Mathewson, April 8, 1773.
" Lucinda and Joseph Benchley, Jan. 16, 1780.
" Mary and Esek Smith, Sept. 3, 1780.
" Mary and Comfort Arnold, Dec. 22, 1786.
" John, of Capt. Christopher, dec., and Mary Whipple, of Capt. Benjamin ; m. at North Providence, by Rev. Rufus Tefft, Feb. 14, 1790.
" James, of James, dec., and Elizabeth Appleby, of James, Jr. ; m. by John Sayles, justice, Nov. 25, 1792.
" Charles and Lucretia Hawks ; m. by Benjamin Sheldon, justice, Feb. 8, 1795.
" Sarah and Isaiah Booth, June 2, 1799.
" Lucina and Phineus Ashley, May 2, 1803.
" Benjamin, Jr., and Susannah Phillips ; m. by William B. Martin, justice, Feb. 12, 1805.

Brown Rebecca and Izreal Mowry, Feb. 9, 1812.
" Roby and Farnum Gifford, Aug. 31, 1815.
" Abbie and Izreal Arnold, Jr., April 24, 1816.
" Allen, of Benjamin, of Smithfield, and Wealthy Smith, of William, of Killingly, Conn; m. by Rev. Stephen Place, April 10, 1817.
" Henry and Sally Verry; m. by Joel Aldrich, justice, Sept. 30, 1817.
" Clariet and Dr. George Capron, July 9, 1823.
" Francis, of Providence, and Nancy Bartlett, of Cumberland; m. by Samuel Man, justice, June 3, 1824.
" Amie and James Winsor, Feb. 20, 1826.
" Elkanah and Lydia T. Twist; m. by Samuel Man, justice, May 25, 1834.
" Lorenzo S., of Cumberland, and Lucy W. Streeter, of Smithfield; m. by Henry S. Mansfield, justice, Nov. 1, 1832.
" Joseph O. and Prusie P. Aldrich; m. by Asa Winsor, justice, Aug. 12, 1834.
" Calvin W. and Sarah Colburn; m. by Henry S. Mansfield, justice, May 8, 1836.
" Sarah W. and Horace M. Nickerson, June 9, 1839.
" Emeline and Charles Mowry, Sept. 10, 1860.
" Benjamin, of George, and Minerva Hopkins, dau. of Joseph Smith, both of Burrillville; m. by Rev. Reuben Allen, Dec. 31, 1840.
" Lucinda and Wanton Harendeen, Jan. 3, 1841.
" Susan T. and Arnold A. M. Steere, March 14, 1841.
" Paulina and William F. Peirce, Nov. 25, 1841.
" Charles, of Uxbridge, and Sarah G. Cinecome, of Smithfield; m. by Rev. T. A. Taylor, Jan. 1, 1844.
" John D., of Providence, and Rebecca Bartlett, of Smithfield; m. by Rev. Asel D. Cole, June 18, 1844.
" Henry T. and Phebe A. Eddy; m. by Rev. T. A. Taylor, July 28, 1844.
" Mary H. and David P. Sherman, Nov. 3, 1844.

Brown Thomas S. and Sally Goldwaite; m. by Rev. John Borden, Jun., Dec. 8, 1844.
" William, of Rice A., and Mary A. Hammond, of Amos; m. by Rev. William Verrinder, Dec. 16, 1844.
" Caroline F. and Samuel O. Taber, Oct. 6, 1866.
" Stephen P. of Scituate, son of Stephen, and Martha J. Fuller, of Smithfield, dau. of Charles, dec.; m. by Rev. Mowry Phillips, Oct. 29, 1846.
" Jane and Robert Robinson, Nov. 25, 1746.
" John of George, and Ann Tagaes, of Andrew; m. by Rev. Bayles P. Talbot, ——, 1846.
" Nancy P. and Clarke Sweetland, March 4, 1847.
" Harriet G. and George A. Angell, Oct. 28, 1847.
" Stephen L. of Burrillville, son of Gideon and Freelove, and Mary E. Bolster, of Smithfield, dau. of William and Sarah; m. by Rev. Bayles P. Talbot, July 19, 1848.
Bucklin David, of Rehoboth, Mass., and Elizabeth Arnold, of Smithfield; m. by Thomas Lapham, justice, Sept. 20, 1759.
" Anne and George Aldrich, Aug. 27, 1761.
" Martha and John Arnold, Oct. 15, 1761.
" John, 2d, of Rehoboth, son of James, and Anne Arnold, of Smithfield, dau. of Joshua; m. by Welcome Arnold, justice, Oct. 30, 1770.
Buffinton David and Susan L. Fisher; m. by Rev. John Borden, Jr., at Cumberland, Dec. 24, 1840.
Buffum Lydia and Joseph Kelly, Oct. 6, 1743.
" Jedediah, of Smithfield, and Sarah Taft, of Uxbridge; m. by Stephen Sly, justice, Sept. 22, 1757.
" Jonathan and Ruth Joslin; m. by Ezekiel Comstock, justice, March 20, 1762.
" David, of Joseph, of Smithfield, and Waite Wilkinson, of Izreal; m. by Stephen Arnold, justice, Sept. 27, 1767.

Buffum William, of Joseph, and Lydia Arnold, of Thomas; m. by Stephen Arnold, justice, Oct. 1, 1767.
" Richard, of Joseph, of Smithfield, and Ruth Greene, of Scituate, dau. of Benjamin; m. by Stephen Arnold, justice, Feb. 23, 1783.
" Joshua, of Smithfield, and Sabra Ballou, of Gloucester; m. by Jonathan Harris, justice, June 4, 1786.
" Stephen, of Benjamin, of Smithfield, and Sarah Holbrook, of Michael, of Uxbridge; m. by Stephen Arnold, justice, Oct. 11, 1789.
" Levina, and Ahas Mowry, June 26, 1791.
" Richard, of Smithfield, son of Joseph, and Mary Battey, of Gloucester, dau. of Obadiah Wheeler; m. by Edward Medbury, justice, March 5, 1799.
" Thomas, of William, and Mariah Arnold, of Col. Daniel; m. by Elisha Arnold, justice, March 24, 1803.
" Waite and Otis Bartlett, Oct. 20, 1803.
" Eliza and Henry Stephen Mansfield, Nov. 10, 1811.
" Rhoda and Burrell Tefft, Dec. 4, 1832.
" Ruth Ann, and Samuel Buxton, Feb. 1, 1838.
" Ruth and William Buxton, Feb. 3, 1839.
Bullock Ardelia M. and David Briggs, Oct. 13, 1840.
" Sarah B. and Welcome Smith, April 18, 1843.
" Mary J. and Charles Sweetzer, Sept. 17, 1844.
" James N., son of widow Rosina, and Ann M. Jennison, of Gardiner; m. by Rev. T. A. Taylor, July 2, 1849.
Bump Elizabeth and Benjamin Streeter, June 19, 1746.
Burbank Thomas, of Smithfield, son of Luke, and Amie Clarke, of John; m. by Ephraim Sayles, justice, June 8, 1841.
Burden Timothy, of Briant, of Kittery, N. H., and Martha Bayley, of Samuel; m. by Rev. Rufus Tefft, Sept. 14, 1789.
" Catherine and William R. Price, Feb. 25, 1847.

Burdick John B., of Cumberland, son of Ellis, and Selina C. Bicknell, of Smithfield, dau. of Samuel C.; m. by Rev. Warren Lincoln, Nov. 26, 1846.

Burgess John D., of Providence, and Elizabeth W. Benedict, of Smithfield; m. by Rev. S. S. Bradford, July 6, 1846.

Burick Mercy and Zachariah Eddy, May 9, 1843.

Burkett Roxanna R. and Jenckes Vallett, June 23, 1842.

" John W., of John, of Waterborough, Me., and Amanda Holley, of William P., of Smithfield; m. by Simon A. Sayles, justice, Oct. 3, 1843.

Burlingame Jane and John M. Fowler, May 3, 1840.

" Elizabeth and Orin Curtis, Aug. 7, 1843.

" Richard S., of Joseph and Serena, and Mary Ann Cole, of Riley and Sarah; m. by Asa Winsor, justice, July 3, 1850.

Burn Betsey and Mason D. Cole, Jan. 14, 1849.

Bushee Nancy and Joshua Bowen, June 28, 1844.

" Edwin H. and Laura M. Pain; by Rev. T. A. Taylor, Dec. 1, 1843.

" Laura M. and Joseph O. Mowry, Sept. 27, 1849.

Buxton Samuel and Martha Thompson; m. by William Arnold, justice, Nov. 28, 1751.

" Joseph and Sarah Goldwaite; m. by William Arnold, justice, Feb. 10, 1752.

" Lydia and Daniel Callam, March 12, 1752.

" Charity and Peletiah Goldwaite, Dec. 5, 1799.

" Samuel and Ruth Ann Buffum; m. by Rev. Maxcy W. Burlingame, Feb. 1, 1838.

" Judith and Rufus W. Tefft, Aug. 27, 1838.

" William, of Daniel, dec., and Ruth Buffum, widow of Stephen, Jr., dec.; m. by Isaac Tabor, justice, Feb. 3, 1839.

" Selah and Sarah Ann Tourtelote; m. by Rev. T. A. Taylor, July 3, 1840.

" Eliza and William Gould, March 21, 1844.

Buxton Daniel and Sarah Howard; m. by Rev. Warren Lin-
Lincoln, July 1, 1847.

BIRTHS AND DEATHS.

Balcome Sarah, died Nov. 19, 1756.
Ballard Isaac, of Benjamin and Susannah, Nov. 28, 1734.
" Stephen Ballou, of Benjamin and Mary, Dec. 14, 1738.
" Jeremiah, of Jeremiah and Abigail, March 12, 1743–4.
" Eleazer, " " " (sic.) Oct. 12, 1744.
" Lydia, " " " May 7, 1746.
" Ichabod, " " " Jan. 6, 1747.
" Luke, " " " Jan. 29, 1749.
" Andrew, " " " July 24, 1752.
Ballou, Jonathan, of Samuel and Susannah, Nov. 10, 1723.
" Lydia, " " " Dec. 6, 1725.
" Phebe, " " " May 9, 1728.
" Eleazer, " " " June 12, 1730.
" Patience, " " " July 15, 1732.
" Samuel, " " " May 24, 1735.
" " " " " d. July 1, 1735.
" Samuel, " " " Feb. 4, 1736.
" Susanna, " " " June 28, 1739.
" Jemima, " " " May 14, 1742.
" David, " " " Aug. 23, 1744.
" Aaron, " " " Jan. 30, 1748.
" Moses, " " " Jan. 30, 1748.
" Simeon, of Abraham and Mary, March 21, 1740.
" John, of John, Jr., and Elizabeth, April 3, 1743.
" Benjamin, " " " Nov. 20, 1746.
" Anna, " " " Dec. 14, 1749–50.
" Maturin, died May 7, 1760.
" William, of Moses and Elizabeth, July 25, 1768.
" George, " " " April 19, 1770.
" Arnold, " " " March 26, 1772.
" Elizabeth, " " " Feb. 28, 1776.
" Mercy, of Aaron and Lydia, Aug. 1, 1778.

Ballou	Jonathan, of Aaron and Lydia,	March 12, 1775.
"	Aaron, " " "	April 14, 1777.
"	Isaac, " " "	March 30, 1779.
"	William, " " "	June 8, 1781.
"	Lydia, " " "	May 19, 1783.
"	Susanna, " " "	Sept. 27, 1784.
"	Dutee, of Moses and Desire,	May 31, 1779.
"	Moses, " " "	June 2, 1781.
"	Otis, " " "	March 27, 1784.
"	Desire, " " "	Feb. 19, 1788.
"	Willard, " " "	March 12, 1792.
"	Freelove, " " "	April 20, 1794.
Barnes	Levi, of Enock and Alice,	March 1, 1753.
"	Nancy, of Levi and Hannah,	March 10, 1776.
"	Alice, " " "	Feb. 1, 1778.
"	Deborah, " " "	Feb. 20, 1781.
"	Marcy, " " "	Oct. 29, 1784.
"	Nathan, " " "	Jan. 2, 1790.
"	Levi, " " "	May 13, 1792.
"	Hannah, " " "	Nov. 10, 1796.
"	Wm. Lovell, of Jonathan and Nancy,	Jan. 2, 1810.
"	Nelson, " " "	June 23, 1811.
"	Mercy, " " "	June 6, 1813.
"	Horace, " " "	June 18, 1815.
"	Mary, " " "	Jan. 18, 1819.
"	Jonathan, " " "	Feb. 11, 1821.
Bartlett	Elisha, of Otis and Waite,	Oct. 6, 1804.
"	Caroline, " " "	Nov. 3, 1806.
"	Adelia, " " "	Jan. 1, 1808.
"	Rebecca, " " "	Sept. 1, 1810.
"	Ruth Arnold, of Otis and Waite,	June 14, 1812.
"	" " " " "	d. May 22, 1813.
"	Joseph Leander, of Joseph,	April 21, 1820.
"	Atwell, of Elisha and Sarah,	Dec. 22, 1833.
"	Sophia, " " "	Oct. 2, 1835.
"	Fayette Earl, " " "	Nov. 12, 1844.

Benchley Benjamin, of William and Deborah, May 27, 1748.
" Arnold, " " " Jan. 25, 1751.
" Nathan, " " " Nov. 9, 1753.
" David, " " " May 11, 1755.
" Joseph, " " " Aug. 23, 1757.
" Lydia, " " " Jan. 14, 1760.
" Benjamin, of Joseph and Lucinda, March 7, 1781.
Bennett Joseph, of Timothy and Hannah, Nov. 6, 1767.
" Olive, " " " Feb. 16, 1770.
" Susanna, " " " March 3, 1772.
Benson Sarah, of Job and Meriam, Sept. 26, 1730.
Bishop Jemima, of Edward and Mehitable, June 9, 1733.
" " " " " d. March 1, 1818.
" Mary, of Edward and Sarah, July 25, 1734.
" Sarah, " " " Oct. 19, 1736.
" Ezekiel, " " " Jan. 5, 1738–39.
Blackmar Levi, of Henry and Jane, Nov. 25, 1741.
" Adonijah, " " " Sept. 9, 1743.
" Stephen, " " " Jan. 2, 1749.
" Lucretia, " " " Jan. 27, 1753.
" Coin, " " " Oct. 27, 1755.
Bliss Ann Janette, of Orin N. and Susan, April 10, 1848.
Bowen Lemuel, of William and Anne, March 9, 1755.
" John, " " " April 16, 1757.
" William, " " " March 17, 1761.
" Thomas, " " " April 16, 1763.
" Jennings, " " " June 1, 1765.
" Samuel, " " " March 24, 1768.
" Sarah, " " " April 27, 1770.
" Remember, " " " Oct. 15, 1772.
" Anne, " " " Oct. 15, 1772.
" Isaac, " " " Dec. 30, 1774.
" Hoab, of David and Hopestill.
Boyce Cadis, of Paul and Hannah, July 27, 1758.
" John, " " " April 21, 1760.
" Nathan, " " " Feb. 12, 1762.

Boyce Nieone, (son), of Paul and Hannah, April 17, 1765.
" Jacob, " " " Sept. 29, 1767.
Brayton Patience, (Swanzee), of Baulston and Margaret, May 1, 1740.
" Isaac, (Sm.), of Baulston and Margaret, Nov. 4, 1742.
" David, " " " " Feb. 7, 1744.
" John, " " " " Sept. 23, 1751.
" William, (Sm.), " " " April 30, 1751.
" Mary, (Portsmouth), of Stephen and Annie, Aug. 10, 1764.
" Isaac, (Sm.), of Stephen and Annie, Oct. 15, 1755.
" Phebe, " " " " Oct. 19, 1767.
" Amie, " " " " Jan. 4, 1770.
" Stephen, (Sm.), " " " June 4, 1772.
" Arnold, " " " " Aug. 10, 1774.
" Elizabeth, " " " " June 29, 1776.
" Joseph, " " " " Dec. 6, 1779.
" Jesse, " " " " Nov. 3, 1781.
" Daniel, " " " " ——— ——.
" Sarah, of John and Elnathan, April 22, 1783.
" Amie, " " " Dec. 25, 1784.
" Baulston, " " " April 12, 1787.
Briggs Jenckes, of James and Cynthia, Dec. 3, 1797.
" Amie, " " " Feb. 26, 1800.
" Almond, " " " Nov. 1, 1801.
" Laimond, " " " Feb. 1, 1806.
" Darwin Tyler, of Tyler and Joanna, June 30, 1823.
" Samuel Man, " " " Oct. 3, 1825.
Brittan Jonathan, of Abial, Jr., and Elizabeth, July 25, 1752.
" Mehitable, " " " Nov. 21, 1756.
" David, " " " Aug. 8, 1758.
" Elizabeth, " " " March 22, 1760.
" Martha, " " " Feb. 16, 1772.
" William, of Abial and Alice, May 2, 1772.
" Abial, " " " May 6, 1774.
" John, " " " July 17, 1779.
" Ichabod, " " " June 17, 1783.

Broadway Abel, of Samuel and Hannah, April 19, 1760.
Brown Phebe, of Capt. Joseph and Obijah, Feb. 28, 1728–9.
" Weight, " " " Oct. 7, 1730.
" Amie, " " " Dec. 9, 1734.
" Patience, of William and Patience, July 3, 1729.
" William, " " " April 10, 1731.
" Susanna, " " " May 19, 1733.
" Amie, " " " March 2, 1734.
" Eleazer, " " " Dec. 31, 1736.
" David, " " " April 27, 1739.
" Richard, of James and Susanna, March 13, 1756.
" Andrew, " " " March 30, 1758.
" Lydia, " " " Sept. 30, 1760.
" William, " " " March 26, 1762.
" Joseph, " " " June 10, 1764.
" James, " " " July 5, 1767.
" Lucius, of Dr. Simeon and Elizobeth, Oct. 7, 1772.
" Lydia, (No. Prov.), of John and Mary, July 5, 1790.
" Samantha Letitia, of Lorenzo S. and Lucy W., June 8, 1835.
" Abbie Frances, of Lorenzo S. and Lucy W., March 18, 1841.
" Eanarh Chancy, of Lorenzo S. and Lucy W., June 18, 1843.
Buffium Jedediah, of Joseph and Margaret, Aug. 17, 1737.
" Jonathan, " " " Dec. 1, 1739.
" William, " " " Dec. 20, 1741.
" David, " " " Oct. 17, 1743.
" Comfort, " " " Dec. 10, 1765.
" Elizabeth, " " " April 24, 1748.
" Hannah, " " " Feb. 15, 1749.
" Anne, " " " Nov. 27, 1751.
" Joseph, " " " Feb. 25, 1753.
" Margaret, " " " Nov. 28, 1755.
" James, " " " Oct. 29, 1757.
" Richard, " " " March 22, 1760.

Buffum Abigail, of Joseph and Margaret, March 22, 1760.
" Benjamin, of Benjamin and Elizabeth, April 12, 1750.
" Annie, " " " Sept. 13, 1753.
" Moses, " " " Feb. 3, 1755.
" Mary, " " " April 31, 1757.
" Esther, of Jedediah and Sarah, April 12, 1758.
" George, " " " May 13, 1760.
" Esek, " " " April 6, 1763.
" Benjamin, of Joseph and Margaret, May 10, 1762.
" Levina, of David and Waite, July 30, 1768.
" Huldah, " " " Feb. 28, 1771.
" George, " " " Feb. 1, 1773.
" Waite, wife of David, died Nov. 3, 1777.
" Patience, of William and Lydia, May 9, 1770.
" Lucy, " " " Sept. 29, 1772.
" Thomas, " " " June 2, 1776.
" Hannah, " " " Dec. 11, 1779.
" Arnold, " " " Jan. 13, 1782.
" Richard, of Richard and Ruth, Jan. 2, 1784.
" Charlotte, " " " March 19, 1787.
" James, " " " March 30, 1789.
" Joseph, " " " Aug. 22, 1792.
" Maria, " " " May 27, 1797.
" Ruth, wife of Richard, died Sept. 5, 1798.
" Syrus, dau. of Joshua Buffum, and Lydia Kelly, May 26, 1785.
" Paulina, of Joshua and Sabra, Nov. 20, 1788.
" Elizabeth, " " " June 19, 1793.
" Ballou, " " " Oct. 9, 1795.
" Tile, " " " Feb. — 1798.
" Stephen, of Stephen and Sarah, April 15, 1791.
" Benjamin, " " " March 17, 1793.
" Allen, " " " Jan. 29, 1795.
" Wheeler, of Richard and Mary, Oct. 14, 1799.
" Hannah, " " " July 23, 1801.
" Thomas, " " " July 28, 1803.

Buffum	William Almy, of Richard and Mary,	Aug. 6, 1805.
"	Mary Ann, " " "	July 3, 1807.
"	Albert Gallitan, " " "	July 15, 1809.
"	Horace, of Thomas and Mariah,	Nov. 21, 1803.
"	Peleg Arnold, of Thomas and Mariah,	Dec. 25, 1805.
"	John, " " "	Aug. 9, 1808.
"	David, " " "	Oct. 19, 1811.
"	James, " " "	May 4, 1814.
"	Albert Arnold, " " "	June 18, 1818.
"	Rhoda, of Stephen, Jr., and Ruth,	Sept. 23, 1822.
"	Ruth Ann, " " "	Oct. 29, 1825.
Bundy	James, of Ebenezer and Jemima,	May 28, 1754.
"	Martha, " " "	March 24, 1756.
Buxton	Anne, of Joseph and Sarah,	Jan. 23, 1768.
"	Sarah, " " "	June 25, 1752.
"	Samuel, " " "	Nov. 1, 1754.

(*To be continued*).

Church Music in Rhode Island, 120 Years Ago

Providence, June y^e^ 19th, 1752.

The Elders and Brethren assembled at Providence from the several United Baptized Churches, Being informed that several of the Brethren under the care of Elder Josiah Cook in Cumberland are zealous of singing David's Psalms with Rhyme and tune with conjoyned voices in the Church as a Church ordinance, We think it proper to send you this advice that you forbear such a practice: since we have no command from Jesus Christ as mediator of the New Covenant for such a practice nor example from the Holy Apostles of our Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ: wishing you all grace and peace from our Lord Jesus Christ, desiring that we and you may be careful to maintain the unity of the spirit in the bond of peace, so fare well.

Jonathan Stead	Joshua Winsor
Hezekiah Fisk	Thomas Burlingame Ju^r^
Solomon Drowne	Job Mason
Daniel Martin	Edward Mitchell
Samuel Winsor	Elisha Greene
Samuel Fisk	Joseph Sheldon

—*American Historical Record, 1872.*

Deed From Wuttiashant to the Proprietors of Providence.

Recorded in old Book No. 3, Prov. Records, Page 452.

CONTRIBUTED BY FRED A. ARNOLD.

Prouidence: 10. 3. 1661 (so calld)

This testifieth y^{t} I wuttiashant sachim formerly liuing at wachimoqut now at kaukanchuwadshad doe giue vp & Resigne to Tho Olny Senio^{r} John Browne & Roger Williams of prouidence for the vse of the said Towne all my Interest & Claime to a certaine Tract or Lordship of land lying west northwest or theare about from prouidence Called wayunckeke y^{e} bounds of y^{e} sayd land from y^{e} Indian field of wayunckeke ar Eastward to a ridge of hills Called pamechipsk westward to a Riuer called Toigaskqut w^{ch} runs downe to pawtuckqut Southward to a way in the midst of a plaine ground betweene wayankeke & mishwosakit pond Northward to a place Called Quttonckanitnuing y^{e} said lordship with all the Rights & priuiledges fields meadowes Riuers fishings Trees Stones & whot Euer Else I formerly Enioyed there as mine owne Inheritance from my father and long by me enioyed I now for good Consideration in hand Receiued & agreed vpon with my heart Resigne as aforesaid wittnes my hand

Y^{o} m^{ke} of wuttiashant

Witnes

y^{e} m^{ke} of George called muchickakou & pigs Eyes

y^{e} m^{ke} of pompinuanit

William Hake

Enroled y^{e} 24th of January 1667.
p me SHADRACK MANTON Towne Clerke.

Deed From Maugin to the Proprietors of Providence.

Prouidence 27. 10. 61 (So Calld)

Be it knowne vnto all men y^{t} I Maugon Called Tom of wauchimoqut Doe freely Giue vp all my Claime of Right to any Lands about Notacunckanet & so forward to Sakesakit & Paugatchat. and so from thence forward Mishosakit vnto the Towne of prouidence & promise to helpe the men of prouidence to Cleare the Indians from their fields at y^{e} places aforesaid.

This writing I make to Thomas Olny Senior John Browne. Valentine Whitman & Roger Williams. Appointed by y^{e} Towne to Cleare off Indians for the Townes vse.
in witnes wheareof I set my Marke.

Y^{e} m^{ke} of Maugin

Witnes

Daniell Williams

Calld Tom of Wauchimoqut

Enroled the 24th Day of Janeuary 1667
p me SHADRACH MANTON Towne Clerke.

As early as January 27, 1657–8, a committee was appointed to treat with the Indians that lây claim to the meadow of Lokusqussuck, and clear it for the town. The confirmatory deeds of 1659 seem to have given little more than jurisdiction over the territory conveyed; both parties understanding that all Indians living on the same, were to be satisfied in addition, for the lands they occupied.

1659–60, Jan. 27. It was ordered that Tho: Olney, Sen., William Wickenden, John Sayles and Tho: Hopkins, shall meet with some Pautuxett men, to confer, consider, and dispose of matters concerning what hath been done with the Indians concerning our plantations and to meet upon Munday com fortnight; and to bring in their result into the towne.

A very bitter discussion arose over the matter and much bad blood was aroused. On the 27th of October, 1660, in a letter to the town, Roger Williams says —

"now as to some new plantation, I desire to propose that which may quench contention, may accommodate such who want, and may also return monies unto such as have of late disbursed. Let us consider, if Niswosakit and Wayunckeke, and the land thereabout, may not afford a new and comfortable plantation. * * * I pray you consider, that the inhabitants of these parts, with most of the Coweset and Nipmucks, have long since forsaken the Narragansett Sachems and subjected them selves to the Massachusetts. * * * I have parlied with them, and find that about thirty pounds will cause them to leave those parts, and yield peaceable possession. * * * I offer gratis, my time and pains in hopes that such as want may have a comfortable supply amongst us, and others made room for."*

In reply, the same day, they write:

"S^{r}: Wee received yo^{r} letter, and it being read in the ears of o^{r} Towne, they considered this answer. That from these words in o^{r} Evidence taken by you, which are these: The Landes upon Moshausuck, and Wanasquatuckett; which Landes comprehend Musswasacutt etc. are or^{s} already, and when we plant there wee will agree with the Indians either to Remove, or to ffence: * * * Wee shall not be averce to any fayre gratuetye, either to take them off there ffeilds, or otherwise, always having Respect unto the act of the Sachems whome you have formerly so much Honnored; And herein if you can accomplish wee shall be ready to assist with further pay,"† etc.

1661–2, March 14. It was ordered "that three men shall be chosen by the Town to go and view the lands about Wayunkeake to see where it will be convenient to place a Town, etc. Tho: Olney, Sen., William Carpenter and John Browne, are the men who are chosen by the towne to view the lands about Wayunkeake, as in the former order, and to be paid by the town three shillings apiece pr. day for their pains."

1663, July 3. It was ordered that Mr. Roger Williams, Arthur Fenner, John Browne and James Ashton, shall upon the last day of August meet with four of Pawtuxett men to

* Bartlett's Letters of Roger Williams, p. 113.

† Old Town Records, p. 50.

take into consideration and ordering of the manner of paying of what monies hath been disbursed to the confirmation of the town lands and Pautuxetts."

1663, Decem. 30. Mr. Roger Williams and John Browne are appointed to go to the neighbors about the money due for Wayunkeake and to receive it and give discharges."

The lands described in these deeds lay to the north and northwest of Providence and Pawtuckett, and distant about five miles. Louisquiset being around Limerock,* in the northern part of the present town of Lincoln, Wayunkeake* or Wiankeege to the west of Louisquiset, and north of Greenville in the present town of Smithfield, while Miswosakit or Musswasacutt, and Sakesakit, were still farther west in the present towns of Scituate and Gloucester.

JOHN BROWNE, one of the parties to these and several other of the early Indian deeds, was the eldest son of the Rev. Chad and Elizabeth Browne. He came to Boston with his parents in the ship Martin, July, 1638, he being then eight years of age. Removing to Providence his father became the first settled minister of the First Baptist Church, of which John and his son James were afterward Elders.

1645–6, Jan. 19. His name appears upon the 25-acre agreement (so called).

1649, Nov. 3. He with five others drew lots for the home share of Mr. Lea (deceased), the person drawing the same to pay Mrs. Lea 30s.

1651. He was one of a jury of inquest touching the death of Margaret Goodwin, who returned the following verdict:

"Having made inquiry by what witnes they can know of or hear of; we find that so near as we can judge either the terriblenes of the crack of thunder on the second of the third month 1651, or the coldness of the night being she was naked did kill her."†

* Newman's Woonsockett, p. 7.

† Parson's Indian names, &c., p. 29.

‡ Prov. Transcript, p. 113.

1651, July 28. Thomas Walling and John Jones were received into the town fellowship as townsmen, " after the order of John Browne."*

1652. Was one of the signers to a declaration to be true and faithful to the Commonwealth of England.

1652–55–59–60 and 64. Juryman to the General Court.

1654, Aug. 31. Was one of the Commissioners on reuniting the towns.

1654, Nov. 8. He and others " were authorized to order the matter of taking fines from the absent soldiers which are listed in the clerks book."

1655. On the " Roule of y^e^ Freemen."

1657, May 14. Had a 3-acre lot laid out to him by the town.

1659, June 6. Surveyor of Highways.

1660, June 28. On a committee to take into consideration and debate the matter how many may be accommodated within the limits of this plantation allowing a sufficient quantity of comoning, and bring in their result to the town the next quarter day.

1661, March 25. On a committee to levy a rate of £35 for a Colony Prison.

1662–64 and 65. Member of town council.

1662, March 14. Moderator of the town meeting that ordered the laying out of a town upon the lands lately bought of the Indians.

1662, June. Appointed on a committee to procure timber and build a bridge over Moshassuck river near Thomas Olney's house (near present Stevens Street Bridge).

1662, Oct. 27. One of a committee to levy a rate of £76, 02s. 6d. to send to Mr. Clarke in England.

1663 and 64. Deputy.

1663, Oct. 31. On a committee to assess a rate.

Dec. 30. Thomas Harris, Sen., and John Browne are appointed to lay out land until further orders are taken about it.

* Prov. Transcript, p. 138.

1664, Dec. 17. On a committee to assess a rate.

1665, Feb. Drew lot No. 8 in a division of lands.

March 31. On a committee to run a line between Providence common and Pawtuxett.

1665–1666. Assistant.

1666, May 31. Engaged Allegiance to King Charles the Second.

1666, Nov. 9. Was named one of the overseers of the will of Joane Rhodes of Pautuxet, widow of Zachary.

1666, Nov. 13. "It is granted unto John Browne to change his thirteen acres of land that lieth behind Hurtle berry hill."

1666, Dec. 22. Witness to Roger Williams' deed to the town.

1668–9, Feb. 27. With Mary, his wife, he sold to James Mattison five acres of land on the south-west side of the Wanasquatucket river, that was given him by his father, Chad Brown, "in his last will and testament."

1671, Jan. 9. The town council having before them a knotty probate case, sent for John Browne, and other prominent men to meet with them "to lend their advice and give their apprehensions as concerning y^e^ said estate."

1672, Dec. 21. He sold a lot of land to brother Jeremiah, of Newport, which his father Chad, had bought in his lifetime of George Rickards, being the eastern half of said Rickards' home share, — the western half being in the possession of Mrs. Debrah ffields, widow of William.

Decem. 31, of the same year, he sold to his brother James, of Newport, the home lot of their father Chad Browne (deceased), next north of the above, and bounded on the north with a home share formerly Daniel Abbott's (deceased), and now belonging to his son Daniel, and on the south with the home share of George Rickards (deceased), now in possession of Mrs. Debrah ffields; east with the common, and west with the highway or town street,—"the which said share of land became my right by reversion from my mother Elizabeth, my father's wife, according as my father Chad Brown, by his will

disposed the same, reserving to myself my heirs and assigns twenty foot square of the said land with the orchard where my father and mother are buried, with free egress from said place."*

This lot was sold the same day by James Browne to Daniel Abbott, and a part of it was many years afterwards repurchased by John and Moses Brown, great-grandsons of John, and presented to Brown University, that the new college building might be erected on a part of the original homestead of their ancestor Chad Browne. The burying place, reserved in the above deed, was near the northwestern corner of the old Court House on College street, and the remains of Chad Browne and others were removed from that spot to the North Burying Ground, by the town, in 1792.

Moses Brown, in a letter to President Wayland, dated 25, 5mo. 1833, says,—

"Chad and his wife were buried on their own lot, near the northwest corner of the now town house, and had a large square monument of granite over them; I saw their remains when taken up."†

A lot of land, bounded on the west partly by this burial lot, was deeded, 1723, by Daniel Abbott to the Congregational Society, and upon it they at once erected the first Congregational meeting house in Providence. This house after being used by the church about 70 years, passed into the possession of the town, and in 1860, it being then about 137 years old, it was demolished to widen College street. The present Providence County Court House now occupies the site.

1675. John Browne was No. 42 of those who drew lots on the west of the seven mile line.

1679, July 1. Was taxed 5s.

1680, Aug. 3. With wife Mary sold land to Thomas Pattey.

1685, Nov. 11. Had laid out to him by the town, 75 acres in his own right, and in right of his father Chad Browne;

* Prov. deeds, I. 11-12.

† His. of Brown University, p. 208.

about 3 miles northwestward from the town, and adjoining his Wanskuck meadows, and on both sides of West river.

1687, Sept. 1. With son John, taxed 5s.

1687. Ratable estate consisted of 4 oxen, 5 cows, 4 two year old, 2 three years, 45 sheep, 3 horses, 3 hogs, 7 acres planting land, 7 acres pasture, 7 acres swamp-meadow, 5 acres bog-meadow.

1690, July 6. He deeded to his son James, "for his well being and settlement, and also in consideration of his good obedience and pains, care, and dilligence, which he constantly hath taken in providing for my family; my three house lots or home shares of land lieing all together, with my dwelling house," etc., (and several other outlying lots of land.) "Always provided, and it is to be considered, that I the said John Browne do reserve for myself and my wife our dwelling and being in the said house during the terme of our and each of our natural life, and out of the said lands to have a comfortable livelihood and maintainance for myself and my said wife during the term of our, and each of our natural life."*

1701. The Rev. James Clarke, of Newport, a nephew of Rev. Dr. John Clarke, was ordained Pastor of the Second Baptist Church in Newport, by Elders, Pardon Tillinghast and John Browne, of Providence.†

1703, March 13. He records in accordance with the law, the ear mark of his cattle, "in each ear a hole." He probably died about 1706, as on May 20th and December 20th, of that year, his son John deeded to brother Obadiah, for his well being and settlement, and for love and affection, certain lands, his, by right of heirship from his father John Browne (deceased), and his grandfather Chad Browne.‡

The homestead given to son James, July 6, 1690, was on the town street near the present junction of North Main and Randall streets, and Doyle avenue. Here he was dwelling as early as 1661, when the town allowed a way, that had been

* Prov. deeds, II, 67.
† Backus, II, 110.
‡ Prov. deeds, II, 64-67.

laid out across this, and other lots to be fenced under certain restrictions.* This way was afterwards reopened and is now called Camp street.

JOHN BROWN[2] (*Chad*[1]), b. in England about 1630; d. at Providence about 1706; m. Mary, d. of Rev. Obadiah and Catharine Holmes, of Newport. Children:

1. Ensign John, b. March 18, 1662; d. Sept. 19, 1719; m. June 9, 1696, Isabel, d. of James and Hannah (Field) Mathewson. Children:
   1. John; 2. Mary; 3. Lydia; 4. Isabel; 5. Nathan; 6. Obadiah.
2. Rev. James, b. ——, 1666;† d. Oct. 28, 1732; m. Dec. 17, 1691, Mary, d. of Andrew and Mary (Tew) Harris, b. Dec. 17, 1671; d. Aug. 18, 1736. Children:
   1. John; 2. James; 3. Joseph; 4. Martha; 5. Andrew; 6. Mary; 7. Anna; 8. Obadiah; 9. Jeremiah; 10. Elisha.
3. Obadiah, b. ———; d. Aug. 24, 1716; m. ———. Children:
   1. John; 2. Chad.
4. Martha, b. ———; d. ———; m. Governor Joseph, son of Joseph and Esther (Ballard) Jenckes; b. 1656; d. June 15, 1740. Children:
   1. Joseph; 2. Obadiah; 3. Catharine; 4. Nathaniel; 5. Martha; 6. Lydia; 7. John; 8. Mary; 9. Esther.
5. Deborah, b. ———; d. ———.

DANIEL WILLIAMS, one of the witnesses to this deed, was the second son of Roger Williams, the founder. His birth is thus recorded:

"Daniel the son of Roger Williams and Mary his wife was born in Providence about the 15th of February 1641 (so called) counting the year to begin about the 25th of March so that he was born about a year and half after Marcy."

* Prov. old records, II, 45.

† "He was grandson to Chad Brown, one of the first planters of Providence, and son to John Brown, who was elected into their Council in 1665, and was afterwards an Elder in Providence Church. From Elder James Brown's son James sprang the four brothers who are now very noted traders in Providence, and great promotors of learning, and of the Baptist cause there. Said Elder's son Elisha was Deputy-Governor of the Colony in 1765, and his son Andrew was Justice of the Peace in the State, and long an exemplary Christian in the Baptist Church in Gloucester, until he died in peace, 1782."—Backus, II, 116.

At the age of twenty he received a full purchase right from the town, as shown by the following proceedings:

1661, Feb. 24. At a Town Meeting, Mr. Roger Williams Moderator. It was voted:

"For as much as there hath been divers Bills presented by divers persons desiring to be accommodated with each of them a purchase right of land, whereof Daniel Williams & Joseph Williams were two of them who desired to be accommodated: the purchasers also having upon the tenth day of February 1661, taken their Bills into consideration but could not find that they could any of them be accommodated according to their desire without much damage unto the Town; it was therefore voted by the Major Part, that those persons who had put in their bills for lands should not be accommodated: yet upon the earnest request of Daniel Williams, the Purchasers who are now assembled together having considered some Courtesies received from Mr. Williams do therefore notwithstanding the former Order, grant unto Daniel Williams and Joseph Williams each of them a purchase right of Land: and the Order still to remain in force against all the rest."*

In the following letter from Daniel Williams, he very feelingly refers to some of the "*courtesies*" of his father to the town, which were the consideration for the above grant:

"To all them that deem themselves purchasers in the town of Providence, if they be real purchasers, I would have them make it appear.

Gentlemen,

I thought good in short to present you with these few lines, concerning the bounds of Providence, &c. I have put forth several queries to several men in the township, to be answered; but have not any answer from any of them; and, as I judge, doth not care to have any discourse about it. Therefore, now I speak to you all, desiring your honors will be pleased to consider of the matter, and to answer me to one or two queries; that is, whether you have any thing under my father's hand to prove the bounds of this town afore those twelve men were concerned; or whether my father disposed of any of the township to any other persons since the twelve men were first in power, &c. If my father had disposed or sold his whole township, and they he sold it to, or have it under his hand, prove the sale, although it was but for a

* Transcript, p. 152.

penny, God forbid that ever I should open my mouth about it, &c. It is evident, that this township was my father's and it is held in his name against all unjust clamors, &c. Can you find such another now alive, or in this age? He gave away his lands and other estate, to them that he thought were most in want, until he gave away all, so that he had nothing to help himself, so that he being not in way to get for his supply, and being ancient, it must needs pinch somewhere. I do not desire to say what I have done for both father and mother. I judge they wanted for nothing that was convenient for ancient people, &c. What my father gave, I believe he had a good intent in it, and thought God would provide for his family. He never gave me but about three acres of land, and but a little afore he deceased. It looked hard, that out of so much at his disposing, that I should have so little, and he so little. For the rest, &c. I did not think it to be so large; so referring your honors to those queries you have among you,

Your friend and neighbor,

DANIEL WILLIAMS.

Providence, Aug. 24, 1710.

If a covetous man had that opportunity as he had, most of this town would have been his tenants, I believe. D. W."*

Unlike his father, his mind appears to have been more strongly set on worldly than on spiritual affairs. Says Gov. Stephen Hopkins: "Roger Williams son Daniel was a hard labouring, industrious man, and on it being observed to Mr. Williams that his son Daniel would do very well in life, he replied: Ah! my son Daniel is like a hog under a tree of acorns, very industrious in eating them but never considering whence they come."†

1664–5, March 28. "Upon the request of Daniel Williams it is granted unto him to make use of the highway, (now Power street) lying between Mr. Sailes lot and Jane Power's lot, and upon the same conditions as Mr. Sailes formerly used the same."‡

1665, Feb. 19. He drew No. 11 in a division of lands.

1668, June 1. Took the oath of allegiance to King Charles the Second.

* Knowles's Memoir of Roger Williams, p. 110.

† Foster papers, IX, 314.

‡ Transcript, p. 171.

1670, Oct. 26. Freeman of the Colony.

1674, May 10. Bought of John Fenner, 60 acres of land at Sectunkanoge (Johnston), near John Sheldons.*

1675, April 12. Was No. 62 in a drawing of lots on the west of the 7 mile line.

1675, April 27. On Grand Jury.

1678–9, Feb. 24. He was granted by the town "A little slip of y^e^ towns common on Waybosset side, for conveniency of fencing in of his meadow which he had of his father Williams."†

1678–9, March 3. On a committee to levy a rate.

1679, July 1. Taxed 12s, 6d.

Oct. 15. Juryman.

1680, June 7. Surveyor of highways.

1683–4, Jan. 23. Bought land of William Hawkins, Jun., bounded east on Moshassuck river and north on land of Shadrach Manton.

1684, June 2. Elected constable, but furnishing William Hawkins as a substitute, his fine was remitted.

1685, March 6. Bought of Valentine Whitman a house and house lot, bounded north on a home share now in possession of Daniel Williams, which was William Harris', now deceased, and south by a home share now in possession of Shadrach Manton.‡

1684–5, March 20. Juryman.

1687, Sept. 1. He and estate of Nicholas Power, deceased, taxed 13s. 6d.

1693, June 5. Elected constable but refused to serve.

1665, June 3. Hay warden.

June 26. Grand Juryman.

1698. Hay warden.

Oct. 30. Bought of Richard and Ann Waterman a home lot, bounded south on lot of Samuel Winsor and north on William Hopkins.§

* Prov. deeds, III, 53.
† Prov. Town Meetings, III, 14.
‡ Prov. deeds, IX, 365.
§ Prov. deeds, XIX, 506.

1700, Decem. 24. Arbitrators were appointed to settle a difference "between Daniel Williams and William Hawkins about a fulling Mill which they the said Williams and said Hawkins built in partnership together on the land of the said Hawkins some time since." The arbitrators, Major John Dexter, Mr. John Smith and Joseph Jenckes, Jun., awarded and determined that Daniel Williams should pay William Hawkins £8 for his part of the fulling Mill, and that the said Mill with the dam, pond, water course and stream or streams, rack and tenter hooks and all other privileges and appurtenances should remain in the possession of the said Daniel Williams, his heirs and assigns for the term of thirty years from the date of their report, provided that the said Daniel Williams doth keep up and maintain a fulling mill in order and such a capacity, as that it may be capable to perform suitable service.*

1701–2, March 4. Sold land to Nicholas Power; northwest corner of Power and South Main streets.

1702, Nov. 10. He quitclaimed to John Sayles, Jun., the son of his sister Mary, 35 acres of land that his grandfather, Roger Williams, had given him in his lifetime.†

1703, May 5. He sold Joseph Smith a fifty acre lot and a saw mill, about a mile south of Peter Place, his dwelling, and on both sides a small river.

1704–5, Jan. 4. He bought of Daniel Brown a house lot on the town street bounded north on lot of Samuel Right (Wright), and south on lot that was formerly Valentine Whitman's.§

1705–6, Jan. 28. On a committee to lay out a piece of land below the dam at the corn mill of John Smith, on the east side of the Moshassuck river, to Capt. Richard Arnold and John Smith, for a saw mill, not to damnify the ford or highway.

* Prov. Transcript, p. 333.
† Prov. deeds, II, 173.
‡ Prov. deeds, II, 204.
§ Prov. deeds, III, 53.

1709, July 27. On the Grand Jury.

His homestead appears to have been next south of the Nicholas Power lot which was on the southeast corner of Power and South Main street; where, upon the 9th of May, 1712, five days before his death he attempted to make certain deeds to his children "for their settlement" as follows: To his son Roger Williams he gave his homestead, a home lot on the town street bounded on the south with the lot of William Hopkins, and on the north with the lot of Nicholas Power, with a dwelling house, &c.; "provided he disturb not his mother Rebakah Williams of her reasonable privilege and benefit in said dwelling house and premises during her natural life." He also gave him two forty foot lots by the salt water, one being opposite the above lot and the other opposite the home lot he gave to his daughter Patience the same day.*

To his daughter Patience he gave a home lot on the town street that he bought of Richard and Ann Waterman Oct. 30, 1698, bounded on the lot of William Hopkins on the north, and the lot of Samuel Winsor on the south, and described, as near the salt water at the south end of the town. He gave her also his negro girl named Ann, four cows, "and all the goods that she hath in her chests and trunks or that part that her mother condescends to."†

To his son Providence he gave all his lands at a place called Wescotomsett, and a tract of land on the westward side of Chapatset river near the road that goeth to Woodstock; "provided he doth his part toward the relief of his brother Daniel as need requires."‡

To his son Joseph he gave "that tract of land whereon I have built which lieth a little southeastward from the mills which Capt. Richard Arnold built upon Woonasquatucket river also a dwelling house and fifty acres adjoining,—also a tract of land upon Quonopauge hill a little northwest of Mos-

* Prov. deeds, A. X., 311.
† Prov. deeds, XIX, 506.
‡ Prov. deeds, IX, 141.

wansicut Pond, always provided that he doth his part toward the relief of his brother Daniel as need requireth."*

The only one of the above deeds that was signed and fully executed was that to son Roger. To the two deeds to Providence and Joseph was attached the following declaration:

"The above written instrument was made upon the request of Mr. Daniel Williams deceased and taken from his own mouth the 9th day of May 1712 and put in writing by me Richard Waterman, his sences being taken away from him soon after he had not opportunity to finish it.

RICHARD WATERMAN, Justice.
June 17th, 1712."

The same date Peleg Williams, the oldest son and heir, executed a release of the above described estates in consideration of the declaration of Richard Waterman.

To the deed to Patience, his daughter, is attached the following declaration, and a quitclaim and release from her brother Peleg:

"The above Instrument was upon request of the above named Daniel Williams, written by Mr. Richard Waterman Justice, and read to him the Ninth of May in the year of our Lord one thousand and seven hundred and twelve; and the said Daniel Williams at the hearing thereof declared himself to be readily willing to sign seal and deliver the same to his said daughter Patience Williams but his said daughter Patience desiring him to take a little further consideration it was omitted.

We whose names are hereunder written were at the said time at the reading said Instrument to the said Daniel Williams who is now deceased and he declared himself earnest to confirm the same to his said daughter Patience but it was omitted for the reason aforesaid.

Subscribed to this Seventeenth day of June Anno Domini 1712
CHARLES TILLINGHAST.
ROGER WILLIAMS."

The same date, June 17, 1712, Peleg Williams released to his mother Rebekah for life, all his interest in lands in Providence, and one-half of certain meadows, and the movable estate of his father Daniel, deceased, undisposed of; "in con-

* Prov. deeds, IX, 369.

sideration of my Honr[d] mother's right of thirds, and for the relief of my brother Daniel Williams."

This was to revert for life to his brother Daniel should he outlive their mother, and to be for the use of that one of the brothers or sisters that he, Daniel, should choose to live with, "provided they take sufficient care for his relief and do not let him want anything necessary," and reserving the right to take the land and look after Daniel himself if he saw cause.*

The inventory of the estate of Daniel Williams, taken June 6, 1712, by Resolved Waterman and Malachy Roades, was received by the Council June 17th, and the widow Rebekah appointed Administratrix.

Among the items were two negro children, £40; four oxen, £18; ten cows, £30; young cattle, £7; a horse, £2; sheep and sheep's wool, £14; tobacco, £4, and a still, £6. The total amount of the inventory was £248, 16s.†

The will of his widow Rebekah Williams was dated June 12, 1725, and proved Jan. 1, 1727–8.‡ The inventory amounted to £164, 14s. Among the items was a negro lad, £80, and a negro wench, £65.

She gives to son Providence her two negros Jack and Hope, to be employed partly toward the relief of her son Daniel, and upon the death of Providence and Daniel to be set free.

To her daughter Patience Ashton, she gives her negro, Genne, for her to dispose of as she shall see cause—"but it is my will that she the said Genne shall not be a servant during her life except she commit some fact that may give just cause, or some other like reason: so I leave it with my daughter Patience to deal Christian like by her."

All the rest of her estate was to be equally divided between her sons Roger and Daniel, and Peleg Williams was appointed administrator.

---

* Prov. deeds, II, 327.

† Prov. wills, I, 218.

‡ Prov. wills, III, 101.

DANIEL WILLIAMS[2] (*Roger*[1]), b. Feb. 1641–2; d. May 14, 1712; m. Dec. 1, 1676, Rebekah, youngest daughter of Zachary and Joane (Arnold) Rhodes, of Pawtuxet, widow of Nicholas Power, Jun., who was killed in the Indian war Feb. 19, 1675. She d. about 1727. Children:

1. Mary, b. ———; d. after 1740; m. Ensign Epenetus, s. of Epenetus and Mary (Whipple) Olney, b. Jan. 18, 1675; d. Sept. 18, 1740. Children:
   1. James; 2. Charles; 3. Joseph; 4. Anthony; 5. Mary; 6. Amey; 7. Anne; 8. Martha; 9. Freeborn.
2. Peleg, b. ———; d. Feb., 1766, at Johnston; m. Elizabeth, d. of Timothy and Hannah (Burton) Carpenter, of Pawtuxet. Children:
   1. Daniel; 2. Robert; 3. Silas; 4. Peleg; 5. Timothy; 6. Freelove; 7. Elizabeth.
3. Roger, b. May, 1680; d. Jan. 30, 1763, at Scituate; m. May 1, 1729, Elizabeth, d. of James Walling. Children:
   1. Elizabeth, who m. Jan. 28, 1752, Jonathan Tourtellot, of Gloucester, a grandson of Gabriel and Marie (Bernon) Tourtellot. 2. Rebekah, b. April 20, 1735; d. Feb, 16, 1816. in her 81st year; (buried in the North Burying Ground at Providence.) She m. (1st) David Thayer, of Mendon, Mass.; (2d) Peleg Williams, of Johnston.
4. Daniel, b. ———; was living at Providence after Oct. 12, 1738; probably unmarried.
5. Patience, b. ———; d. before 1764; m. William Ashton, son of James; b. 1680; d. April 19, 1765. Children:
   1. Joshua; 2. William; 3. Thomas; 4. Rebecca.
6. Providence, b. about 1690; was living at Smithfield as late as 1763;* m. Elizabeth ———, and had d. Elizabeth.
7. Joseph, b. ———; d. March 4, 1739. He was killed by the Spaniards near the Bay of Campeachy.—(Scituate Records.) M. Feb. 19, 1716, Sarah, d. of Valentine and Sarah (Bartlett) Whitman, b. in Providence Jan. 26, 1696; d. Oct. 27, 1749. Children:
   1. Benoni, b. Nov. 15, 1716; 2. Goliah, b. Sept. 17, 1724.

*Under date of Oct. 6, 1763, President Stiles speaks of seeing Providence Williams at Squire Aldrich's house in Smithfield, where he was then cared for by the town, being 73 years of age and bedridden. He says he has one child—a poor daughter.—*Foster Papers, vol. 9.*

THOMAS GREENE HOUSE, WARWICK, R. I.

This sketch was made before Mr. Christopher G. Wilcox commenced to alter and repair it. It was built about 1750, by Joseph Potter, for his own use, and after his death was sold to Thomas Greene. From a pencil sketch by Mrs. Isabella W. Colburn.

NOTES.

1. John Greene, of Quidnessett, in conveying, March, 1681–2, a piece of land in Quidnessett to Daniel Greene, speaks of the latter as his "natural" son. From the use of this term "natural," some have inferred that Daniel was an illegitimate son. The use of the adjective in this sense is not uncommon at the present day, but there is good evidence that the word had a much more honorable meaning two centuries ago when applied by parents to children. I believe the inference above noted to be erroneous, and that the grantor's meaning would to-day be expressed by the words, *my own son.* In confirmation of this belief, let me call attention to a declaration upon oath of the date Sept. 4, 1684, which appears in the *Newport Historical Magazine* for October, 1882.

"These are to signify unto all Christian people wherever these presents shall come, that whereas it hath been surmised, ruminated, and reported amongst many people in the world, that William Coggeshall, now inhabiting in the town of Portsmouth, in Rhode Island, &c., was only the reputed son of Mr. John Coggeshall, of the town of Newport, and not his own natural son; I, Elizabeth Gould, now wife of Thomas Gould, of Kingstown, in the King's Province, in New England, &c., the only natural mother of the said William Coggeshall, do declare and testify, and in the presence of Almighty God solemnly and upon oath affirm that the said Mr. John Coggeshall was and is the only natural father of him, the said Wm. Coggeshall, and that he, the said Mr. John Coggeshall, did beget the said Wm. Coggeshall on my body before I was parted from him, being then his wife."

Very evidently Mistress Elizabeth, here quoted, understood the word "natural" to mean *own* and not illegitimate. The bearing of this evidence upon the meaning of John Greene in the deed referred to is seen more plainly when we remember that the two families, the Goulds and the Greenes, were near neighbors in Quidnessett, and also that the two documents bear dates less than three years apart.

2. The youngest son of Jabez and Honor (Huling) Chadsey, born Aug. 23, 1768, in North Kingstown, who died in the

same town, March , 1818, bore the somewhat peculiar name of Sirket Chadsey. Those best informed in the matter insist that the spelling was not Circuit, but as given above, yet can offer no hint as to the origin of the unusual name. As a suggestion toward an explanation, I offer the following item from the *Newport Historical Magazine* of October, 1882:

"Deed. Daniel Gould to John Sirkett. Daniel Gould of Newport, for £70, N. E., to John Sirkett, of Newport, 20 acres in Newport, bound S. by Edward Greenman's land; W. by the highway or common; N. & E. by land of said Daniel Gould. Dec. 12, 1687."

A Genealogical Dictionary of Rhode Island.—Mr. John O. Austin, of Providence, R. I., has nearly completed this great work, and if a sufficient number of subscribers can be obtained, will publish it during the present year. This book has called for an inconceivable amount of labor in its preparation. As a result, more than 400 names of the early settlers are found, and a clear outline of the first three generations is here given, and many of them have been carried to the fourth. Mr. Austin has labored faithfully, and has spared neither time, trouble nor expense. He has labored earnestly for an accurate and reliable work, and we believe that it will take, when published, a valued place among Rhode Island Historical publications. It is a work of which it can truly be said every Rhode Islander should own a copy.

Importation of the English Sparrow.—The first importation of this bird into America of which we have knowledge is that of Mr. Joseph P. Hazard, about the year 1858, who sent the birds from Liverpool, England, to his nephew (the Hon. Rowland Hazard) at Peacedale, R. I., who released them here on their arrival. The shade trees at this time were sadly infested with canker worms and various species of caterpillar, and these birds were thought beneficial in arresting their depredations. The birds in this country have increased wonderfully, and being naturally of the English spirit of pugnacity,

they have been pronounced a nuisance. We think, however, there is room enough for all, and certainly these little fellows make our streets lively at all seasons.

THE TRIAL OF JOHN GORTON AND WILLIAM GORTON FOR THE MURDER OF AMASA SPRAGUE.—Mr. Sidney S. Rider, of Providence, R. I., has recently reprinted this celebrated trial, which is noted for the rulings of the judge in regard to circumstantial evidence and other questions arising in this case. It has always stood as one of Rhode Island's greatest cases, and the historic fact is recorded here that John Gorton, who received the death penalty, was the last person executed in the State, being executed Feb. 14, 1845, in the jail yard at Providence. The work makes a fine pamphlet of about 100 pages. Price, 75 cents.

At the annual meeting of the Rhode Island Historical Society, held January 13, 1885, James N. Arnold, editor of the NARRAGANSETT HISTORICAL REGISTER, was elected a Procurator for Washington County, R. I.

At the annual meeting of the Massachusetts Teachers' Association, held at Boston, Dec. 29, 30, 31, our contributor, Prof. Ray Greene Huling, of Fitchburg, Mass., was elected President for the ensuing year. We believe this to be a worthy appointment, and feel sure that the Professor will ably fill the chair. We feel proud that a Rhode Island boy has again been called to the chair of this important association. Receive, dear Professor, the congratulations of the REGISTER.

THE ANDREWS FAMILY.—Lieut. George Andrews, U. S. A., is preparing a Genealogy of the Andrews family, starting from John Andrews, of Boston, 1656. As this is a numerous family in Rhode Island, it will no doubt be duly appreciated by the family here and their kindred. May success attend the venture. The Lieut.'s address is Fort Snelling, Minn.

QUERIES.

1. Who was the wife of Abiah[3] Carpenter, of Warwick, b. Apr. 9, 1643, d. before 1703 (William[2] of Rehoboth, William[1] of Weymouth)?

A deed at the State House records the fact that this Abiah was a brother-in-law of Joseph[2] Carpenter, of Oyster Bay, L. I., son of William[1], of Pawtuxet. On following up this clue, I find that the first wife of Joseph was Hannah Carpenter, sister of Abiah. The will of Hannah's father makes allusions to a "couzen Carpenter" under circumstances that point to Hannah's husband as the person meant. This would indicate a common origin for the Rehoboth and Pawtuxet families bearing the name. May not William[1], of Weymouth, have been a brother of Richard, of Amesbury, in Wiltshire, England, who was the father of William[1], of Pawtuxet?

No hint of the name of Abiah's wife has yet been discovered to my knowledge, but very probably some evidence on this point exists in the Rehoboth or Warwick records.

2. Who was Sarah, widow of Oliver[4] Carpenter, (Abiah[3], William[2], William[1],) of North Kingstown?

3. Who was Abigail, wife of Nicholas[2] Spink (Robert[1]), of North Kingstown? She signed with him a deed to Thomas Durfee, Jr., of Portsmouth, Mar. 23, 1702. At his death in 1733, Nicholas left a widow Sarah.

4. Who was the wife of Samuel[2] Teft or Tift (John[1]), who died 1725 at South Kingstown?

RAY GREENE HULING.

I want the "Marriage Records" of Theodaty Rhoades and the Widow Mary Vars. They were married, *probably*, in Newport or elsewhere in the State, between 1685 and 1707.

N. B. VARS.

Who were the parents of Amie Richmond, b. 1756, d. 1826, who m. Sylvester Wilcox of South Kingstown, R. I. She is said to have been born in Westerly. We shall be pleased to learn anything in regard to this matter. THE EDITOR.

ANSWERS.

1. To Query 6, Vol. I, No. 1, (July, 1882). Hannah Carpenter, b. Oct. 28, 1708, who married, Feb. 11, 1728, John Spink, of North Kingstown, was daughter of Oliver[4] Carpenter, who died in North Kingstown about November, 1727. This Oliver[4] was son of Abiah[3], of Warwick, b. April 9, 1643, who was called "deceased" on May 18, 1703. Abiah[3] was son of William[2], of Rehoboth, b. 1605,* d. in the winter of 1659-60, who in turn was son of William, of Weymouth, b. 1576.* Savage evidently supposed the will of William[2], on record at Plymouth, to be that of his father, William[1].

2. To Query 5, Vol. II, No. 1, (July, 1883). John Tift, b. Dec. 4, 1699, in his will recorded in Richmond, R. I., speaks of his father, John Tift. The father was probably John[3], son of Samuel[2], of Kingstown, who died 1725, and was son of the John[1], first at Portsmouth and later of Kingstown, where he died 1674. It is probable that John[3] was a son-in-law of Jonathan Sprague, of Smithfield, b. 1648, d. 1741, but the first name of John's wife is not known.

3. To Query 12, Vol. II, No. 1, (July, 1883). See also Answer, Vol. II, No. 2, (Oct., 1883). Susannah Earl, b. June 25, 1715, was daughter of John[4] Earl (John[3], Ralph[2], Ralph[1], of Portsmouth) and a Sarah Potter, whom he married in Kingstown, Mar. 19, 1711–2. I identify the wife as the Sarah b. 1690, daughter of Thomas[3] Potter, of (South) Kingstown, b. 1663–4, d. 1729, and his first wife Susanna Tripp (John). Thomas[3] was son of Ichabod[2], whose father, named either Nathaniel or George, had died before 1643*, when his mother Dorothy married John Albro, of Portsmouth. The wife of Ichabod[2] was Martha Hazard, daughter of Thomas, of Portsmouth.

These answers were obtained from private letters, mainly from Mr. John O. Austin, of Providence, and Mr. A. B. Carpenter, of West Waterford, Vt., prompted by the queries referred to. I forward them to the REGISTER because of their general interest. RAY GREENE HULING.

HECKMAN
BINDERY INC.
JAN 96
Bound-To-Please® N. MANCHESTER, INDIANA 46962